



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

**Columbia University
in the City of New York**

THE LIBRARIES



GIVEN BY

Mrs. W. D. McKim

THE HOLY BIBLE,

WITH

INTRODUCTIONS AND NOTES

By CHR. WORDSWORTH, D.D.

BISHOP OF LINCOLN.

THE OLD TESTAMENT,

IN THE AUTHORIZED VERSION, WITH INTRODUCTIONS, NOTES, AND INDEX.

<i>In Parts.</i>		<i>In Volumes.</i>	
	£ s. d.	VOLUME	£ s. d.
Genesis and Exodus	0 14 0	I. The Pentateuch	1 5 0
Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy	0 12 0	II. Joshua to Samuel	0 15 0
Joshua, Judges, Ruth	0 9 0	III. Kings to Esther	0 15 0
Books of Samuel	0 7 0	IV. Job to Song of Solomon	1 5 0
Kings, Chronicles, Ezra, Nehemiah, Esther	0 15 0	V. Isaiah to Ezekiel	1 5 0
Book of Job	0 7 0	VI. Daniel, Minor Prophets, and Index	0 15 0
Psalms	0 11 0		
Proverbs, Ecclesiastes, Song of Solomon	0 9 0		
Isaiah	0 10 0		
Jeremiah, Lamentations, Ezekiel	0 16 0		
Daniel	0 5 0		
Minor Prophets	0 9 0		
Index	0 2 0		
	<u>£6 6 0</u>		<u>£6 0 0</u>

Any Part, or any Volume, may be had separately.

THE GREEK TESTAMENT,

WITH INTRODUCTIONS, NOTES, AND INDEX.

<i>In Parts.</i>		<i>In Volumes.</i>	
	£ s. d.	VOLUME	£ s. d.
Gospels	0 16 0	I. Gospels and Acts of the Apostles	1 3 0
Acts of the Apostles	0 8 0	II. Epistles, Apocalypse, and Index	1 17 0
St. Paul's Epistles	1 3 0		
General Epistles, Apocalypse, Index	0 16 0		
	<u>£3 3 0</u>		<u>£3 0 0</u>

Any Part, or any Volume, may be had separately.

London: RIVINGTONS, WATERLOO PLACE; AND AT Oxford and Cambridge.

ALBINO
UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY

AN
INDEX
TO THE
BISHOP OF LINCOLN'S COMMENTARY
ON
The Old Testament.

BY
FREDERICK HENRY SCRIVENER, M.A.
RECTOR OF ST. GERRANS;
AUTHOR OF "A PLAIN INTRODUCTION TO THE CRITICISM OF THE NEW TESTAMENT,"
EDITOR OF "CODEX AUGIENSIS," "CODEX BEZÆ," ETC.

RIVINGTONS,
London, Oxford, and Cambridge.
1876.

LONDON:
GILBERT AND RIVINGTON, PRINTERS,
ST. JOHN'S SQUARE.

G H L Mc Kim

AUG 18 1944

221.52

E73

v. 6³

Sept. 26. 1944. En.

INDEX.

- A CASTRO, cited Amos ix. 1. Obad. 20.
- A Kempis, Th., cited Eccles. i. 2.
- A Lapide, Cornelius, characterized Isa. lviii. 14. Cited Gen. i. 1; iv. 4, 5; xxi. 7. 14; xxii. 2; xxiv. 2, 3; xxxvi. 33; xxxviii. 7; xli. 1; xlvii. 22. 28. Vol. ii. Part 1, p. 83, note 3. Judg. ix. 23. 1 Sam. i. 23; ii. 10. 17; vii. 9; x. 27; xii. 8; xxiii. 5-8; xxvii. 8; xxviii. 13. 2 Sam. ii. 23; iii. 8; vi. 14; vii. 14; xxi. 1; xxiv. 1. 24. 1 Kings vi. 7; xiii. 9; xv. 10. 2 Kings viii. 4; xxiii. 30. 1 Chr. iv. 22. 2 Chr. xxvi. 16. Ezra ii. 63. Neh. xiii. 25. Esther iv. 11. Prov. v. 15; vi. 5; xxx. 1. 19; xxxi. p. 70; v. 13. Eccles. xii. 4. 5. Vol. iv. Part 3, p. 126, note 5. Cant. v. p. 144. Isa. ii. 22; xi. 6-9; xxii. 1; xxiii. 18; xxvi. 19; xxix. 5. 24; xliiii. 3; xlv. 28; xlviii. 16; lii. 15; lviii. 12. 14; lxiii. 1; lxx. 20. Vol. v. Part 2, p. x, note 4. Jer. ii. 13; iii. 16. 18; iv. 2; vii. 18; xvii. 11; xxii. 29; xxiii. 4; xxv. 15; xxxi. 4. 5. 22. Vol. v. Part 2, p. 139. Lam. i. 12; iii. p. 145. Ezek. iv. p. 165. v. 5. 8; viii. 14; xi. 18; xx. 40; xxviii. p. 221; xxxii. 27; xxxviii. p. 246. Retrospect pp. 275, note 4; 284, note 3; 286, notes 4. 12; 288, note 2; 289, note 1. Vol. vi. Part 1, p. xix, note 8. Dan. ii. 44; iii. 1. 25; iv. 13. 27; vii. 6. 17; viii. 5. 14; xi. 36; xii. 2. Hos. i. 2; iv. 15; vi. 2; viii. 13; xiii. 14. Joel ii. 31; iii. 4. 18. 20. Amos i. 1; ii. 6; iii. 7; v. 5; ix. 1. 14. 15. Obad. 20. Jon. i. 9. Mic. ii. 13; iv. 6. 8; v. 1. 2. 5. Nah. i. 14. Hab. iii. 2. Zeph. ii. 6. 7. Hagg. ii. 7. 9. Zech. i. 8; ii. 1. 2; iii. 3. 9; vi. 10-14; vii. 2; viii. 23; ix. 6. 13; xi. 1. 2; xii. 3. 9; xiii. 3. 6; xiv. 4. Mal. i. 10. 11.
- Aaron, more specious than Moses, but less worthy, Ex. iv. 16; xxii. 20. Why sometimes joined with Moses in bringing the plagues on Egypt, sometimes alone, Ex. ix. 8. He and his sons required to be present when the precepts concerning the Tabernacle were given, Ex. xxiv. 1. His call to the priesthood, Ex. xxviii. 1. His High Priest's garments described; their typical import, vv. 4-11. His breastplate, v. 15; and frontlet, v. 36. A type of our Great High Priest, v. 38. To be consecrated with oil, Ex. xxix. 7. Worthy persons must be duly called to the ministry, v. 9. Three-fold sacrifices, of what typical, v. 10. His sin about the golden calf, Ex. xxxii. 1. His presumed penitence, vv. 21. 35. Inferences from Moses' intercession for him, Deut. ix. 20. His consecration, Lev. viii. 1. His family, Num. iii. 1-4. Murmurs against Moses, Num. xii. 12. Why only put to shame, not punished with Miriam, v. 10. When a type of Christ our Intercessor, Num. xvi. 47, 48. His budding rod how typical, Num. xvii. 8. Why he died before Moses, Num. xx. 1. Stripped of his garments, a typical act, Num. xx. 26. Place of his death, Num. xx. 22. 29; xxxiii. 38; discussed, Deut. x. 6.
- Aaronites, not priests but warriors, 1 Chr. xii. 27; xxvii. 5.
- Abana, river described 2 Kings v. 12.
- Abanabel, cited 1 Sam. xvi. 14. 2 Sam. xxiii. 8. 1 Kings xi. isit. 2 Kings ii. 23; xi. 12; xxiii. 30. 1 Chr. iii. 17. 2 Chr. xiv. 5; xxiv. 7. Isa. xlii. p. 123. Jer. vi. 2; xxx. 9. Joel ii. 23. Mic. v. 1; vii. 20. Nah. iii. 4. Zech. p. 121; ch. i. 18; iv. 6.
- Abarim, mount of, how scene of Moses' Pisgah view, Num. xxvii. 12. Jer. xxii. 20.
- Abel (i. e. vanity, Ps. xxxix. 5), an eminent type of Christ, Gen. iv. 8. His sacrifice why more acceptable than Cain's, vv. 3-5. His innocent death preached of a resurrection, Job iv. 7.
- Abel, stone of, 1 Sam. vi. 18. Town of, 2 Sam. xx. 14. Its reputation for wisdom, v. 18.
- Abel-meholah, town of, Judg. vii. 22. 1 Kings iv. 12; xix. 16.
- Aben-Ezra, cited Gen. xlix. 10. Lev. xxvii. 2. Num. xxvi. 59. Ruth i. 4. 2 Chr. xxi. 12. Neh. xiii. 25. Esther i. 22; vi. 8; viii. 10. Job xi. 11; xxxiv. 36. Ps. xxxvii. 25; xlv. p. 68. Prov. xxx. 1. Isa. xvii. 11; xxxv. 1. Jer. xxx. 9. Dan. vi. 18. Hos. v. 1; xiii. 1. Joel ii. 23.
- Abgar, king of Edessa, his mission to Christ paralleled, 2 Kings viii. 8.
- Abiathar, the High Priest, faithful to David, 1 Sam. xxii. 23; xxiii. 6. 1 Chr. xv. 11. Possibly in disgrace, or lukewarm, 2 Sam. viii. 17 (so 1 Chr. xvi. 39). Jealous of Zadok, 1 Kings i. 7; ii. 26. Deposed from his priestly office, not from his sacerdotal character, v. 27.
- Abijah, why called Abijam, 1 Kings xiv. 31. His great victories the fruit of faith, 2 Chr. xiii. 3. Hence not incredible, v. 17. His appeal to Jeroboam, v. 12.
- Abimelech (1), the king of Gerar's official title, Gen. xx. 2. 1 Sam. xxi. 10. Ps. xxxiv. p. 47. His behaviour towards Abraham, Gen. xx. 16. 17. (2) A son of Gideon, who first usurped the name of king in the sacred place of Shechem, emblem of the Lawless One, Judg. ix. 6. His cowardice with men, foolhardiness towards God, v. 54. A precursor of Antichrist, Vol. ii. Part 1, p. 123. (3) Or Achish, 1 Sam. xxi. 10. (4) A form of Ahimelech, 1 Chr. xviii. 16.
- Abner, 2 Sam. ii. 8, a sacrifice to his own wanton cruelty, vv. 14. 26. 27. His dirge explained, 2 Sam. iii. 33-37. His son promoted by David, ib.
- Abomination, a Scripture name for idol, Ex. viii. 26. Lawfulness of using things devoted to them, Deut. vii. 26. "Abomination that maketh desolate" explained, Dan. ix. 27. Shall be seen in the Christian Church in the last days through cowardice of some in high place, Dan. xii. 11.
- Abraham, apparently the youngest son of Terah, Gen. xi. 26. 29; xix. 31. His migration an act of faith, Gen. xi. 31. His two several calls, Gen. xii. 1. Lawfulness of his conduct in Egypt and Gerar considered, Gen. xii. 13; xx. 2. His love of peace, Gen. xiii. 8, 9. Nature of his faith before circumcision, Gen. xv. 6. His constant monogamy, Gen. xvi. 25. His dismissal of Agar how justified, Mal. ii. 15. Meaning of his name: spiritual father of many nations, Gen. vii. 5. Though but a solitary unit, Isa. li. 2. His laughter joyful, Gen. xvii. 17; xxi. 3. His love and humility, Gen. xviii. 23. 27. How tried by God, Gen. xxii. 1. Moral character of his conduct then, v. 2. His courtesy, Gen. xxiii. 8. Bought two separate burial places at Machpelah and at Sichem (Acts vii. 16), v. 9. Privacy of his later years how typical, Gen. xxv. 7. Vain reliance of Jews on their descent from him, Isa. lxiii. 16.
- Abrech, meaning of, discussed, Gen. xli. 43.
- Abesalom, belied his name, 2 Sam. xv. 1. David harder to him than God had been to himself, 2 Sam. xiv. 24. Representation of self-conceit, vv. 25, 26; xvii. 11. 13. His love of popularity, Prov. xviii. 24. A supposed Nazarite, 2 Sam. xiv. 26. Date of his rebellion, v. 27. A type of the Jews persecuting Christ, even in details, Vol. ii. Part 2, p. 104. Ps. iii. pp. 4, 5; lv.; p. 83. vv. 15. 23; lxi.; lxiii. Died through what he gloried in, 2 Sam. xviii. 9. His pillar, v. 18.
- Abstract, for concrete, Jer. iii. 24; v. 30.
- Abulensis, cited 1 Kings xix. 20.
- Abulfeda, cited Jer. xliii. 13.
- Abydenus, cited Isa. xxxvii. 37. Dan. iv. p. 14; vv. 29. 30.

- Accad, located, Gen. x. 10.
 Accho, its site and history, Judg. i. 31.
 Achan, his sin that of sacrilege, Josh. vi. 17. Fourth in descent from Judah, Josh. vii. 1. Compared with Ananias, *vv.* 1; 21. 25. Gently exhorted to repentance, *v.* 19. Hope for condemned malefactors, *vv.* 19. 24. His family and goods why destroyed, *v.* 25.
 Achish, perhaps official title of kings of Gath, 1 Sam. xxi. 10; xxvii. 2.
 Achmetha (or Ecbatana), its meaning and site, Ezra vi. 2. Cyrus's decree how it came there, *ib.*
 Achor, its literal and spiritual meaning, Isa. lxxv. 10. A door of hope, Hos. ii. 15.
 Achsah, her reverence for her father, Josh. xv. 18; procures more than she asks, *v.* 19. Encouragement to earnestness in prayer, *ib.*
 Achshaph, its site, Josh. xix. 25.
 Achzib, in Judah, Josh. xv. 44. How answering to its name, Mic. i. 14. In Asher, Josh. xix. 29.
 Adam, his giving names to the living creatures, Gen. ii. 19. He, not Eve, the chief offender, Gen. iii. 6. Not he, but the earth for his sake, cursed, *v.* 17. "Law of Adam," i. e. mortality, 2 Sam. vii. 19. Yet a figure of Christ, from Whom the Church sprang while He slept, Isa. liv. p. 157. Jer. xxxi. 26, in mystical wedlock, Hos. xi. 4.
 Adam, city of, up the Jordan, its site unknown, Josh. iii. 16. Its name significant of Jesus checking the flood of sin coming down from our first father, *ib.*
 Adamant, i. e. diamond, Ezek. iii. 9.
 Adami Nekeb, explained, Josh. xix. 33.
 Adder or basilisk, its piercing glance, Prov. xxiii. 32.
 Adding drunkenness to thirst explained, Deut. xxix. 19.
 Admah, Hos. xi. 8.
 Adoni-bezek (i. e. lord of lightning), his cruelty and punishment illustrated by examples; compared with Satan, Judg. i. 7.
 Adonijah, David's eldest surviving and spoiled son, 1 Kings i. 5. 6. His career parallel with his full brother Absalom's, *vv.* 5. 6. 9. His rebellion against God's own appointment, *v.* 5. His sacrificial feast referred to, Ps. lxxix. 22. His insidious request aimed at the crown, 1 Kings ii. 17.
 Adonikam, a mysterious name, Ezra viii. 13.
 Adonis, derivation of, Ezek. viii. 14.
 Adoraim, 2 Chr. xi. 9.
 Adrammelech (2 Kings xix. 37) and Anammelech, 2 Kings xvii. 31.
 Adullam, site and history of, Gen. xxxviii. 1. Josh. xii. 15. 1 Sam. xxii. 1. 2 Sam. xxiii. 13. 2 Chr. xi. 7. Mic. i. 15.
 Adultery, ordeal for, must have been a divine appointment, Num. v. 29. Why it did not extirpate adultery among the Jews, *v.* 31. The crime punished by death, Deut. xxii. 29. Ezek. xvi. 38. When punished with burning and with what typical meaning, Ezek. xvi. 43. Worse than theft, Prov. vi. 30. Its spiritual sense, Num. v. 31.
 Adummim, Josh. xv. 7.
 Aelian cited, Judg. i. 6. Esther ii. 21; viii. 10. Isa. xix. 2-4.
 Aeschylus cited, Judg. xiv. 12. 2 Sam. viii. 1; xv. 19. 1 Kings xv. 13. Ezra iv. 7. Esther i. 1. 2. 3. 6. 7. 9. 11; ii. 1. 23; iii. 2; iv. 11. Job vii. 4; xxx. 22; xxxix. 24. Eccles. xii. 11. Dan. vi. 7; vii. 9; xi. 2. 38.
 Aetius cited, Dan. iv. 16.
 Agag, official title of the kings of Amalek, Num. xxiv. 7. 1 Sam. xv. 8.
 Agagite, one of his family, Esther iii. 1.
 Ahab, (1) king of Israel, his reign a new era in its history, 1 Kings xvi. 30-33. His weak faith and obedience rewarded, 1 Kings xx. 27. His profession to worship God as well as Baal, 1 Kings xxii. 40. 2 Kings xi. 1. His false mercy to Benhadad contrasted with his injustice to Naboth, 1 Kings xx. 42. His childish weakness, 1 Kings xxi. 4. His superficial repentance modifies his punishment, *vv.* 19. 27-29. At length falls a victim to the lies he prefers to the truth, 1 Kings xxii. 20. 22. (2) A false prophet, Jer. xxix. 22.
 Ahazuerus, meaning of this official royal title, Ezra iv. 6. (1) Cambyases, *ib.* (2) Xerxes, Vol. iii. p. 360. Influence of Daniel's prophecies on his policy towards Greece, p. 366, *note* 3. Life of Xerxes, and proof of his identity from chronology, character, name, and fortunes, Esther i. 1. His reign of 21 years, not 11, *ib.* Dan. ix. p. 47. His second gathering of virgins after marriage with Esther, Esther ii. 19-22. His tribute (B.C. 470) why imposed, Esther x. 1.
 Ahava, river, its position discussed, Ezra viii. 15.
 Ahaz, king of Judah, his despair in the public distress, 2 Kings xvi. 3. 2 Chr. xxviii. 16. Isa. lvii. 8. 9. His idolatry, 2 Kings xvi. 4. Yet delivered as Isaiah had foretold, *v.* 5. Isa. vii. p. 17, *vv.* 1. 2. 16. Defeated by the Philistines, Isa. xiv. 28. Robs God to conciliate Assyria, 2 Kings xvi. 7. 8. 9. Ezek. xvi. 28; xxiii. 12. His idolatrous altar derived from conquered Damascus, 2 Kings xvi. 10-15. 2 Chr. xxviii. 23.
 Ahaziah, (1) king of Israel, his sin, 2 Chr. xx. 35. (2) King of Judah, his partial services to God, 2 Kings xii. 18. His route in fleeing from Jehu, 2 Kings ix. 27. His brethren or near relatives, 2 Kings x. 13. Called also Jehoahaz and Azariah, 2 Chr. xxi. 17. His age on his accession, 2 Chr. xxii. 2.
 Ahiah, the High Priest, 1 Sam. xiv. 3.
 Ahijah, the faithful prophet, 1 Kings xi. 29; xiv. 2. The blind prophet not deceived by politic disguises, *v.* 6.
 Ahikam, son of Shaphan, father of Gedaliah, and friend of Jeremiah, 2 Kings xxii. 12. Jer. xxvi. 24.
 Ahimelech, (1) the High Priest, 1 Sam. xxi. 1. Ps. lii, title. (2) Son of Abiathar, 2 Sam. viii. 17.
 Ahira (i. e. evil brother), last head of a tribe, perhaps a type of Judas Iscariot, Num. i. 5.
 Ahithophel, his provocation to betray David, 2 Sam. xi. 3; xv. 12; xvi. 21. His schemes, Ps. lxxii. 3. Meaning of the name, 2 Sam. xv. 31. Type of Judas Iscariot, 2 Sam. xv. 12. 32; xvii. 3. Ps. lv. 13. 21. His death like that traitor's, 2 Sam. xvii. 23.
 Ai, (1) or Hai, its site, Josh. vii. 2. A region of ravines, Josh. viii. 2. Joshua's stratagem explained, *v.* 3. Local parallel between Abraham and Joshua, *v.* 9. Same as Aiath, Isa. x. 28. (2) In Ammon, Jer. xlix. 3.
 Aijelet Shabah, title explained, Ps. xxii. 1. Prov. v. 19.
 Ain-Rimmon (the true reading), Josh. xv. 32.
 Ainsworth, cited, Cant. i. 10. 14; iv. 2. Jer. xxxi. 5.
 Ajalon, site and history of, Josh. x. 12; xix. 42. 2 Chr. xi. 10; but Ajalon, Josh. xxi. 24. Judg. i. 35. 1 Sam. xiv. 31. Transferred from Dan to Benjamin, 1 Chr. viii. 13.
 Akiba, Rabbi, cited Hagg. ii. 7.
 Akabbim (or Maaleh-acabbim, Josh. xv. 3), ascent of, Num. xxxiv. 4. Judg. i. 36.
 Alamothe, explained, 1 Chr. xv. 20. Ps. xlvii. p. 71; cxlviii. 12.
 Aldine edition of Septuagint, 2 Kings xiii. 1.
 Aldovandus cited, Jer. xvii. 11.
 Alexander the Great, the he-goat of Dan. viii. 5. A mighty king, Dan. xi. 3. His real mission, Vol. vi. Part 1, p. xiv. Probably knew the Divine oracles concerning him, p. xiii. Anecdotes of him, 2 Sam. xxiii. 16. Jonah iii. 7, 8. His shaking of the nations, Hagg. ii. 6. God's mere instrument, Zech. i. 20. His history and that of all conquerors summed up, 2 Kings xix. 25. Zech. ix. 1-8. His attempt to re-establish Babylon, Job xv. 28. Isa. xliii. 20. His fortunes and sudden death, Vol. vi. Part 1, pp. xii, xiii. Dan. viii. 8. Vol. vi. Part 2, p. xx. Fate of his sons, Dan. xi. 4. His four successors, Vol. vi. Part 1, p. xiii, *notes* 6 and 7. Dan. xi. 14. A forerunner of Christ, contrasted with Him, Zech. ix. 7. 9. Beneficial results of his victories, *v.* 7.
 Alexander VI., Pope, his dispensation to Emanuel, king of Portugal, Lev. xviii. 18.
 Alexandrian manuscript of the Septuagint, 1 Kings ix. 8. 1 Chr. i. 36. 2 Chr. iii. 4; xv. 1. Ezra vii. 11. Ps. xcvi. 7.
 Alfred, king, his pious zeal, Zech. i. 20.
 Algum or Almug tree, red sandal wood of India, 1 Kings x. 11. 2 Chr. ii. 8. How it might be said to come from Lebanon, *ib.*, 1 Kings x. 22.
 All, indicating a great number, Ex. ix. 6. Lev. viii. 3. Num. xxxi. 17. Deut. i. 1.
 Allegorical interpretation of the Old Testament, its use and abuse, Vol. vi. Part 2, pp. viii, ix. Spiritual and typical of Christ and His Church, vindicated from the practice of the writers of the New Testament in their special expositions, and of the Christian Fathers, Vol. iii. pp. xxii-xxv. Yet not so as to undermine historical truth, or to establish doctrines not otherwise revealed, p. xxii. If nothing were to be seen beyond the letter in Jewish history and ritual, rationalism would be quite rational in disparaging it. Philology without theology a cenotaph, p. xxv. See *Type*.
 Allen, R., cited, Gen. xliii. 37. Deut. xxviii. 1. Ezra vii. 8. Esther ix. 26. Job xli. 6.
 Alliteration, or play on words exemplified, Gen. ix. 27; xi. 3. xv. 2; xvii. 17; xx. 16; xlviii. 22; xlix. 19. Ex. xxxii. 18. Lev. xix. 4. Josh. vii. 24. Judg. vii. 14; x. 4; xv. 16. Ruth i. 20. 2 Sam. xviii. 29. 1 Kings x. 1; xi. 26. Job xxii. 24. Ps. xlii. 6; xcvi. 12; xcvi. 7; cxlii. 6, 7. Prov. xviii. 24; xxiv. 10. 22. Eccles. i. 14; vii. 1. Cant. i. 3. 10. 14; vii. 13. Isa. v. 7; xv. 9; xix. 18; xxi. 11; xxviii. 1; xxx. 7; xxxii. 5, 7; lxi. 3; lxxv. 12. Jer. x. 11; xlv. 17. xlviii. 2. 7. 48; xlix. 3; li. 2. Ezek. vii. 11; xvi. 16; xxiii. 42; xxv. 16; xxx. 15; xxxv. 6; xliii. 15. Hos. iv. 15; v. 1. Amos iv. 3; v. 5; viii. 2. Mic. i. 10-12. 14; ii. 4; v. 1. Zeph. ii. 3, 4, 6.

- Allon, Josh. xix. 33.
- Almighty (Heb. *Shaddai*), why God is so called, Gen. xvii. 1. Ex. vi. 2, 3. Used four times by the prophets, and why, Joel i. 15.
- Almon, Josh. xxi. 18.
- Almon-diblahthaim, meaning of, Num. xxxiii. 46.
- Almond, flower white, Eccles. xii. 5. The tree, of what symbolical, Jer. i. 11, 12.
- Alms-giving, the grace of, Hagg. ii. 8. Yet not to be regarded as meritorious before God, Dan. iv. 27.
- Alphabetical arrangement of certain poems, its use mainly didactic, Vol. iv. Part 2, pp. 12, 186; Part 3, p. 70. Vol. v. Part 2, pp. xv. 138. Irregularities noted. Vol. iv. Part 2, pp. 34, 47, 221. Lam. v. pp. 149, 150.
- Altar, first built by Noah, Gen. viii. 20. Then by Abraham, Gen. xii. 7; xiii. 4. Why to be of earth only, Ex. xx. 24, 25; xxvii. 8; with no steps, Ex. xx. 26. (1) The brazen altar of burnt offerings set in the open court (Joel ii. 17); its dimensions Ex. xxvii. 1; portable, v. 8. Typical of Christian mysteries, *ibid.* Plated by brass censers of Korah's company, Num. xvi. 38. Solomon's brazen altar, 1 Kings viii. 64. 2 Chr. iv. 1. Displaced by the idolatrous Ahaz, 2 Kings xvi. 10—15. Used by him to "inquire" by, v. 15. Set again "upon his bases," Ezra iii. 3. (2) The golden altar of incense more precious, Ex. xxx. 1, Ezek. viii. 11. Its true place, Ex. xxx. 6. Emblem of continual prayer, v. 7. Lev. iv. 7. 1 Kings vi. 20. Referred to the Holy of Holies, though itself without the veil, *ibid.* Incense used in the wilderness when sacrifice had ceased, Num. xvi. *init.*
- Al-taschith explained, Ps. lvii. p. 86; lix. 11; lxxv. p. 118. The four Psalms with this title refer to Christ through David, Ps. lvii. p. 86.
- Amalek, location and history of, Gen. xxxvi. 12. Ex. xvii. 8. 14. Judg. vi. 33. Bitter enemies of the Jews, Num. xxiv. 7. Scripture type of Satan, Esther iii. 1, 2. How called "first of the nations," Num. xxv. 20. To be remembered by Israel as a warning, Deut. xxv. 17, 19. Remembered by God, 1 Sam. xv. 2. Mount of, Judg. xii. 13; in Seir, 1 Chr. iv. 43.
- Amariah, 2 Chr. xix. 11.
- Amasa or Amasai, account of, 1 Chr. xii. 18.
- Amaziah (1), king of Judah, his faults, 2 Chr. xxv. 2, 12, and superstition, v. 14. His victory over Edom, 2 Kings xiv. 7. His pride brings defeat from Joash, v. 13, 15, 16. (2) The idolatrous priest of Bethel, Amos vii. 10.
- Amber (*electrum*), a compound of gold and silver, or χαλκοῦ-βαρος, bright brass, Ezek. i. 4.
- Ambrose, S., his rebuke of Theodosius, Ezek. iii. 17. Cited, Vol. i. Part 1, *Introd.* p. xxix, xxxiv. Gen. iv. 3, 4; xiv. 14; xvi. 1, 2; xvii. 10, 11, 17; xviii. 2; xxii. 8; xxiv. 2, 3, 16, 33, 36, 51, 60; xxvii. 15, 17; xxviii. 12, 21, 22; xxix. 18, 24; xxxv. 3, 14, 19, 28; xxxvii. 9, 10, 20, 31; xxxviii. 14, 28; xxxix. 1, 8, 12; xli. 45; xlii. 4; xliii. 25, 34; xlv. 3, 26; xlv. 4, 5, 28; xlix. 1. Ex. iii. 5; xiii. 22; xxiv. 14; xxv. 9; xxxii. 20, 27. Vol. i, Part 2, p. 37. Lev. xiii. 58; Num. xvii. 8; xxi. 5. Deut. viii. 4; xxii. 5; xxviii. 28. Josh. x. 12, 13. Judg. iv. 23. Vol. ii. Part 1, p. 110; iii. p. 114. Judg. xi. 40; xiv. 2, 9; xv. 3, 16; xvi. 1, 4, 13, 22; p. 160, note 8. Ruth iv. 8. 1 Sam. xvii. 16; xxv. 42; xxvii. 3; xxviii. 11, 12. 2 Sam. vi. 14, 16. Vol. ii. Part 2, p. 94. 2 Sam. xii. 13; xiv. 24; xvi. 10, 11; xxiii. 16; xxiv. 15. 1 Kings iii. 16; xxi. 10, 27. Job i. 12; ii. 9; iii. 1, 8; xvi. 19; xxviii. 28; xl. 15. Vol. iv. Part 2, p. vi, note 2; p. vii, note 2; p. ix, note 11; p. xv, note 6. Ps. i. p. 2; xxiii. p. 32; xxxiii. 6; xxxiv. 6; xxxv. 6; xxxvi. 18, 24; p. 51; xxxviii. p. 56; xl. 12; xli. p. 61; xlii. p. 63; xlv. p. 66; xlv. 6; lxxii. 6; xcvi. p. 152; (and his editor 1836), cxlviii. 12. Prov. v. 15, 19; vi. 8; vii. 13, 26; viii. 22; ix. 2, 17. Eccles. iv. 10, 11. Cant. i. 2, 5, 10; ii. 15. Isa. lix. 6; lx. 1, 8; lxi. 1; lxxv. 20. Jer. i. 5, 14; xvii. 11; xxxviii. 13. Ezek. iii. 17; xxvii. p. 221; xxxvii. 12. *Retrospect*, p. 280, note 4. Hab. iii. 2. Zech. iii. 3. Mal. iv. 5.
- Amen, its varied use in different parts of Scripture, Deut. xxvii. 16. Neh. vii. 6. Isa. lxxv. 16.
- Ammianus Marcellinus, cited Gen. xvi. 12, Esther i. 8. Isa. xix. 2—4. Dan. viii. 3.
- Ammi-nadib, of a willing people, Cant. vi. 12.
- Ammonites, their origin and history, Gen. xix. 38. Deprived of their land by the Amorite, not by Israel, Judg. xi. 13, 15. Enemies of the Jews, Neh. ii. 10. Jer. xl. 14; xli. 10. Yet some called to God's service under the Law, 1 Chr. xi. 39. Their savage cruelty punished, 2 Sam. xii. 31. Though shut out from the congregation might become proselytes and intermarry with Jews, Neh. xiii. 1. Prophecies against them and their fulfilment, Jer. xlix. p. 116. Ezek. xxv. 2. As a type of the Church's enemies to be utterly destroyed, Ezek. xxi. 32. Dan. xi. 41. The name disappears, Ezek. xxv. 10.
- Amon, his name probably not connected with the god Ammon, 2 Kings xxi. 19. His dishonoured burial, v. 26.
- Amorite, the, Gen. x. 16. Judg. i. 34. A general name for Canaanite, 2 Sam. xxi. 2. His stature, Amos ii. 9.
- Amos disintegrates the view of Divine justice afforded generally by Joel (whom he quotes or imitates, Vol. vi. Part 2, pp. 29, 39. Amos i. 2, 3; ii. 13; iii. 1), and exhibits its visitation on several typical nations, Vol. vi. Part 2, pp. xiii. 39. Amos i. 3. God, as Supreme, takes cognizance of heathen, Amos ii. 1, but especially of His own people, v. 4. Special chastisement foretold on all forms of corrupt religion and evil living. Gentiles, themselves evangelized by faithful Jews, will evangelize the Jewish nation, p. xiii. Continues the strain of Hosea, p. 50. His significant name, p. 39. Amos i. 3; v. 1. Station and country, Amos i. 1. Love of pastoral imagery; chiefly addresses the ten tribes (Amos iii. 12), his date as connected with the earthquake, *ibid.* His eight burdens, v. 3, expanded by later prophets, *ibid.* When fulfilled, v. 6. His five parables, Amos iii. 3—6. His dirge, Amos v. 1. His five visions analyzed, Amos vii. p. 50. In the last sees the Lord Himself, Amos ix. 1.
- Amram, father of Moses, shewn to be the son of Kohath, Num. iii. 27, 28.
- Anab, site of, Josh. xi. 21; xv. 50.
- Anaharath, Josh. xix. 19.
- Anak, or Anakim, Num. xiii. 22. Josh. xiv. 15. Read by some Jer. xlvii. 5.
- Ananim, Gen. x. 13.
- Anani, Jewish fancy respecting him, 1 Chr. iii. 24. Why a Rabbinical title of Messiah, Dan. vii. 13.
- Anathoth (the poor), Josh. xxi. 18. 1 Chr. vii. 8. Isa. x. 30. Jer. i. 1. A priestly city, 1 Kings ii. 26.
- Andrewes, Bp., cited Ex. xii. 15; xxviii. 17; xxxiv. 6. Lev. iii. 1; vi. 13; xix. 19. Num. v. 19; vi. 23; ix. 17; x. 2, 35, 36; xi. 29; xvi. 8, 40; xvii. 10; xxx. 2. Deut. v. 28; xvii. 9; xx. 2; xxiii. 9; xxvii. 15, 16; xxix. 19; xxxiii. 17. Josh. vii. 4. Judg. ix. 4; xvi. 25; xix. 30. Ruth ii. 20. 1 Sam. x. 6; xiii. 9; xiv. 19; xxiv. 6; xxvi. 8. 1 Kings i. 7; iii. 12; viii. 37; xix. 11, 12. 2 Kings i. 3. 1 Chr. xi. 38; xxiii. 2, 32. Ezra i. 1. Neh. viii. 10. Esther ii. 23; vi. 2; ix. 26. Job i. 5, 6; xv. 15; xix. 23, 25; xxxiii. 24. Ps. xvi. 9; lxxxv. 10; cxviii. 22, 24; cxlvi. 1, 2. Prov. viii. 15; xxiv. 21. Cant. ii. 14. Isa. vii. 14; ix. 6; xxxvii. 3; lxiii. p. 181; v. 1. Jer. xxiii. 6. Ezek. xxxiii. 30. Hos. xiii. 9, 14. Joel ii. 12. Mic. v. 2. Hagg. ii. 7. Zech. xii. 10. Mal. i. 11.
- Angel of the Lord, in the Old Testament identified with God the Word, Gen. xvi. 7. God the Father never said to be sent, Gen. *ibid.*; xviii. 2. The subject examined, Ex. xxiii. 20. Alluded to, Gen. xxii. 11, 16; xxviii. 12; xxxi. 11; xxxii. 24; xlviii. 16. Ex. iii. 2, 4; xiv. 19; xxiii. 8, 14. Num. xx. 16. Judg. ii. 1; vi. 11, 23; xiii. 3, 19, 22. 2 Kings i. 3. Eccles. v. 6. Mic. v. 5. Nah. p. 87. Zech. p. 120; ch. i. 8; ii. 8. The Angel Interpreter and Mediator who hath found a ransom, Job xxxiii. 23, 24. The Angel of His presence, Isa. lxiii. 9. "That certain One," Dan. viii. 13, 15. "One man," Ezek. ix. 2. Dan. x. 5, 6; xi. 1.
- Angels, the, as subjects of God, present themselves to worship Him, Job i. 6. Good spirits, not divine, first named, Job iv. 15. Existed before the earth in its present form, Job xxxviii. 7. Called "men," Ezek. ix. 1, and "saints," Job v. 1; xv. 15. Sin of worshipping them, Job v. 2, 8. Present when the Law was given, Deut. xxxiii. 2. Attendant on the throne of Judgment, Dan. vii. 10. Zech. xiv. 5. Bring both mercy and judgments, Ps. xxxiv. 7. Evil angels, Ps. lxxviii. 49. Angels of kingdoms evil, Dan. x. 13, 20. Ministry of angels clearly spoken of in the later books of the Old Testament, Ps. civ. 4. Much about them in Zech. i.—viii., not much in his later chapters, Zech. p. 196. Spiritual conflict between God and bad angels, Job iv. 15.
- Angelomus, cited 1 Sam. ii. 1, 3, 7, 8; xvi. 12; xvii. 55. 2 Sam. v. 4, 6, 24; vi. 21. Vol. ii. Part 2, p. 94. 2 Sam. xxiii. 3, 4, 5, 16; xxiv. 24. 1 Kings v. 1; vii. 25; xi. p. 45; xxi. p. 80. 2 Kings ii. 9, 20—22, 23; iv. 41; xiii. 17, 18, 21.
- Angelophany of book of Daniel, how very appropriate to these times, Vol. vi. Part 1, p. xix.
- Anim, Josh. xv. 50.
- Animals subjected to man, Gen. i. 26. Vol. i. Part 2, p. 32. The grant renewed, and given to man for food, Gen. ix. 2, 3. Men sent to them to learn wisdom, Job xxxvi. 38. God's care for them, Jonah iv. 11. Mysteriously suffer for man's sin, Num. xxii. 23. Hos. iv. 3. Joel i. 18. Some heathens conscious of the fact, Jonah iii. 7, 8.
- Anointing, a sign of joy, Dan. x. 8; omitted by mourners, Amos vi. 6. A token of divine appointment, 1 Sam. x. 1. Successive unctions of David typical, 1 Sam. xvi. 3. 2 Sam. v. 3. That of Christ at His Incarnation and Baptism, Isa. lxi. 1.

8. Zech. iv. 11—14. Perhaps used in a spiritual sense as early as 1 Kings xix. 16. 2 Kings viii. 7. Kingly unction, Eccles. vii. 1; x. 1. Even for Zedekiah, Lam. iv. 20. The Bridegroom anointed, Cant. i. 3. Cyrus God's anointed, Jer. i. 44. "Because of the anointing" explained, Isa. x. 27. "Anointed," i. e. principal, Mic. v. 5.
- Anselm, Archbp., cited Cant. i. 6.
- Answering the thoughts, when no word has been spoken, Cant. ii. 10.
- Ant (Heb. *nemalah*), popular belief respecting its habits, Prov. vi. 6; xxx. 25.
- Anti-Colenso, characterized and cited, Num. xxxi. 2.
- Antichrist, the openly infidel king of whom Antiochus Epiphanes was but a type, Dan. xi. 36—45. To be explained analogically from history, *vv.* 40, 41, 43, 44; xii. 7, 11, 12. Identified with him of 1 John, Dan. xi. 37. Characterized, *vv.* 37, 38, 39. His contest with the Pope or spiritual Antichrist, *vv.* 40, 43. His overthrow, Dan. xii. 1.
- Antichristianism, its varied forms of opposition to the Gospel, from passive to aggressive, prefigured in the wars of Canaan, Vol. ii. Part 1, pp. 38, 39. Josh. xi. 4. Two stages respectively typified by the waters of Merom and of Megiddo, Judg. v. 19. Its several forms discriminated, Vol. v. Part 1, p. 38. Three phases, Vol. vi. Part 2, p. xiii. That on the eve of the Second Advent, Cant. iii. 1. 3. Mic. v. 6. In the latter days, Ps. lxxviii. 14. Vol. v. Part 2, p. 156. Vol. vi. Part 1, p. ix. Typified by Assyria, Vol. v. Part 1, pp. xiv, xv. Ezek. xxxii. 22. By Egypt, Ezek. xxxii. 2. That of Antiochus, Vol. vi. Part 1, p. xvi. Dan. viii. 1. 26; p. 48; ch. xi. 30. That of last times, Ezek. xxxviii. pp. 246, 247 (Gog). Joel i. 9; iii. 2, 14. Mic. iv. 12, 13. Nah. iii. 17. Zech. xii. 2, 4, 9; xiv. 2, 3. Solemnly denounced by the loving Evangelist, Isa. lxvi. 24. Jeremiah a champion against it, Vol. v. Part 2, p. vii. It despises God and defies itself, Hab. i. 11. Zeph. ii. 15. Shall be broken without hand, Dan. viii. 25. May read in prophecy its own doom, if it will, Dan. viii. 1.
- Antigonus slain, Vol. vi. Part 1, p. xiii, note 6.
- Antinomian heresy, a strong protest against it, Ps. xxvi. p. 36.
- Antiochus Epiphanes an instrument of God, Dan. viii. 24. A vile person, Dan. xi. 21. Type of infidel persecutor, Dan. p. 37; of Antichrist, Zech. xii. 2. His career, Vol. vi. Part 1, pp. xvi, xxi. Dan. viii. 9, 17, 23, 25; xi. 21—32. Not described, Dan. xi. 36—45. Not the "little horn" of Dan. vii. 8, but of Dan. viii. 9; xi. 23. His tyranny lasted 3½ years, Dan. vii. 25. His impiety, Dan. viii. 11. Full chronology of his reign, Dan. p. 38. His craft and flatteries, Dan. xi. 24. His miserable end, Zech. xii. 3. May have read of his own doom, Dan. viii. 1.
- Antiphons, their use in interpreting the Psalms, Vol. iv. Part 2, p. xiv, note 2. Exemplified, Ps. i. p. 2. Ps. ii. p. 2. Ps. iii. 5. Grounded on ancient expositions, *ib.* Paschal antiphon cited, Dan. iii. 25.
- Antiquity of man prior to the Mosaic period insufficiently proved from alleged remains of his bodily frame, Gen. i. 27.
- Antonine's Itinerary, cited, Jer. xlv. 1.
- Ape, the golden, of German Jews, Lev. xxvi. 44. Apes with a Sanscrit name brought to Solomon, 1 Kings x. 22.
- Aphek (i. e. fastness), in Judah, site of, Josh. xii. 18. That near Jezreel, 1 Sam. xxix. 1. 1 Kings xx. 26. 2 Kings xiii. 17. That in Syria, Josh. xiii. 4; in Asher, Josh. xix. 30.
- Apocalypse, the, a sequel to, and completion of, Daniel's prophecies, Vol. vi. Part 1, p. xvi. Dan. v. 4; vii. 2, 7, 8, 10, 11, 14. p. 48. Not arranged in chronological order of events, p. xviii. Follows Daniel's imagery, Dan. x. 5, 6, 16; xi. 41, 42; xii. 1, 5—7, and Joel's, Joel i. 4; ii. 4; iii. 13, 14. So Obad. *vv.* 12, 21. Mal. iv. 2. Follows Zechariah's imagery, Vol. vi. Part 2, pp. xix, xxiii, note 4. Zech. i. 8; iv. 11—14; ix. 13; x. 3; xiv. 2, 8, 11. Best commentary on Zechariah, Zech. iv. 10.
- Apocrypha, its canonical reception by Church of Rome hinders the conversion of the Jews, Mic. vii. 8. More edifying Church lessons from it suggested for the new Lectionary, Vol. vi. Part 1, p. xvii, note 8. The first book of Maccabees especially interesting in these latter days, Dan. xi. 32.
- Apollinarius, cited, Dan. ii. 31.
- Aponius, cited, Vol. iv. Part 3, p. 124, note 4. Cant. viii. 2, 8.
- Aposiopesis, examples of, 1 Sam. xx. 42. Ps. cxliii. 9. Isa. lxvi. 18. Awful silence of, Ps. xxvii. 13.
- Appian, cited, Job xxxix. 18. Dan. viii. 9; xi. 5, 6, 7, 10, 18, 20; xi. 30.
- Apple (generically including lemon and citron), described Cant. ii. 3, 5; viii. 5. Apple of the eye, tenderness of the metaphor, Ps. xvii. 8. Prov. vii. 2, 9. Lam. ii. 18. Zech. ii. 8.
- Aquila, cited, Isa. xxviii. 11. Dan. viii. 18. Hab. iii. 2.
- Aquinas, Thomas, cited, Job xix. 26; xxxii. p. 71; xl. 14; xli. 1. Ps. lix. 27. Vol. iv. Part 3, p. 124, note 4. Cant. ii. 15; v. 12; viii. 9. Isa. xxix. 24; xxx. 33. Jer. iv. 2. xxxi. 22. Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 278, note 7. Hos. i. 2. Zech. xiii. 6.
- Ar, its meaning and location, Num. xvi. 15. Isa. xv. 1.
- Arabab, 2 Sam. xxiii. 31.
- Arabian wandering clans, Neh. ii. 19. Enumerated, Isa. xxi. 13. Robbers, Jer. iii. 2.
- Arabic version of the Old Testament, its titles to certain Psalms, Ps. xvi. p. 71. Also to portions of the prophecies, Isa. xviii. p. 51; xxv. xxvi. p. 70; xlii. p. 123; lii. 13; lx. 1. Lam. p. 138; v. p. 149. Ezek. xxxvii. 16. Dan. iii. 23.
- Arad, its probable position, Num. xxi. 1. Josh. xii. 14. Judg. i. 16. Canaanitish sally made there, Num. xxi. 2. Cp. Num. xxxiii. 40.
- Aram (see *Padan*), its meaning and varied use, Gen. x. 15. 22. Judg. iii. 8.
- Aramaic or Syriac (see *Hebrew*), by what nations spoken, 2 Kings xviii. 26. The written character, Ezra iv. 7. Ram connected with Aram, Job xxxii. 2.
- Ararat, a mountainous region in Armenia, Gen. viii. 4. 2 Kings xix. 37 (Heb.). Jer. li. 27.
- Araunah (*Ornan*, 1 Chr. xxi. 18), his position, 2 Sam. xxiv. 16. His zeal typical of call of Gentiles, v. 23. 1 Chr. xxi. 13. Terms of his purchase coincide in both histories, 2 Sam. xxiv. 24.
- Arbela, battle of, Vol. vi. Part 1, p. xii. Dan. viii. 8; x. 4.
- Archer, Christ, whose arrows are the ministers of His Gospel, Vol. vi. Part 2, pp. xxi. 121. Hab. iii. 9. Zech. ix. 13.
- Archite, the, Josh. xvi. 2. 2 Sam. xv. 32.
- Arcturus (Heb. *Ash*), rather the Great Bear, Job ix. 9; xxxviii. 32.
- Argob (region of Hauran or Trachonitis), described, Deut. iii. 4. 1 Kings iv. 13.
- Arias Montanus, cited, Ezek. xiii. 18. Nah. i. 14. Zech. xii. 2.
- Ariel, Jerusalem, why so called, Isa. xxix. 1. Jer. xii. 8. Ezek. xliii. 15.
- Aringhi, cited, Dan. vi. 17.
- Arioch, explained, Gen. xiv. 1. Dan. ii. 14.
- Aristides, anecdote of, Eccles. iv. 4.
- Aristophanes, cited, Job xxv. 16. Prov. xxii. 6.
- Aristotle, cited, 1 Kings vi. 16. Esther i. 14; ii. 21. Job xl. 15. Prov. vi. 6. Jer. li. 31. Dan. vii. 5. Jonah iii. 6, 7.
- Arithmetic, divine, or numbers having a mystical meaning, Gen. xiv. 14. Three hundred, Vol. ii. Part 1, p. 114. See *Three, Four, Four-square, Five, Six, Seven, Eight, Ten, Twelve, Forty, Forty-two, Seventy, Hundred*. The number 390 rather symbolical than historical, Ezek. iv. 5. Three, four, twelve, their products and powers, Ezek. *Retrospect*, pp. 275—8. So 144,000 and 153 explained, *ib.* Six and sixty, Dan. iii. 1. The 1290 days and 1835 days to be explained by historical analogy, Dan. xii. 11, 12.
- Arjans, his error confuted, Deut. vi. 4; xiii. p. 234. Ps. lxxxi. 9. Cant. ii. 14; v. p. 145. With Eunomius and Apollinarius denies a reasonable soul in Christ, Ps. xvi. 9. Accepts the spiritual teaching of the book of Proverbs, Vol. iv. Part 3, p. xiii. While arguing falsely from the Septuagint rendering, Prov. viii. 22. His party fights against the Nestorians, Vol. ii. Part 1, p. 115. Appeals to the civil power, Amos vii. 13.
- Ark, Noah's, its form, dimensions, and windows. Contained only generic primitive types of living things, which might be few. A type of Christ's Church in its contents, design, and fortunes, Gen. vi. 14, 15. Prov. xxx. 19. Its miraculous surroundings a trial of our faith, Gen. vii. 8, 9.
- Ark, in the Tabernacle: "the glory," Ps. lxxviii. 61, the true, Jer. iii. 16. Its dimensions and contents, Ex. xxv. 10. Contained the manna, or living bread, and the budding rod of an everlasting priesthood, Num. xvii. 10. These not in the Ark in Solomon's Temple, 1 Kings viii. 9. Called God's footstool, 1 Chr. xxviii. 2. Lam. ii. 1. Typifies Christ's body, the Church, Ex. xxv. 10. 2 Chr. i. 4. Had no resting place, Ex. xxv. 15, till Solomon gave it rest after 600 years of wandering, 1 Kings viii. 2, 6. The Ark not remade by him, Ex. xxv. 16. 1 Chr. xxviii. 18. 2 Chr. i. 4. Its setting out a Whitsuntide, being typical of the march of the Divine Glory through the world, Num. x. 35, 36. Accounts of its place in the host consistent, *ib.* On certain solemn occasions borne by priests, not by simple Levites, Josh. iii. 3. 1 Kings viii. 3. 2 Chr. v. 4. David's error in placing it in a cart, 2 Sam. vi. 3. Why not to be approached, Josh. iii. 4. 1 Sam. vi. 19. 2 Sam. vi. 6. Abides at Shiloh, Josh. xviii. 1. Judg. ix. 27. Its bare presence unavailing without holiness, 1 Sam. iv. 3, 4. Why permitted to be taken by Philistines, v. 11. With Saul, 1 Sam. xiv. 18. Mistakes and hindrances

- in bringing it to its place typical, 2 Sam. vi. p. 82. 1 Chr. xiii. 3. Still in existence, 2 Chr. xxxv. 3. No ark in Ezekiel's Temple, Jer. iii. 16.
- Arkite**, the, Gen. x. 17.
- Armageddon**, derivation of, Mic. v. 1.
- Ap'lor**, why used rather than *ἀπὸρ* in the Apocalypse, Jer. xxviii. p. 64.
- Arnobius**, cited, Isa. ii. 4; lvii. 6. Jer. viii. 7.
- Arnon river**, Num. xxi. 13. 24.
- Aroer**, two towns so called, Num. xxxii. 34. Isa. xvii. 2. Jer. xlviii. 19. That by Rabbah, Josh. xiii. 25. 2 Sam. xxiv. 5. Perhaps a third, 1 Sam. xxx. 28. Cp. Jer. xlviii. 6.
- Arpad**, 2 Kings xviii. 34. Isa. x. 9. Jer. xlix. 23.
- Arphaxad**, located, Gen. x. 22.
- Arrian**, cited, Isa. xiii. 20; xxi. 1; xxiii. 16. Ezek. xxvi. p. 215; xxvii. 27. Vol. vi. Part 1, p. xii, notes 3 and 6; p. xiii, notes 1 and 15; p. xiv. Dan. viii. 2. 7. Zech. ix. 1.
- Art**, Christian influenced by interpretation of ancient versions, Ex. xxiv. 29. Hab. iii. 2.
- Artaxerxes**, a royal title (1) of Pseudo Smerdis, Ezra iv. 7. (2) Of Longimanus: why he was so friendly to the Jews, Vol. iii. pp. 300. 315. Isa. xiv. 1. Adorned the Temple, Ezra vi. 14. How called King of Babylon, Neh. xiii. 6. His history, Ezra vii. 1. His edict (b.c. 458), v. 8. Influenced by Xerxes' misfortunes and (through Ezra) by Daniel's prophecies, vv. 23. 25. Sends Nehemiah to Jerusalem (b.c. 445), Neh. i. 1; ii. 6. His affairs blest, v. 8. Reigned forty prosperous years, Vol. iii. p. 365. Length of his reign discussed, Dan. ix. p. 47. (3) Of Mnemon, Ezra vii. 12.
- Articles**, the XXXIX., cited, Vol. iii. p. 295, note 1. Jer. iv. 2; vii. 31.
- Artillery**, the term explained, 1 Sam. x. 40.
- Arvadite**, the, Gen. x. 18. Ezek. xxvii. 8.
- Aryan class of languages**, Dan. i. 4, 5, 11; ii. 6; iii. 2. 24.
- Asa**, king of Judah, his obedience prolongs his reign, 1 Kings xv. 10. Saw eight kings of Israel, *ib.* His holy courage, v. 13. Did not neglect human means while trusting on God, 2 Chr. xiv. 6. The accounts of his reign and character in the two histories not inconsistent, 1 Kings xv. 14. The one illustrates the other, vv. 15. 17. His piety procures a triumph over Egypt, 2 Chr. xiv. 9, 11. His distrust, 2 Chr. xvi. 7. His relapse, vv. 9, 10. The healer did not remember the True Healer, 1 Kings xv. 23. 2 Chr. xvi. 12. His splendid burial, v. 14.
- Asaph**, (1) the Gershonite, brother in song to Heman and Ethan, 1 Chr. vi. 39. 44. Ps. l. p. 77. His twelve Psalms historical and prophetic, chiefly using "Elohim" for God's name, *ib.* Ps. lxxiii. p. 114. Characterized by sudden transitions, Ps. lxxxi. 6; p. 133. A seer, 1 Chr. xxv. 1. A prophet, Ps. lxxviii. 2. His descendants alone of the singers returned from Babylon, Ezra ii. 41. Neh. xii. 46. His name extended to the singers of his family, Ps. lxxiv. p. 116; lxxviii. p. 121; lxxxiii. p. 131. (2) The Kohathite, 1 Chr. xxvi. 1.
- Ascend to the house of the Lord**, suggestive of Christ's Ascension, 1 Kings x. 5. Cp. 2 Chr. ix. 4.
- Ashdod**, described, Josh. xi. 22; xv. 47. Amos i. 8. Zech. ix. 6. Its speech, Neh. xiii. 24. Called also *Azotus*, 1 Sam. v. 5.
- Asher**, (1) (i. e. "the blessed,") son of Jacob, follows Gad, as the crown does the cross, Gen. xlix. 20. His proper place in the list of the patriarchs, Num. i. 4. Possessed a fruitful land and mines, Deut. xxxiii. 24, 25. Boundaries of his tribe, Josh. xix. 24. His incorporation in Canaan represents the spiritual degeneracy of the Church after primitive times, Judg. i. 32. (2) A town in Manasseh, Josh. xvii. 7.
- Asheroth**, plural of *Asherim* (see *Groves*), Judg. iii. 7.
- Ashima**, identified, 2 Kings xvii. 30.
- Ashkenaz**, delineated, Gen. x. 3; called *Ashohenaz*, Jer. li. 27.
- Ashnah**, Josh. xv. 33.
- Asheroth-Karnaim**, its position and meaning of the name, Gen. xiv. 5.
- Ashtoreth**, the Canaanitish moon-goddess, meaning of her name, Deut. vii. 13. *Asharoth* (pl.), her various forms, Judg. ii. 13.
- Ashurites**, who are meant, 2 Sam. ii. 9.
- Ass**, wild, of desert, Gen. xvi. 12. Ps. civ. 11. Hos. viii. 9. Egyptian, Gen. xlii. 26. Arabian, Job i. 3. His two names, Job xxxix. 5. A noble animal, Prov. xxvi. 3. Mystically expounded, Hab. iii. 2. Unclean to the Jews, Ex. xiii. 13. 2 Kings vi. 25. Thus typifying the Gentiles, Isa. xxxii. 20. Some reason assigned, Lev. xi. 9. Speaking of Balaam's ass, a plain miracle wrought for an adequate cause, guaranteed by St. Peter: its moral meaning, Num. xxii. 28. White asses, Judg. v. 10; x. 4; xii. 14. Emblem of peace as contrasted with the war-horse, also of Christ's meekness, Judg. x. 4. Wild ass's colt, the Gentiles untamed, Job xi.
12. The foal of the ass on which Christ sat symbolized, Ps. xxxii. 9. Cant. iii. 4. Isa. xxxii. 20. Zech. ix. 9. Followed by its mother the Hebrew Church, Zech. ix. 9.
- Asshur** (or *Essurich*, Ezek. xxvii. 23), or *Assyria*, its extent, Gen. x. 22. Eastern branch of Shem's family, Num. xxiv. 24. Chaldees sprung from them, Isa. xlii. 13. Aramaic the popular language (Isa. xxxiii. 19, an Aryan dialect being used at court, 2 Kings xviii. 26), Dan. ii. 4. How afflicted by Chittim, Num. xxiv. 24. Its burden, Isa. xvii. 12. Assur confederate against Jehoshaphat, Ps. lxxxiii. 8. This empire first in contact with Israel, 2 Kings xv. 19. 2 Chr. xxviii. 16; xxx. 6. God's mere instrument in punishing His people, 1 Chr. v. 20. Isa. x. 5. 7; xvii. 12. Ezek. xxiii. 9. Hos. v. 14. Nah. i. 4. A constant type of infidel Antichristianism, Vol. v. Part 1, pp. xiv, xv. Isa. xi. 11. Vol. vi. Part 2, p. xiv. Obad. p. 57. Mic. v. 5. 6. Nah. p. 87; iii. 4. Hab. p. 95, or even of Satan, Mic. v. 5. Its sovereigns, Pul (1 Chr. v. 26), Tiglath-pileser (2 Chr. xxviii. 20), Shalmaneser, Sargon (Isa. xx. 1), Sennacherib (2 Kings xv. 19. Nah. iii. 10). Fortunes of the empire told, 2 Kings xv. 25. Its decay after Sennacherib's impiety, 2 Kings xix. 37. Esarhaddon's reign, *ib.* 2 Chr. xxxiii. 11. Josiah's contemporary probably Sardanapalus, 2 Kings xxiii. 29. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 14. Nah. i. 10. His death, Nah. iii. 18. Assyrian and Chaldean regarded as one continuous empire, Isa. vii. 17. Includes Babylon, Isa. lii. 4. Contrasted with it, Ezek. xxxi. p. 226. See *Nineveh*.
- Assidai**, of the Maccabean age, Dan. viii. 9.
- Assir**, a son of Jeconiah or Jehoiahin, who died young and childless, 1 Chr. iii. 17.
- Assyrian garments blue**, Zeph. i. 8.
- Assyrian** (including Babylonian) inscriptions and sculpture, Gen. x. 10, 11. Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xxi, note. 1 Kings xvi. 16. 2 Kings x. 32; xv. 19; xvii. 3, 4, 24; xviii. 9, 18, 21, 34; xix. 8, 24, 37; xx. 12; xxv. 14, 15. 2 Chr. xxviii. 16; xxxii. 1; xxxiii. 11. Ezra i. 2; iv. 5, 6, 7; vi. 12; vii. 12. Esther i. 1; iii. 12. Job xviii. 14. Isa. x. 8, 9, 28—32; xiv. 8, 14, 21; xv. p. 45; xvi. 8; xviii. p. 51; xx. 1; xxi. 13; xxii. 6, 17, 18; xxiii. 13; xxx. 6; xxxiii. 9; xxxvi. 6; xxxvii. 24. Jer. li. 44. 53. Dan. iv. p. 15; v. 16; v. 1. 11; vii. 4. Vol. vi. Part 2, p. xxi. Nah. ii. 4, 12; iii. 18. Hab. ii. 6, 9. Zech. ix. 14. Clay cylinders, Job xxxviii. 14. The Assyrian bull, Isa. x. 13. Sir Th. Phillips's cylinder, Jer. li. 13. Sir Harford Jones's block, Dan. iv. 30. Written in state language of Persian kings, Ezra vi. 22; vii. 12.
- Asterius**, cited, Ps. xix. 6.
- Astrologers of Babylon**, Isa. xlii. 10; xlvii. 10, 13. Dan. ii. 2. Their perplexity, Isa. xli. 28, 29.
- Astruc**, his hypothesis on the origin of the Pentateuch (1753), Vol. i. Part 1, *Introd.* p. xi; p. 12.
- Asup'pim**, explained, 1 Chr. xxvi. 15; as *asup'pith*, Eccles. xii. 11.
- Asyndeton**, examples of, Isa. lxxiii. 11.
- Ataroth**, where located, Num. xxxii. 34. Another, Josh. xvi. 7. 1 Chr. ii. 54.—*adar*, Josh. vi. 2.
- Ataliah**, inference from the meaning of her name, 2 Kings xi. 1. A true daughter of Jezebel, prefiguring those who attempted to murder the Divine Son of David, *ib.* Contrasted with Jehosheba, v. 3. Who are meant by her sons, 2 Chr. xxiv. 7.
- Athanasius**, referred to, Ps. lxxviii. 31. Anecdote of, Ps. cxxxvi. p. 210. Characterized, Cant. v. p. 145. His Epistle to Marcellinus paraphrased, Vol. iv. Part 2, p. iii, note 2; pp. xiv, xv, note 6, xvi. Cited, Deut. xiii. 1. Job xli. 13. Ps. viii. 6, 7; xv. 5; xvi. 1. 5; xix. 1; xxiii. p. 32; xxiv. 7; xl. 2; lv. 15. 23; lvii. 5, 8; lviii. p. 87; v. 1; lix. p. 88; v. 8; lx. 8; lxi. 2; lxiii. 2; lxx. p. 96; vv. 2. 4. 9; lxxvi. p. 97; lxxviii. p. 100; vv. 1. 6. 9, 10, 13. 27. 30, 31; lxxx. 5. 22; lxxii. p. 112; v. 17; lxxv. p. 119; lxxx. p. 127; v. 2. 17; lxxxi. p. 129; v. 16; lxxxvi. 3. 6; lxxxv. 1. 8. 10; lxxxvii. p. 138; vv. 3. 6; lxxxviii. p. 139; v. 18; xc. p. 145; xcii. p. 148; cix. p. 174; vv. 16. 25; cx. p. 177; v. 2; cxiv. p. 180; cxviii. 24, Vol. iv. Part 3, p. xi, note 11. Prov. viii. 22; ix. 1, 2. Eccles. i. 3. Cant. i. 2. Isa. ii. 2; xiv. 12; xxxv. 1; xlviii. 16.
- Athbash**, or alphabetical symbolism explained, Jer. xxv. 26; li. 1.
- Athenæus**, cited, Esther i. 6, 7, 9; iv. 11. Dan. i. 5; iii. 5.
- Atonement**, the great day of; how its law is "an everlasting statute," Vol. i. Part 2, p. 48. Its ceremonial, and its typical reference to the Death and Ascension of our Great High Priest, Lev. xvi. 2. Fifteen sacrifices and all other offices to be done this day by the high priest alone, v. 3. The two goats (see *Natures two* and *Scapegoat*) signify Christ's double work, v. 8. Why one goat put away in the wilderness, *ib.* Golden censer, its incense of prevailing prayer, vv.

- 12, 18. St. Paul's comment on the day's ceremonial, v. 14. Holiest acts need a sacrifice for sin, v. 16. Christ alone our Mediator and Redeemer, v. 17. Several distinct acts needful to present a shadow of comprehensiveness of Christ's one act of mercy, v. 18. Our sins laid on Christ, as on the living goat. The crown of thorns, v. 21. Goat slain by later Jews, *ib.* Linen garments why left in Holy Place, v. 23. Yearly repetition indicates imperfection of law, *ib.* Being "a statute for ever" this day's ritual cannot be in abeyance, v. 29. Its fast, *ib.* Lev. xliii. 27. The Good Friday of the Jewish Church, Lev. xxv. 9. This day and the Sabbath alone devoted to complete rest, Lev. xliii. 3. Jubilee began on this day, Lev. xxv. 9.
- Augustine, S., characterized, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xxiv. Though not always to be vindicated in detail, his principle of interpretation is the only true one, *ib.* Vol. vi. Part 2, p. viii. Anecdote of, from Possidius, Ps. v. p. 8. His Hymnus Abecedarius, Ps. ix. p. 12. Once an unprofitable hearer of sermons, Ezek. xxxiii. 30. Cited, Vol. i. Part 1, *Preface* pp. vii. xii. xxii. *Introd.* pp. xxviii. xxxi. xxxii. xxxviii. *Gen.* i. 2. 4. 26; ii. 3. 16. 17. 24; iii. 7. 20; iv. 2. 11. 15. 17; p. 87. *Gen.* vi. 14. 19. 21; ix. 22. 23. 27; x. 9; xv. 6; 16; xvii. 10. 11. 17; xviii. 8; xix. 8; xxi. 8. 9. 15; xxii. 1. 2. 6. 9. 12; xxv. 1; xxvii. 17. 29. 33. 44; xxviii. 1. 12. 18; xxxi. 30; xxxii. 24; xxxvii. 10; xlv. 12; xlvii. 29. 30; xlix. 12. *Ex.* i. 21; iii. 22; iv. 11; vii. 17; viii. 16; ix. 8. 16; xii. 14. 37. 40; xv. 25; xvi. 8; xvii. 11; xviii. 24; xix. 11; xx. 1. 3. 5. 8—11; xxi. 13. 23. 24; xxii. 18; xxiii. 3. 28; xxiv. 14; xxv. 5; xxix. 9. 18; xxxii. 14. 19. 20; xl. 35. Vol. i. Part 2, *Introd.* p. iv, *note* 2, p. 1. *Lev.* vii. 38; xiii. 46; xvi. 26; xvii. 5. 11; xviii. 14; xx. 10. 15; xxi. 8; xxiii. 34. *Num.* xi. 4; xiii. 23; xvi. 37; xvii. 8; xviii. 18; xix. 2. 5; xx. 10. 11; xxii. 29; xxvii. 15. 18. *Deut.* v. 29; xii. 15; xvi. 2; xvii. 14; xxiii. 18; xxiv. 16; xxviii. 10; xxx. 14; xxxi. 9; xxxiii. 1; xxxiv. 6. Vol. ii. Part 1, *Introd.* p. x; p. xiv, *notes* 8 and 9. *Josh.* iii. 16; v. 2. Vol. ii. Part 1, p. 18. *Josh.* vii. 19; x. 12. 18; xxiv. 27. 30. Vol. ii. Part 1, p. 79, *note* 7; p. 80, *note* 7. *Judg.* i. 3; ii. 22; iii. 2; iv. 23; vi. 26; p. 110. 111. 114. *Judg.* viii. 27; xi. 29. 31. 40; xiv. 6. 9; xvi. 3. 25; xix. 24. *Ruth.* iii. 5. Vol. ii. Part 2, p. xiv, *note* 1; p. xv, *note* 1. 1 Sam. ii. 35; x. 5; xv. 11. 28; xvi. 1; xvii. 4. 16. 37. 40. 49. 51; xix. 24; xx. 5; xxiii. 5—8; xxviii. 11. 12. 2 Sam. vii. 12. 18. Vol. ii. Part 2, pp. 85. 94. 2 Sam. xii. 4. 11; xvi. 10. 11. 12; xviii. 33; xix. 30; xxiv. 1. 2. 17. Vol. iii. p. vii. 1 Kings iii. 2. 16; xi. p. 45; xiii. p. 56; xiv. 24; xvii. 6. 12. 20. 2 Kings ii. 9. 23. 24; iv. 29. 34; v. 10. 14. 19; vi. 6; x. 19. 30; xxi. 17. 1 Chr. xxiii. 1. Vol. iii. pp. 299. 366. *Esther.* vii. 9. Vol. iv. Part 1, p. iv, *note* 2. *Job.* i. 6. 9. 21; ii. 9; iii. 1; ix. 33; xv. 26; xix. 26; xxii. 24; xxiii. 12; xxviii. 28; xxxi. p. 66; xxxii. p. 71. 72; xl. 15. 19; xli. 1; xlii. 12. Vol. iv. Part 2, pp. iii. iv; p. iv, *note* 11; p. v; p. xii, *note* 8; p. xiii, *note* 11; p. xvi. *Ps.* ii. p. 8; iii. p. 6; iii. 5; vii. p. 9; xviii. p. 22; xix. 5; xx. p. 26; xxi. p. 27, v. 13; xxii. p. 29; xxiii. p. 32; xxv. p. 35; xxvi. p. 36; xxix. 10; xxx. 5; xxxi. 22; xxxii. p. 44, v. 1. 3. 5. 10; xxxiii. 1. 6; xxxiv. 12—16; xxxv. 4; xxxvi. 8. 9; xl. 12; xli. p. 61, v. 4; xlv. p. 66, v. 22—26; xlv. p. 68, v. 5. 7; xlv. 4; xlvii. 2; xlix. 5. 7. 14; i. 2. 8; li. 5; lvi. 6; lviii. 4; lix. 11; lxi. 2. 6; lxii. 1; lxiii. 2. 8. 11; lxvi. p. 97; lxviii. 1. 4. 13. 27; lxix. 5. 22. 23. 25. 27; lxxii. p. 112. v. 6; lxxxi. 16; lxxxiii. p. 131; lxxxiv. 10; lxxxv. p. 135, v. 1. 13; lxxxvi. p. 136, v. 2. 11; lxxxviii. p. 139. lxxxix. p. 141; xcvi. p. 152. v. 10; xcix. 8; cli. p. 158, v. 6. 19; cv. 28; cix. p. 174, v. 7; cx. p. 177, v. 7; cxv. 17; cxv. 7; cxvii. 1. 2. 5; cxviii. 9; cxlix. 9; cxlix. 6. 9; cli. 3—5. *Prov.* i. 11. 20; iii. 18; v. 15; vi. 6; viii. 22; ix. 1. 2. 17; xxv. 21. 22; xxviii. 23; xxx. 30; xxxi. 10—31; Eccles. i. 3; vii. 16. 29; xii. 12. 18. Vol. iv. Part 3, p. 123. *Cant.* i. 5. 7; ii. 2. 15; iii. 11; iv. 12; v. 9; viii. 5. Vol. v. Part 1, p. x; p. xii, *note* 10; p. xvii. *Isa.* xiv. 12; xxvi. 19; xlviii. 16; l. 1; lii. 13—15; liii. 1; liv. 1; lviii. 4; lx. 1. 10; lxi. 1; lxiii. 1; lxv. 24; lxvi. p. 190, v. 14. 15. 17. 20. 21. 23. 24. *Jer.* ix. 23; x. 23; xviii. 8; xxxi. 22; xxxv. 18; xlii. 10. *Lam.* i. 15; iv. 20. *Ezek.* iii. 17; iv. 12; xiv. 9. 14; xvi. 63; xxviii. p. 221; xxxiv. 2. 4. 12. 13. 14. 17. 18. 20. 23. 29. 31; xxxvi. 24; xxxvii. 12; xxxviii. p. 246. *Retrospect*, p. 236, *note* 12; p. 239, *note* 5. Vol. vi. Part 1, p. xviii, *notes* 6 and 7; p. xx, *note* 7; p. xxi, *note* 6. *Dan.* ii. 45; iii. 5; vii. 7. 25; viii. 9. 10; ix. 3. 4. Vol. vi. Part 2, pp. viii. x. *Hos.* i. 2. 11; iii. 4; vi. 2; xi. 1; xiii. 14; xiv. 2. *Amos.* ix. 14. 15. *Obad.* 17. 20. *Jonah.* p. 63; ch. i. 17; iv. 6. 7. *Mic.* v. 6. *Nah.* i. 15. *Hab.* iii. 1. *Zeph.* ii. 11; iii. 7. 8. 13. *Hagg.* ii. 7. 8. *Zech.* ii. 8. 9; ix. 11; xii. 10. *Mal.* i. 11; iv. 6. 6.
- Aulus Gellius, cited, *Prov.* xxviii. 21.
- Authorized English version of Scripture, its merits, Vol. iv. Part 1, *Introd.* p. xx. Book of Job most unsatisfactory: elsewhere marginal changes might suffice, *ib.* Its *Preface* referred to. A link of union between Christian communions, not lightly to be set aside. Modified scheme for its revision, *Obad.* 12. Caution suggested, *Jon.* iv. 6. Its varied rendering of the same Hebrew word obscures the connexion in *Prov.* xiii. 11; xiv. 13; xvi. 16; xviii. 10; xix. 1; xx. 11; xxiii. 7. *Jer.* xxiii. p. 51. *Ezek.* xiv. 7. Adopts words from the Chaldee Paraphrase, *Ps.* xvi. 1. Its renderings approved, *Ezek.* xiv. 1. *Dan.* ix. 21. Needs correction, *Judg.* iv. 21. *Ps.* vii. 7; x. 2; cxxviii. 1. *Prov.* xxv. 11. 18. 19. 26. *Eccles.* iii. 21. *Cant.* v. 14. *Isa.* xiii. 22; xxxiv. 5. *Jer.* xxxiv. 4. 5; li. 58; *Ezek.* xliii. 18; xvi. 7; xxix. 10; xl. 7; xlv. 11. *Dan.* xi. 30. *Hos.* iv. 13. *Joel.* ii. 4. *Ava*, 2 Kings xvii. 24; xviii. 34.
- Aven, its probable site, *Amos* i. 5.
- Avenge, the term not necessarily one of passionate resentment, but applied to the Divine retribution, *Esther* viii. 13. The Jews wholly on the defensive, v. 11. *Esther* ix. 12. The time of God's vengeance began with the First Advent, *Isa.* lxiii. 4.
- Avenger of blood (*Heb. goel*), of Whom typical, *Num.* xxxv. 12. *Ruth* ii. 20. The same Hebrew word for *Next Kinsman* (*Ruth* ii. 20) and *Redeemer*, which see.
- Azal (i. e. union), its symbolical meaning, *Zech.* xiv. 5.
- Azariah (1), see *Uzziah*; (2) the courageous High Priest, 1 Chr. vi. 10. 2 Chr. xxvi. 17; xxxi. 10.
- Azekah, its site, *Josh.* x. 10. 1 Sam. xvii. 1. *Jer.* xxxiv. 7.
- Azmaveth, *Neh.* vii. 28; vii. 29.
- Azmon, site of, *Num.* xxxiv. 4.
- Aznath-tabor, *Josh.* xix. 34.
- Azzah (see *Gaza*), might well be rendered uniformly, 1 Kings iv. 24.
- Baalim, the various titles of Baal, the Phœnician sun-god, *Judg.* ii. 11. 1 Kings xvi. 30—33. Religious abhorrence of the name, 2 Sam. ii. 8; iv. 4. "Remnant of Baal," *Zeph.* i. 4.
- Baalath, *Josh.* xix. 44. 1 Kings ix. 18. 2 Chr. viii. 6.
- Baalath-beer, *Josh.* xix. 8, or *Bealoth*, *Josh.* xv. 24.
- Baal-gad (called *Baal-hermon*, *Judg.* iii. 3), meaning and site of, *Josh.* xi. 17.
- Baal-hamon, its locality and symbolical meaning, *Cant.* viii. 11.
- Baal-hazor, 2 Sam. xiii. 23.
- Baal-hermon (not the same as *Baal-gad*), 1 Chr. v. 23.
- Baal-meon, supposed site of, *Num.* xxiii. 38. *Ezek.* xxv. 9. Called *Beth-baal-meon*, *Josh.* xiii. 17. Called *Beth-meon*, *Jer.* xlviii. 23.
- Baal-tamar, *Judg.* xx. 33.
- Baal-zephon, *Ex.* xiv. 2.
- Babel, or *Babylon*, or *Shinar*, described, *Gen.* x. 10; xi. 2. Sources of its history scanty, *Dan.* iv. p. 14. Its brick wall, *Hab.* ii. 13. Present aspect, *Isa.* xlii. 19; xlv. 1. Site of palace, *Jer.* li. 31. *Dan.* iv. 30. Its broad walls, *Jer.* li. 58. Once emporium of the east, *Isa.* xliii. 14; xlvii. 15. Basalt column of Hillah, *Isa.* xlv. 1. *Dan.* iv. 30. Subject to Assyria of old, *Isa.* xliii. 13. Of small account in *Isaiah's* age, *Isa.* xliii. 1. Its empire proper commences, 2 Kings xv. 25. First appears in Scripture, 2 Kings xx. 12. In the ascendant as *Isaiah* had foretold, 2 Kings xxiv. 1. See *Nineveh*. Its later sovereigns, 2 Kings xxv. 27. 2 Chr. xxxv. 21. A mere instrument in God's hand, *Isa.* xxxiii. 9; xxxix. 5; xlii. 24. *Jer.* iv. 11, 12. *Ezek.* vii. 21; xxx. 12. *Hab.* i. 2. 5. 6. Alexander the Great vainly attempts to restore it, *Job* xv. 28. *Isa.* xlii. 20. A second *Jericho* or *Sodom*, *Jer.* l. 15. Jews after captivity loth to name the city, *Ps.* cxxxvii. 1. Her arts and sciences, *Isa.* xlvii. 10. Fondness for music, *Dan.* iii. 5; luxurious dress, v. 21. Babylonian scarlet, *Zeph.* i. 8. Her intolerance, *Dan.* iii. 12. and drunkenness, *Hab.* ii. 5. 15. 16. Type of idolatry and superstition, Vol. v. Part 1, p. xv. *Isa.* xl. 12. Spiritual Rome, *Gen.* xi. 9. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 17. Analogy to mystic *Babylon*, *Isa.* xiv. 1. 12. *Dan.* v. 4. 23. Vol. vi. Part 2, pp. xv. xix. *Obad.* p. 57. *Mic.* v. 6. *Nah.* p. 87; ch. iii. 4. *Hab.* p. 95; ch. ii. 18. Chosen vessels shall be delivered when Apocalyptic *Babylon* shall fall, *Ezra* i. 7. *Isa.* xlii. 2; xlv. 1.
- Babrias, his Fable, *Prov.* vi. 6.
- Back parts indicate humiliation, *Ex.* xxxiii. 23.
- Bacon, Lord, cited, Vol. i. Part 1, *Introd.* p. xxix. *Gen.* ii. 3. 9. 18; v. 24; vi. 14; xxviii. 20. *Lev.* xiii. 12, 13; xix. 19.

- 2 Sam. vi. 6. 1 Kings iii. 12; iv. 32. 2 Kings xvii. 29. Job xxvi. 7. Vol. iv. Part 3, p. xii. *note* 2. Prov. vi. 11; ix. 7; xiv. 6; xv. 1; xxv. 26; xxvii. 14; xxxi. 29. Eccles. vii. 8. 21. Isa. vii. 16. Vol. vi. Part 2, p. xi. *note* 4.
- Badgers' skins, what is meant, Ex. xxv. 6. Ezek. xvi. 10.
- Baalzebub, *Beelzebub*, *Beelzebel*, explained, 2 Kings i. 2.
- Bähr, cited, Esther ii. 21; x. 1.
- Bahurim, 2 Sam. xvi. 5; xxiii. 31.
- Bajith, Isa. xv. 2.
- Baker, Sir Samuel, cited, Job xl. 16.
- Balaam, the name derived, Num. xxii. 5. A mysterious person of ambiguous and composite character, *ib.* His sin, *vv.* 12. 14. 18. 19, and perseverance therein, *vv.* 21. 41. His wilful blindness, *v.* 23. Yet made a channel of Divine revelation, Num. xxiii. 5. Holy prayers of an unholy man engaged in an unholy act, *v.* 10. Three several attempts to do an evil work, *v.* 28. The Spirit's sovereign power exercised even through bad men, Num. xxiv. 2. 4. "His place," *v.* 25. His spite against Israel, Num. xxv. 1. A figure of Antichrist, *v.* 16. Contrasted with Moses in his life and death, Num. xxxi. 8. His prophecy contrasted with David's, 2 Sam. xxiii. 1. His history recited, Mic. vi. 5. Notion of a dialogue between him and Balak questionable, *v.* 6.
- Balm, described, Gen. xxxvii. 25; xliii. 11. Whence it came, Ezek. xxvii. 17.
- Bamoth, site of, Num. xxi. 20. Josh. xiii. 17.
- Bands (see *Sticks*), typical of religious union of all the tribes of Israel, Zech. xi. 7. Cut asunder, *v.* 14.
- Banquets, requests made at them to Eastern kings, Neh. i. 11. Esther iii. 11; v. 4.
- Baptism, figured to us by the crossing of the Red Sea, Mic. vii. 19, and by that of the Jordan by Israel, Josh. iii. 16. Ps. lxxvi. 6. Delay of baptism reproved, Josh. iv. 10. The voice of the Lord on the waters, Ps. xxix. 3. Administered by lay persons, 1 Sam. xxi. 5. Augustine's argument for infant baptism, Ps. li. 5. Involves a renunciation of the Evil One, Prov. viii. 13, in the name of the Triune God, Prov. xviii. 10. Our spiritual circumcision, Nah. i. 15. Regarded by the Jews as a function of Messiah, Isa. lii. 15.
- Barak, meaning of the word, Judg. iv. 6. His hesitation of faith, not of fear, *v.* 8. "On his feet," Judg. v. 15. See *Deborah*.
- Barclay, Dr., cited, Neh. iii. 15.
- Barley bread, as homely, disdained by the rich, Judg. vii. 18. Of what typical, Vol. ii. Part 1, p. 114.
- Barnabas, an image of Levitical priesthood subordinated to Christian, Isa. lxi. 6, and purified, Mal. iii. 3. His Epistle cited, Gen. ii. 1. Ex. xxiv. 6. Lev. ix. 1. Isa. xxxiii. 16; xlv. 1. Jer. vii. 22; ix. 25. Ezek. p. 280, *note* 4. Zech. xiii. 6.
- Baronius, cited, Isa. lxxvi. 17.
- Barrow, Isaac, cited, Gen. xxv. 22. Vol. ii. Part 1, *Introd.* p. xi. *note* 2. Josh. vii. 29. Neh. viii. 10. Esther vii. 9. Ps. xix. 1; xxxix. 4; lxxviii. 56; ix. 12; cxxxix. 7. Prov. iii. 17. 27; iv. 23; x. 9. Eccles. iii. 17; v. 18. Isa. xxx. 33.
- Barter, spiritual, Ps. cvi. 20.
- Baruch, friend and secretary of Jeremiah, of honourable family, foregoes worldly hopes for the Lord's sake, Vol. v. Part 2, pp. xi, xii. Jer. xxiii. 12; xxxvi. pp. 88, 89; v. 4; xliii. 8; xlv. 1. 8. 5. As Tertius to St. Paul, Jer. xxxvi. 18. Brother of Seraiah, Jer. li. 59. Apocryphal book attributed to him, Jer. x. 5.
- Barzillai, the Simeon of the Old Testament, 2 Sam. xix. 31. His descendants noted, Ezra ii. 61.
- Bashan, or *Batanaa*, kingdom of Og, described, Num. xxi. 33. Deut. iii. 1. 4. 1 Chr. v. 16. Ps. lxxviii. 15. 22. Isa. xxxiii. 9. Jer. xxii. 20; i. 19. Micah vii. 14. Nah. i. 4. Zech. xi. 1. 2. Its fat bulls symbolical, Ps. xxii. 12. Its cows, Amos iv. 1. Less worthy of regard than lowly Sion, Ps. lxxviii. 15.
- Basil, S., cited, Gen. i. 2; ii. 9; xviii. 2; xxxvii. 20; Lev. xviii. 18. 1 Sam. ii. 8. Neh. iii. 15. Job xl. 16; xliii. 18. Vol. iv. Part 2, p. xv. Ps. xv. 5; xxiii. p. 32; xxix. 3. 5. 9. xxxiv. p. 47; xlv. 1. 2. 5. 9. 10. 16. 17; xlv. 4; lix. 11; lxxxix. p. 141; cvii. 20. Vol. iv. Part 3, p. x. *note* 8; p. xi. Prov. vii. 14. 26; viii. 22. Isa. iv. 5; vii. 12. 15; viii. 3. 6; xlviii. 16. Ezek. iv. p. 165. Hos. i. 2.
- Basnage, cited, Deut. xiii. 1.
- Bastard, why excluded from the congregation through the fault of others, Deut. xxiii. 2. May mean only "a stranger." Its symbolical sense in Zech. ix. 6. A future life adjusts all inequalities, which also have a spiritual meaning, Deut. xxiii. 2.
- Baumgarten, cited, Vol. iii. p. 360, *notes* 9 and 11; p. 366. Esther i. 1. 22; ii. 1. 6; iii. 2. 7; iv. 11; v. 4; vi. 8.
- Bdelium, what substance meant, Gen. ii. 12. Its colour, Num. xi. 7.
- Bear, for its voracity represents Medo-Persian empire, Dan. vii. 5.
- Beard, how valued by Orientals, 2 Sam. x. 4.
- Beast, in prophetic symbolism indicates vigorous and fierce energy, Dan. vii. 3.
- Beatitude of persecuted saints, the last and octave in Sermon on the Mount, Vol. vi. Part 1, p. xx. Dan. i. 1.
- Beauty of holiness, the term explained and applied, 2 Chr. xx. 21. Ps. xxix. 2; cx. 3.
- Bedan the Judge, otherwise unknown. No error in the reading, 1 Sam. xii. 11.
- Bede the Venerable, characterized, Neh. iv. 23. Prov. xxxi. p. 70. His exposition whence derived, Prov. xxxi. 19, 20. 23. 24, and in what respect so instructive, Vol. iv. Part 3, p. xii. *note* 2. Prov. xxvii. 23—27. Cited, Lev. x. 2. Num. xi. 16; xvii. 8; xix. 2. 3. 4. 6; xx. 10, 11. Deut. viii. 4. Vol. ii. Part 1, p. 18; p. 75, *note* 1. Judg. iv. 23. Vol. ii. Part 1, p. 110. Judg. xiii. 24; p. 160. 1 Sam. xviii. 27; xxi. 7. 2 Sam. iii. 2. Vol. iii. p. 20. 1 Kings vi. 23; vii. 25; xviii. 43. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 22. Ezra i. 1. 10; iii. 2; iv. 3. 12. 14. vii. 6. 19; viii. 17; ix. 4. 5; x. 1. Neh. i. 1. Vol. iii. p. 328. Neh. iii. 1. 10. 15; iv. 23; vi. 4. 17; viii. 1; xi. 1; xii. 43; xiii. 3. 31. Job. i. 1; xxxii. p. 71. Prov. i. 18. 17. 20. 24. 27; ii. 17; v. 14. 15. 19; vi. 3. 5. 11; vii. 4. 14. 19; viii. 1. 17. 22; ix. 1. 3. 5. 17; xx. 26; xxiv. 27; xxvii. 10; xxx. pp. 64, 65; *vv.* 16, 17. 28. 30. 33; xxxi. 10—31. Cant. i. 6; iii. 10; v. 12.
- Beer, Judg. ix. 21.
- Beer-elim, Isa. xv. 8.
- Beeroth, site of, Josh. ix. 17. 2 Sam. iv. 2.
- Beersheba, its position and history, Gen. xxi. 31; xxvi. 33; xlv. 1. Josh. xv. 28; xix. 2. 1 Kings xix. 3. 2 Kings xxiii. 8. Taken and desecrated by Jeroboam, Amos v. 5; viii. 14.
- Beesh-terah, Josh. xxi. 27.
- Beginning, meaning the first half, Jer. xxviii. 1.
- Behemoth, the beast generically, specially the hippopotamus of the Nile, Job xl. 15. Wallows in unclean fens, *v.* 21. Spiritualized it represents man's unregenerate nature, Satan energizing his untamed passions, *v.* 15. Yet the Evil One is a creature of God, and under His control, *v.* 19. Jewish fiction referred to, Job. xli. 6.
- Bel, an idol of Babylon, Isa. xlvi. 1. Jer. l. 2. Tutelary god of the city, Jer. li. 44.
- Belial, its strict meaning, Deut. xiii. 13; xv. 9. 1 Sam. i. 16; xxv. 25; xxx. 22. 2 Sam. xx. 1; xxiii. 6. 1 Kings xxi. 10. Prov. vi. 12; xvi. 26. Nah. i. 15. A name of the Evil One, Deut. xiii. 13. Not really a proper name in the Old Testament, Judg. xix. 22. 2 Sam. xxii. 5.
- Bellarmino, cited, Dan. iv. 27. Zech. ix. 11.
- Bells called to prayer as the High Priest entered the Sanctuary, Ex. xxviii. 33.
- Belly, the (Heb. *beten*), seat of man's thoughts and desires, Job xv. 2; xxxii. 19. The animal man, Hab. iii. 16. The Hebrew *meim*, rather "bowels," Cant. v. 14.
- Belshazzar, joint regent with his father Nabonedus, Jer. xxvii. 7; li. 46. His identity cleared by a cylinder, Dan. v. 1. Second ruler, *v.* 7. His mother perhaps a daughter of Nebuchadnezzar, *vv.* 10. 11. Rebuked by Daniel, *v.* 17. Contrasted with him, Hab. ii. 5. His miserable end, Isa. xiv. 19. Jer. li. 89. Dan. v. 30. Hab. ii. 13. 15, 16. Its suddenness, Hab. ii. 7. God's dealings with him, Vol. vi. Part 1, p. vii.
- Ben, 1 Chr. xv. 18.
- Benaiah, David's captain, 2 Sam. xx. 23. 1 Kings i. 8; ii. 25. 1 Chr. xxvii. 5. 34. His exploits, 2 Sam. xxiii. 20. No flatterer, 1 Kings i. 37.
- Bene-berak, Josh. xix. 45.
- Bengel, cited, Ps. xcix. p. 155.
- Benhadad, a common or official name of kings of Syria, 1 Kings xv. 18; xx. 1. Jer. xli. 27. Its meaning, 2 Kings viii. 8. Amos i. 4. The Syrian king's message to Elisha suggests an alleged fact in our Lord's history, 2 Kings viii. 8.
- Benjamin, his name, Ps. lxxx. 15. Christ the true Benjamin, *v.* 17. His birth foreshadowed the call of his descendant St. Paul: analogies traced between the two in their lives, Gen. xxv. 18; xlii. 4; xliii. 34; xlix. 27. Josh. xviii. 11. Ps. lxxvii. 27. Moses' blessing may refer to the site of the future Temple on his border, Deut. xxxiii. 12. His place (Ps. lxxx. 2) and inheritance next to Joseph's, and containing Jerusalem, Josh. xviii. 11. The tribe's reward for faithfulness to Judah (2 Chr. xi. 12) indicated, 1 Chr. viii. p. 186, *v.* 13. Settled under the shadow of the Temple, *v.* 28. Jer. vi. 1. Its left-handed men, Judg. iii. 15; ix. 16. Its archers, 2 Sam. i. 18. 1 Chr. viii. 40; xii. 2. Nearly extirpated, Judg. xx. 47. 48. Its most flourishing time, 1 Chr. vii. 12.

- Bentley, cited, Job xiv. 4. Dan. viii. 9.
 Berachah, valley of, 2 Chr. xx. 26. Ps. xlviii. p. 73; v. 2; lxxxiv. 6.
 Berengaudus, cited, Ezek. *Retros.* p. 278, note 7.
 Beriah, (1) an ancestor of Joshua, 1 Chr. vii. 23. (2) The Benjamite avenger of Ephraim, 1 Chr. viii. 13.
 Bernard, S., cited, 1 Sam. ii. 1; xv. 15. 22. 2 Kings iv. 34. Ps. lvi. 8; xci. 11. Eccles. i. 2. Vol. iv. Part 3, p. 126, note 5. Cant. i. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 13; ii. 2. 5. 15; iii. 4. 11; vi. 9. Isa. lvi. 24. Jer. vii. 4. Ezek. x. 13. Hagg. ii. 7.
 Berosus, described, Dan. iv. p. 14. Cited, Isa. xxxiii. 13; xxxvii. 36; xliii. 14. Jer. xxv. 1; xlvii. 4; li. 46. Ezek. xxix. 13. Dan. i. 1; iv. p. 14, v. 30; v. 1.
 Berothah, Ezek. xlvii. 16.
 Bertheau, cited, Jer. ii. 1; xxxi. 15. Zeph. i. 4. Also 1 Chr. ii. 49; iii. 2. 17. 21. 22, and elsewhere *passim* in the books of Chronicles, Ezra, Nehemiah, Esther, and Proverbs.
 Bertholdt, referred to, 1 Chr. iii. 21. Ezra x. 3. Lam. p. 139, note 2. Dan. iii. p. 9; iv. 15. 27. Zech. ix. p. 136.
 Bertram, cited, 2 Chr. xix. 11.
 Beryl, or eye of Tarsish, topaz or chrysolite, Ezek. i. 16.
 Besor, brook of, 1 Sam. xxx. 9.
 Beth-arabah, Josh. xv. 6.
 Beth-aram, Josh. xlii. 27.
 Beth-arbel, its derivation and locality, Hos. x. 14. 15.
 Beth-ayen, 1 Sam. xiv. 23.
 Beth-barah (Bethabara?), Judg. vii. 24.
 Beth-car, 1 Sam. vii. 11.
 Beth-diblathaim (see *Diblathaim*).
 Bethel (or *Luz*), described, Gen. xii. 8. Its history and sacred character, Gen. xxviii. 19. Judg. i. 22. 1 Sam. x. 3; xxx. 27. 2 Kings ii. 2. Hos. xii. 4. Amos iv. 4; v. 5. Mount Bethel, 1 Sam. xlii. 2. Site with respect to Beth-ayen, Josh. vii. 2; xvi. 1. Bethel the district, *Luz* the town, Josh. xvi. 2. Apparently meant, Judg. xx. 18. "House of God" simply, Judg. xx. 26. Zech. vii. 2. The man of Bethel misses his spiritual opportunities by leaving it to found another *Luz*, Judg. i. 24—26. A religion of fear contrasted with one of faith, *ib.* Turned by Jeroboam into a Beth-ayen, 1 Kings xii. 29. Hos. iv. 15. 16; x. 5; xii. 4. The altar there, 1 Kings xiii. 2. 2 Kings xxiii. 16. The calves not removed by Jeroboam, 2 Chr. xiii. 19. "The confidence of Israel," Jer. xlviii. 13.
 Bether (i.e. division), in religious strife we need Christ's truth and love, Cant. ii. 17.
 Beth-haccarem, Jer. vi. 1.
 Beth-hogla, Josh. xv. 6.
 Beth-horon, upper and lower, described, Josh. x. 10; xvi. 3. 1 Sam. xiii. 18. 1 Kings ix. 17. 1 Chr. vii. 24. 2 Chr. viii. 5; xxv. 13. Ezek. xxxviii. 22. Hab. iii. 11.
 Beth-jeshimoth, Ezek. xxv. 9.
 Beth-lehem, (1) in Judah, (see *Ephrath*); (2) in Zebulun, Josh. xix. 15.
 Beth-nimrah, Josh. xiii. 27.
 Beth-rehob, Judg. xviii. 23. *Aram-beth-rehob*, 2 Sam. x. 6.
 Beth-shean, its site and history, Josh. xvii. 11. 1 Sam. xxxi. 10. 1 Kings iv. 12. 1 Chr. vii. 29.
 Beth-shemesh, (1) Josh. xv. 10. 1 Kings iv. 9. 2 Kings xiv. 11. 2 Chr. xxv. 23. Rescued from idolatrous worship, Josh. xxi. 16. Judg. i. 33. Why the Ark was taken thither, 1 Sam. vi. 9. 15. (2) Heliopolis in Egypt, Jer. xliii. 13.
 Beth-shittah, Judg. vii. 22.
 Beth-tappuah, Josh. xv. 63.
 Beth-zur, Josh. xv. 58. 2 Chr. xi. 7. Neh. iii. 16.
 Beulah, signification of, Isa. lxii. 4.
 Bezaleel, his significant name, all true artists working under God's shadow, Ex. xxxi. 2. 1 Chr. ii. 20.
 Bezek, located, Judg. i. 4. 1 Sam. xi. 8.
 Bezer, site of, Deut. iv. 43.
 Bildad the Shuite, characterized, Job iv. 1. His last speech, though true and beautiful, deprived of its effect through his uncharitableness, Job xxv. 1. 4.
 Bilson, Bp., cited, Job i. 5.
 Bingham, Jos., cited, 1 Chr. xxix. 11. Isa. lviii. 13. Dan. viii. 9.
 Birthright, wherein it consisted, Gen. xxv. 31. Its spiritual aspect, *ib.* Its double portion, Gen. xlviii. 5. 1 Chr. v. 1. Yet superseded in Jacob's family through Christ, v. 2.
 Birds, in what circumstances are men compared to them, Ps. lxxxiv. 3. Not they, but the human soul, find rest at God's altar, *ib.* Their silliness, Prov. i. 17. "The speckled bird," Jer. xii. 9.
 Bithron, a gorge, 2 Sam. ii. 29.
 Blasphemy of "the Name" punished, Lev. xxiv. 11, by stoning, *ib.* 14. 16.
 Blavney, cited, Zech. ix. p. 136.
 Bleek, cited, Zech. ix. 1.
 Blessed (*εὐλογημένος*), its special application in the New Testament, Deut. xxviii. 3. Its six-fold repetition contrasted with twelve curses, *ib.* Deut. xxvii. 15.
 Blessing, (1) on the part of the head of a patriarchal family, a priestly act, Gen. xxvii. 4. Six blessings in Scripture, Gen. xlix. 1. That of Moses supplementary to Jacob's, *ib.* Deut. xxxiii. 1. Both lead up to Christ, *ib.* Priestly blessing (Deut. xxvii. 14) typical, Lev. ix. 22. This office assigned to the priests, the form intimating a Divine Trinity, Num. vi. 23. Those of the Old Testament not simply temporal, Deut. xxviii. 10. Their ground-work, Ps. lxxvii. p. 99. The kingly blessing, 2 Sam. vi. 18. 1 Kings viii. 14. 1 Chr. xvi. 2. Blessings misused turn to curses; thus having a double edge, Mal. ii. 2. (2) Blessing (i.e. gift), 1 Sam. xxv. 27.
 Blood, why not to be eaten, Gen. ix. 4. The prohibition renewed, Lev. xvii. 10. Still observed in the East, *ib.* Transgressed, Ezek. xxxiii. 25. Christ's blood taken in the cup of blessing the life of our souls, Lev. xvii. 11.
 Bluk, cited, Dan. iv. p. 14.
 Blunt, Professor, cited, Gen. ii. 8; xxiv. 29; xxv. 21. 22; xxviii. 3. 25. Ex. i. 7. Deut. xiii. p. 234. 2 Sam. vi. 16. 1 Kings xviii. 33. 2 Kings xviii. 15. 18. Isa. viii. 2; xxii. 16.
 Boanerges, Zech. ix. 14.
 Boaz, a man of virtue, Ruth ii. 1. His family prayer, v. 4. His prophetic speech, v. 12. A type of Christ, *ib.* Vol. ii. Part 1, p. 160. Ruth iii. 9. Isa. liv. p. 157. Ezek. xvi. 7. 8.
 Bochart, cited, Gen. ii. 12; xi. 1; xxvii. 16. Num. xxiii. 22. 1 Sam. vi. 19. Ezra ix. 3. Esther viii. 10. Job xxvii. 16; xxx. 29; xxxix. 5. 9; xl. 15; xli. 1. 19. Prov. vi. 6; viii. 11; xxx. 31. Cant. v. 12. Isa. xxxiv. 15; xxxviii. 14; xlv. 14. Jer. xiv. 5; xvii. 11. Ezek. iv. p. 165; xxvii. 6. Joel i. 4; ii. 4. Amos iv. 3.
 Bochim (i.e. weepers), site uncertain. Emblem of a religion of mere sentiment and emotion, Judg. ii. 1. 5.
 Boeckh, cited, Jer. xxxii. 9.
 Bohan, stone of, Josh. xv. 6.
 Bolled, the word explained, Ex. ix. 31.
 Bonar, Dr., cited, Neh. iii. 15.
 Book of the Wars of the Lord, Num. xxi. 14. Of Jaaser (1 Sam. ii. 1), or Jeshurun, discussed, Josh. x. 13. 2 Sam. i. 18. "This book," the term explained, Jer. xxv. 13. Jeremiah's direction so to write, Jer. xxx. 2.
 Borrowing by Israelites from Egyptians, the act vindicated, Ex. iii. 22; xi. 2; xii. 35. Figurative sense of spoiling the Egyptians, Ex. iii. 22.
 Bosanquet, J., cited, Dan. ix. 24—27.
 Bossuet, Bp., cited, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. vi, note 8. Ps. xlvii. p. 72. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 121, note 3.
 Botta, his explorations at Nineveh, Nah. iii. 18.
 Boundaries of the Holy Land in its utmost extent, Gen. xv. 18. Ex. xxiii. 31. 2 Kings xiv. 25. Ps. lxxx. 10. Almost reached by David and Solomon, 1 Kings ix. 18. Why specified by God, Num. xxxiv. 3. See *Promises*.
 Bounty of God should make men bountiful, Neh. vii. 10.
 Bow the, David's dirge of, 2 Sam. i. 18. Christ's bow the preachers of the gospel, Zech. x. p. 141; v. 4.
 Bozath, Josh. xv. 39.
 Bozrah, site of, Isa. xxxiv. 6. Jer. xlviii. 24. Amos i. 12. Mic. ii. 12. Meaning of, Isa. lxiii. 1.
 Branch (Heb. *tsamach*), Christ so called, Ps. (lxxx. 15;) lxxxv. 11. Isa. iv. 2; liii. 2. Jer. xxiii. 5; xxxiii. 15. Vol. vi. Part 2, p. xx. Zech. iii. 8. (Heb. *netzer*), Isa. xi. 2. Branch and rush, Isa. ix. 14. The tender one, Ezek. xvii. 22. Distinguished from plant, Ezek. xxxiv. 29.
 Brass (i.e. copper) mines in Palestine, Deut. viii. 9. 1 Kings vii. 14. Isa. lx. 17. Elsewhere, Job xxviii. 2. Not steel, Job xx. 24. Valuable spoil, 2 Sam. viii. 8. An emblem of strength, Ezek. xvi. 36. Zech. vi. 1.
 Bread, of sacrificial offerings, Mtl. i. 7.
 Breaker-up, the, confessed by Jews to be a title of Messiah, Mic. ii. 13.
 Brentius, cited, Isa. xix. 24, 25; lxi. 8; lxvi. 20.
 Breschith Rabba, cited, Dan. vii. 13. Zech. iv. 6.
 Breviary, the Roman, now enforced on all nations, Isa. lxvi. 17.
 Brick-kiln, of Egypt, its figurative sense, Jer. xliii. 9.
 Brigandage, practice of, Job xxxvi. 18.
 Brigandine, Jer. xli. 4.
 Brisson, cited, Dan. vi. 7.
 Brother, used for nephew or cousin, Gen. xiv. 14. Lev. x. 4, or other relatives, 2 Kings x. 13. 2 Chr. xxii. 1; xxxvi. 10. Or associates in a calling, 1 Chr. vi. 39. 44. Three pairs of brothers among the twelve Apostles, Ex. iv. 14. Num. ii. 6. 2 Sam. x. 7—10. David, like Christ, calls his subjects brethren, 1 Chr. xiii. 2.

- Brook (or wady), in the desert, its uncertain continuance, Job vi. 15. 18.
- Brown, John, of Haddington, cited, Josh. v. 10.
- Brown, W. A., cited, Lev. xviii. 18.
- Browne, E. H. Bp., referred to, Vol. ii. Part 2. p. x, *note* 8. Ps. viii. 1.
- Browne, H. (Ordo Sacerdotum), cited, Vol. ii. Part 2. p. xv, *note* 8. Ezra vii. 8.
- Bruce, cited, Lev. xvii. 10.
- Bucephalus, the war-horse, Zech. ix. 9.
- Buckler (Heb. *socherah*), described, Ps. xci. 4. Heb. *maghen*, Prov. ii. 7. Jer. xvi. 8. The *testudo*, Ezek. xxvi. 8.
- Buffon, cited, Job xli. 31.
- Bull, Bp., cited, Gen. i. 26; ii. 9. 18. Ex. xxiii. 20. Deut. xxix. 1. Ps. xxxix. 4. Prov. viii. 22. Eccles. vii. 14. Jer. ix. 23. Dan. x. 13. Hos. x. 12. Mal. i. 11.
- Bundle (i. e. bag or purse), 1 Sam. xxv. 29.
- Bunsen, cited, Isa. liii. p. 153. Lam. p. 138, *note* 4.
- Burckhardt, cited, Gen. xxxiv. 25; xxxvi. 33. Lev. xxiii. 34. 2 Sam. xvi. 1. 1 Kings vii. 46; x. 1. 2 Kings iii. 25. Job i. 3; xxxix. 14. Cant. vi. 11; vii. 4. Isa. xv. 1. Jer. xxxviii. 7; xlviii. 1. 2, 32. Obad. 3.
- Burden, whence the term derived, Isa. xlii. 1. Zech. ix. 1. Mal. i. 1. Nearly equivalent to prophecy, Isa. xlii. 1. Its double sense, Jer. xxiii. 33—38. Inner connexion between Isaiah's several burdens, Vol. v. Part 1, p. 37. Isa. xiv. 28; xxi. p. 58. Applied to Nahum's and Habakkuk's writings, Nah. i. 1. Hab. i. 1.
- Burton, J. W., cited, Deut. xix. 1. Prov. xii. 5; xv. 6. 8.
- Burial, by covering with dust, prescribed even for hunted animals, Ezek. xxiv. 7. Costly, first mentioned in Asa's case, perhaps borrowed from Egypt, 2 Chr. xvi. 14. Flutes used at funerals, Jer. xlviii. 36. Magnificent tombs, as the pyramids, Job xxi. 32, 33. Our English Burial Service referred to, Job xiv. 1; xix. 26. Ps. xxxix. p. 57; xc. p. 145.
- Burke, Edmund, cited, Job iv. 12; xxxviii. 1.
- Burnet, Bp., his most instructive Life of Lord Rochester, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 79, *note* 6. His "Own Times," cited, Eccles. xii. 13.
- Burning the dead, practised by the Hebrews only on special occasions, 1 Sam. xxxi. 12. 1 Chr. x. 12. 2 Chr. xxi. 19, such as during great mortality, Amos vi. 10. Burning, the proper punishment for harlotry, whether spiritual or carnal, 2 Kings xxv. 9.
- Burnt offering, described, Ex. xviii. 12. Lev. i. 3. What it signifies, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 1. Lev. i. 3; ix. 16. Deut. xxvii. 6, 7. 1 Sam. x. 8. Why to be without blemish, Lev. i. 3. Mode of sacrifice emblematic of leaning on Christ, v. 4. Why the priest only might sprinkle the blood, v. 6. Why the whole must be burnt, v. 2. 9. Gen. xxii. 2. Lev. viii. 18. 2 Chr. xxxv. 12. What is typified by carrying out the ashes to a clean place, Lev. vi. 11. Fire to be ever burning, v. 13. Lev. ix. 24. Why the burnt offering should be washed, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 281.
- Burrington, G., characterized, Vol. iii. p. 167. Cited, 1 Kings iv. 31. 1 Chr. ii. 9. 52; iii. 16. 17; vi. p. 180; v. 4. 11. 2 Chr. xiii. 2; xxvi. 17.
- Butler, J., Bp., cited, Gen. iv. 8, 4; xxii. 2. Num. xxii. 19; xxv. 1. Judg. i. 7. Job xl. 15. Prov. xx. 27; xxii. 6; xxv. 2. Eccles. viii. 17. Vol. v. Part 1, p. xii, *note* 9. Jer. i. 21. Hos. xi. 1.
- Buttmann, cited, Ezek. i. 4.
- Buxtorf, cited, 1 Chr. i. 17. Ezra vii. 6. Esther ix. 7—13. 26. Job xxix. 18; xxxviii. 32. Isa. lxvi. 5. Jer. xi. 15; xxv. 26; xxxvi. 23; xli. 1; lii. 12. Zech. xii. 10.
- Buz and the Buzites, Job xxii. 2. Jer. xxv. 23. Manner in which names, seemingly meaningless, illustrate other places, Job xxxii. 2.
- Cabbon, Josh. xv. 40.
- Cabal, Josh. xix. 27. 1 Kings ix. 11. Its meaning discussed, 1 Kings ix. 13. Spiritual significance of Hiram's refusal, *ib.*
- Cadmon's Biblical poem, Vol. i. Part 1. p. 3.
- Cæsar, J., anecdote of, Job xli. 14. Cited, Isa. xxii. 6.
- Cæsar, cited, 2 Kings v. 15. 27; vi. 6.
- Cain, meaning of his name, Gen. iv. 1. Type of the worldly city, v. 2. God's remembrance with him explained, v. 7. His sin perhaps partly one of ignorance, v. 8. The mark set on him considered, v. 16. His wandering for killing Abel foreshadows that of the Jews who killed Christ, *ib.* Ps. lix. 11; cix. 10. Hos. ix. 17.
- Cainan, son of Arphaxad, his name, if genuine, why omitted in Hebrew text, Gen. xi. 12.
- Calamus, the Brahmin, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xiii, *note* 1.
- Caleb, (1) the son of Hezron, 1 Chr. ii. 18. 49; ancestor of (2) the son of Hur, 1 Chr. ii. 50; by some thought the same as (3) the son of Jephunneh, of whose faith, Num. xiii. 22; xiv. 25. His long life contrasted with the fate of the murmurers, Num. xiv. 29. Chronology of his life, Josh. xi. 18; xiv. 10, 11. The Kenezite, Josh. xiv. 6. His pious old age, *vv.* 10, 11. His boldness, like St. Paul's, in claiming an inheritance where enemies were settled, v. 15. Historical parallel with patriarchal history, *ib.* The account in Judg. i. 10—15 only a recapitulation of Josh. xv. 14. 18. The name of Kenezite indicates an Edomitish extraction, 1 Chr. ii. 17; iv. 15.
- Calendar of Hebrew Lessons, how divided. Used by Christ. Its value for interpretation, Vol. i. Part 1. *Pref.* pp. xvi, xvii. Vol. ii. Part 2. p. 81. *Parashahs* from the Law, and *Haphtarahs* from the Prophets, adjusted to each other for each of the 54 Sabbaths of the year, Vol. i, Part 1. pp. xvi; 1. Table of *parashahs* begins yearly on the sabbath after the Jewish "Festival of the Law," the 33rd of Tisri, Neh. ix. 1. Benefits accruing from the arrangement, Neh. x. 31. Table of *parashahs* for Genesis, Vol. i. Part 1. p. 1. List and details of mutual interpretation, Gen. vi. 9; xii. 1; xviii. 1; xxv. 19; xxviii. 10 (*seder*, or long series of narrative); xxviii. 3; xxxvii. 1; xli. 1; xlv. 18; xlvii. 23. Ex. i. 1 (and list for Ex.); vi. 2; x. 1; xiii. 17; xviii. 1; xxi. 1; xxv. 1; xxvii. 20; xxx. 1; xxxv. 1; xxxviii. 8. Lev. i. 1; vi. 8; ix. 1; xii. 1; xiv. 1; xvi. 1; xix. 1; xxi. 1; (xxii. 8); xxv. 1; xxvi. 3. Num. i. 1; iv. 21; viii. 1; xiii. 1; xvi. 1; xix. 1; xxii. 2; xxv. 10; xxx. 1; xxxiii. 1. Dent. i. 1; iii. 23; vii. 12; xi. 26; xvi. 18; xxi. 10; xxvi. 1; xxix. 10; xxxi. 1; xxxii. 1; xxxiii. 1. Privilege of reading them in the Synagogue prized by the modern Jew, who however shrinks from reading aloud, Deut. xxviii. Vol. i. Part 2. p. 263. Variation of *Haphtarahs*, in some Synagogues, Deut. xxiii. 1. List of *Haphtarahs*, and details of interpretation, Josh. ii. 1. Judg. v.; xi. 1—33; xiii. 2—23. 1 Sam. xii. 1. 2 Sam. vi. 1—19. 1 Kings i. 1—31; v. 12—vi. 13; vii. 9—26; vii. 40—viii. 21; xviii. 1; xix. 2 Kings v.; vii. 8—20. Isa. i. 1—27; vi. 1; xxvii. 6—xxviii. 13; xxix. 22, 23; xl. 1—26; 27—xl. 16; xli. 1—22; xlii. 5—xliiii. 10; 21—xliv. 23; xlix. 1—li. 3; 12—lii. 12; liv. 1—lv. 6—lvii. 8; lix. 10—lxiii. 9 (read by our Lord in the Synagogue, Vol. v. Part 1. p. 176). Jer. i. 1—ii. 3; 4—iii. 4; iv. 1, 2; v. 21—viii. 3; ix. 23, 24; xvi. 19—xvii. 14. Ezek. xx. 2—20; xxii. 1—16; xxix. 1—21; xxxvii. 19—23. Hos. xi. 7—xii. 12; xiv. 2—10. Joel ii. 15—27. Amos ii. 6—iii. 8. Mic. v. 6—vi. 8. Zech. iii. 1—iv. 7. Mal. i. 1—ii. 7. Nine proper lessons out of fourteen in Deuteronomy read with corresponding lessons from Isaiah, Dent. i. 1. Isa. i. p. 1. Ezra's attentive congregation Neh. viii. 3, heard the law standing, v. 6. Hagiographa follows its order in respect to the place of the books, Vol. v. Part 2. p. 138, *note* 1. Repetitions at end of books from liturgical use, Lam. v. 22.
- Calif, the golden, made to imitate the Egyptian Apis, Ex. xxxii. 4.
- Call, divine, to the ministry, does not supersede regular ordination, Lev. viii. 3. Deut. xxxi. 23. Ezra ii. 62. God the real consecrator, Lev. viii. 33. Moses intrudes not on Aaron's office when full, Lev. ix. 2. 1 Chr. xxiii. 16. Commission given to Eldad and Medad not irregular, Num. xi. 26. Joshua's outward mission as well as inward call, Num. xxvii. 18. Micah's assumed power of consecration idolatrous, Judg. xvii. 5. 12.
- Callisthenes, his speech, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xiii, *note* 15.
- Calmet, cited, Num. xii. 3. 2 Chr. xx. 2. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 76, *note* 1. Isa. xlix. 12. Fragments to, Ex. i. 16.
- Calneh, or *Calno*, located, Gen. x. 10. Isa. x. 9. Amos vi. 2.
- Calovius, cited, Gen. xix. 24. Deut. xxxiii. 1. Judg. ii. 1; iv. 23. 2 Sam. xxiii. 3. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 122, *note* 5; p. 124, *note* 4; p. 125, *note* 10. Cant. iv. 2. Isa. ii. 22; xiv. 12; lx. 1; lxi. 8; lxii. 12; lxxv. 20; lxxvi. 20. Jer. xxiii. 5; xxxi. 2. 15—17; xxxiii. 6. 15, 16. Ezek. i. 5; ix. 2; xix. 10. *Retrospect*, p. 275, *note* 4; p. 286, *note* 12; p. 287, *note* 3. Hos. i. 2; vi. 2. Obad. 1. Hagg. ii. 7. Characterized, Judg. ix. p. 100.
- Calvin, John, cited, Gen. xiii. 14, 15; xli. 51; xlv. 24. Ex. xxxii. 27. Num. xxii. 28. 2 Sam. xii. 11. Jer. xxxiii. 15, 16. Ezek. xx. 25; p. 275, *note* 4. Dan. viii. 13. 15. Mal. ii. 15. Calvinistic error, noted, Mal. i. 3.
- Cambyzes, Dan. xi. 2. See *Ahasuerus*.
- Camels, meaning of the word so rendered uncertain, Esther viii. 10. Emblem of wealth, the proverb explained, Isa. lx. 6.
- Camon, Judg. x. 5.

- Camp of Israel, a type of the heavenly city, Num. ii. 34. That of David, a sanctuary, 1 Chr. xxvii. 1. The Temple so regarded, 2 Chr. xxxi. 2. That of the Assyrians, where, 2 Kings xix. 35.
- Camphire (Heb. *copher*), rather the cypress plant, described. By a play on the words suggests a spiritual meaning, Cant. i. 14.
- Canaan, son of Ham, his curse how fulfilled, Gen. ix. 25. The land, its etymology, Gen. x. 15.
- Canaanites, their destruction by Divine command vindicated, Gen. xv. 16. Lev. xviii. 27. Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xvii. Probably might have been spared on submission, Deut. xx. 17. To their infants death not an evil, since followed by life eternal, Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xvii. Spiritual lesson conveyed, *ib.* p. xviii. Josh. i. 6. 12. Their land a grant to Israel, Josh. i. 2. Israel strained its practice to the side of mercy, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 29. Used as bondsmen by Solomon, 1 Kings v. 13. 15. 16. Their hearts hardened: the inference therefrom, Josh. xi. 20. Their partial subjection no failing of God's promise: spiritual application, Josh. xiii. 1. Their dwelling with Israel a proof of that people's degeneracy, Judg. i. 27. 33. That Israel dwelt with them a further proof, v. 32. Judg. iii. 5. Some yet surviving, 2 Sam. xxiv. 7. "Canaanite" equivalent to "merchant," Job. xli. 6. Isa. xliii. 11? Hos. xii. 7: to "idolater," Zech. xiv. 21.
- Candlestick, the golden (Zech. iv. 12), an emblem of the Church nourished by the Holy Spirit, Ex. xxv. 31. Lev. xxiv. 2. 1 Kings vii. 49. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xix. Zech. iv. 2. 11—14. Giving light to the world, Lev. xxiv. 5. Zech. iv. 2. 6. Why of one solid piece, Num. vii. 4. To be supplied with fresh oil, Ex. xxvii. 20. 21. Perpetual and heavenward light, Lev. xxiv. 2. Went out in the morning, 1 Sam. iii. 8. Symbolical meaning of minute directions respecting it, Ex. xxvii. 21. The one in the tabernacle, why increased to ten in the Temple, 1 Kings vii. 49. Desecrated in Belshazzar's feast. On bas-relief of Titus' Arch, Dan. v. 5, to this day, Zech. iv. 2.
- Cane, used for incense, Isa. xliii. 24. Jer. vi. 20.
- Canneh, Ezek. xxvii. 23.
- Canons of 1603, cited, 2 Kings xviii. 4.
- Canticles, see *Song of Solomon*.
- Caphtorim, described, Gen. x. 14. Deut. ii. 23. Amos ix. 7. Of Crete? Jer. xlvii. 4.
- Cappellus, cited, 2 Kings xxiv. 6. 1 Chr. iii. 16. Job v. 15.
- Captain of the Lord's host, the Word of God, Christ in His Divine Nature, Josh. v. 13. Shows Joshua how to conquer the city of the world, *ib.*
- Captive women to be considerately treated, Deut. xxi. 11. To be purified from Gentilism, as the heathen world and its literature was in Christ, *ib.* Sometimes brought a blessing to their heathen masters, 2 Kings v. 2. *Judea capta*, coin of, Isa. iii. 26. Fate of Jewish captives made by Syrians and Romans, Joel iii. 8.
- Captivity led captive, the term explained, Judg. v. 12. Ps. lxxviii. 18. Amos ix. 14. Obad. 20. "The removing," Ezek. xii. 3. National captivities the deliverance of God's saints, Hos. vi. 11. Amos ix. 9. "Turning the captivity" a general term, Ps. lxxxv. p. 185. Ezek. xvi. 53. God made the Jews' conquerors kind to them, Jer. xv. 11—14. "The captivity of the land" refers to nothing later than the taking of the Ark from Shiloh, Judg. xviii. 30, 31. 1 Sam. ii. 32; iv. 22. That to Babylon, spiritual benefits accruing from it, Vol. iii. p. 299. Its seventy years dated from the fourth of Jehoiakim (B.C. 605—6), 2 Kings xxiv. 1. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21. Ezra i. 1. Vol. v. Part 2. p. xiv, note 2. Jer. xxv. 1. 10. Dan. i. 1; ix. 2. A second in Jehoiachin's first year, 2 Kings xxiv. 15. Ezek. i. 2. The third in the eleventh of Zedekiah (B.C. 588 or 586), 2 Kings xxv. 2. Dan. ix. 2. Hagg. p. 113. Zech. i. 12. Lists in 1 Chronicles and in Nehemiah of those who returned, compared, 1 Chr. ix. 1: under Zerubbabel (B.C. 535), vv. 2—22. "Captivities," explained, Zeph. iii. 20.
- Cardinal, analogy of the term, Josh. xiii. 8.
- Carey, cited, Job xiv. 7. 18; xvi. 20; xvii. 3; xxi. 32, 33; xxiii. 11; xxviii. 2. 18. 28; xxxi. 33; xxxviii. 14; xl. 13; xli. 33; xlii. 14.
- Carmel, in Judah, Josh. xv. 55. 1 Sam. xy. 12; xxv. 2. 2 Sam. xxiii. 35. 2 Chr. xxvi. 10. In Asher, Josh. xix. 26. The Mount, 1 Kings xviii. 19. 42. Isa. xxxiii. 9. Jer. xli. 18; l. 19. Scene of Elijah's miracle, 1 Kings xviii. 20. 2 Kings i. 9. A fit hiding-place, Amos ix. 8. For its beauty and fertility used figuratively, 2 Kings xix. 23. Cant. vii. 5. Mic. vii. 14. Nah. i. 4: especially in regard to the Jewish Church, Isa. xxix. 17; xxxii. 15. 16; xxxv. 1. Jer. ii. 7. Amos i. 2.
- Carnal presence of Christ in the Eucharist not to be sought for, 2 Kings ii. 17.
- Carpenter (Heb. *charash*), builds the Church by destroying earthly powers. Christ so called, not without a mystery, Zech. i. 20.
- Carpozov, cited, Ezra vii. 6. Vol. iii. p. 366, note 1. Ps. lxxxix. p. 141. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 75, note 1; p. 120, note 4; p. 122, note 2; p. 123, note 1; p. 124, note 6. Vol. v. Part 2. p. xii, note 11; p. xiv, note 8; p. xv, note 11; pp. xvii; 157. Ezek. i. 1. 5; iv. p. 165; xxxiii. p. 281.
- Carriage (i. e. baggage), Judg. xviii. 21. 1 Sam. xvii. 22. Isa. x. 28.
- Casiphia, the Levite College, its derivation and probable site, Ezra viii. 17.
- Casluhim, Gen. x. 14.
- Caspari, cited, Isa. i. 7. Vol. v. Part 2. p. viii, note 7; p. ix, note 2. Jer. xlix. 7. Vol. vi. Part 1. p. v, note 3; p. xxi. Dan. i. 7; ii. 4. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xxix. Obad. p. 57, vv. 1. 2. 11. 20. Mic. i. 1. 2. 11; iv. 1; v. 4. 8. 14; vii. 18.
- Cassander, Alexander's successor, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xiii, note 7. Dan. viii. 8; xi. 4.
- Cassian, cited, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. xvi, note 6. Dan. x. 13.
- Cassiodorus, cited, Cant. i. 6. 7; iii. 11. Jer. xvii. 11.
- Castalio, cited, Jer. v. 8; xxxi. 22. Joel ii. 23.
- Castell, cited, Dan. iv. 13.
- Casuists, Papal, condemned, 2 Sam. vi. 6.
- Catacombs of Rome, emblems of the Resurrection found in them, Dan. vi. 17.
- Catchwords, whereby a connexion, both of language and thought, is carried from one part of Scripture to another, seemingly independent of it, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. iv. like the golden taches which coupled the curtains of the Tabernacle, *ib.* Discernible throughout the Psalter, e. g. Ps. i. and ii. *ib.*, and notes 5 and 6. Ps. i. p. 1; ii. p. 2; iii. p. 4, 5; v. 1. 6; vii. p. 9; ix. p. 12; xiii. p. 16; xvi. p. 19, v. 9; xvii. p. 20; xix. p. 26; xx. p. 26; xxiv. p. 33; xxv. 13; xxvi. p. 36; xxvii. 9; xxviii. p. 38; xxxii. 8; xxxiii. p. 46; xxxiv. p. 47, vv. 6. 7. 12—16; xxxvi. p. 51, v. 12; xxxviii. p. 56; xxxix. p. 57; xl. p. 58; xli. p. 66; xlviii. 14; xlix. 14. 20; l. p. 77; v. 21; li. 16. 18; lii. p. 81; lv. p. 83; lvi. p. 85; lviii. 1. 5; lviii. p. 87; lx. p. 90; lxii. p. 92; v. 12; lxvi. p. 97; lxxviii. p. 99; lxxix. 1; lxxix. 8; lxxv. 2; lxxvi. p. 119; lxxvii. p. 120; v. 20; lxxx. p. 127; lxxxiii. p. 131; lxxxviii. p. 139; lxxxix. p. 141; xci. p. 147; v. 9; xcii. 4; xciii. 1; xciv. p. 150; cil. p. 158; cv. 2; cvi. p. 167; cvii. p. 170; cxvi. 1; cxvii. p. 201; cxviii. 2; cxviii. 1. 3; cxviii. p. 203; cxviii. 1; cxlii. p. 218; v. 4; cxli. 9. So in the Proverbs (Vol. iv. Part 3. p. xv.). Prov. i. p. 1. vv. 10. 15; ii. 7. 8; iii. 24. 25; iv. 1; viii. 23; ix. 9; x. 12. 13. 14. 20; xi. p. 26; vv. 4. 10. 11. 25; xii. 5—7. 8; xiii. 11; xiv. 13; xvi. 1. 10. 18. 31; xvii. 6; xix. 22. 29; xx. 1. 11. 12. 18. 20. 25; xxi. 5. 7. 8; xxii. 14; xxiii. 6. 7. 10. 34; xxiv. 33; xxv. 2. 3; xxvi. 13; xxviii. 17; xxxi. 1. 3. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 121, note 2. Isa. xxix. 20; xxxii. 20; xxxiii. 15; xl. 3. Dan. vii. 8. Hos. iv. 1. Nine addresses of, Isa. xl.—xlviii., so connected, Vol. v. Part 1. p. 120; xliii. 2; xlix. 5; li. 1. 2. 9. 11; lii. 1; liii. 1. Jer. xi. p. 28; xxiii. p. 50. Ezek. xiii. 18.
- Catena, a Greek, cited, Prov. xxx. 14. 19. 20. 28. 31. 33; xxxi. 10—31.
- Caterpillar, described, 1 Kings viii. 37. Isa. xxxiii. 4. Nah. iii. 15. Rather, a locust, Jer. li. 14. 27.
- Cathedrals, turned by some into stables, 2 Kings xxiii. 11.
- Catullus, characterized, Job vi. 22. Cited, Lev. xix. 20. Job vi. 22; xiv. 7; xxxix. 24; xli. 5. Prov. xix. 7.
- Cawnpore, well of, Jer. xli. 9.
- Cedar, a fragrant wood, emblem of Him who saw no corruption, Lev. xiv. 4. Num. xix. 6. Cant. i. 17. Cedar of Lebanon, its noble trunk and deep-set roots, Ps. xcii. 12. Emblem of princes, Judg. ix. 15.
- Celsius, cited, 2 Kings xx. 7.
- Censoriousness of persons professing godliness, Isa. lviii. 9.
- Census of Israelite males above twenty commanded, Ex. xxx. 12. The fine a Hebrew Church-rate paid in advance, *ib.* 2 Kings xii. 4. Carried out, Num. i. 46. Levites numbered among the spiritual Israel (Rev. vii. 7), but not for war, v. 47. Their census separate: discrepancy of 300 between details and sum total explained, Num. iii. 89. Names taken as well as numbers, Num. xiv. 29. The second why taken, Num. xxvi. 1. Its results providential, *ib.* Prophecy fulfilled therein, v. 64. Numbers in the next generation, Judg. xx. 17. Variations between the numbers in the two accounts of David's census explained, 2 Sam. xxiv. 9.
- Ceremonial law, suspended during the penal wandering in the wilderness, Num. xv. 2. Even circumcision and the passover neglected, but not the sabbath, vv. 35. 39.

- Chagigah, a sacrificial term, explained, Deut. xvi. 2.
- Chaldaisms, real or alleged, in the Hebrew Scriptures, discussed, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 161. Ruth i. 13; ii. 8. Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xi, note 12; p. xiii, note 1. Ps. cxxii. 4; cxxxix. p. 214. Prov. xii. 27. Jer. xxv. 3. Those in Ecclesiastes examined, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 75, note 3. Chaldee portions of the Old Testament, Ezra iv. 8. Dan. ii. 4; vii. 27. Why a solitary verse in Chaldee, Jer. x. 11. *Scriptio plena* of yod, 1 Chr. ii. 15. Alleged Chaldaisms in Isa. xl.—lxvii considered, Vol. v. Part 1. p. xix, note 1. Isa. xiv. 4.
- Chaldee, origin of the name, Gen. xi. 31; xxii. 22. Their bands, 2 Kings xxiv. 2. The court language Aryan, not Aramaic: its learning and colleges, Dan. i. 4. A Semitic race, Hab. i. 6. Equivalent to Babylonian, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 17. Hab. i. 6. Comparatively a modern people, Isa. xxiii. 13. Righteous compared with Judah, Ezek. xxxiii. 45. The Magi, Dan. ii. 2. Dominant and military caste in Babylon, Isa. xliii. 14; xlvii. 1. Chaldee paraphrase in public reading of the Law, possibly originated with Ezra, Neh. viii. 7, 8.
- Chalybes, their iron mines, Jer. xv. 12.
- Chambers of the Temple, their use, Jer. xxxv. 2.
- Champion, properly "Mediator," applied to Goliath as a type of Satan, 1 Sam. xvii. 4, 8. Compared with the son of the giant overcome by David's four heroes, 2 Sam. xxi. 22.
- Champollion, cited, Gen. xli. 45, 48. 1 Kings xiv. 25.
- Chandler, Bp., cited, 1 Sam. xxvi. 1. Isa. xlii. 1; lii. 15; lvi. 25; lxvi. 23. Jer. xx. 14—18. Ezek. iv. p. 165. Dan. ii. 44; vii. 5, 13; ix. 24—27. Amos ix. 11. Hagg. ii. 7. Zech. iii. 8; iv. 6; xii. 10; xiii. 6. Mal. iii. 1.
- Chapters of the Bible, ill-divided in Lev. vi. 8; xxvi. 3. Josh. v. 15. 1 Kings x. xi. 2 Kings vi. 33. Job xxxix. 30. Isa. ix. 21; lii. 13. Mal. ii. 17. Not so in Ezek. xx. 45. Their headings in the English version noticed, Num. xvi. 31, p. 135. Judg. xix. 12. 2 Kings iii. 27. Job xxxii. p. 72. Ps. xlv. p. 66; cxlix. 6. Recognize the spiritual sense of Solomon's Song, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 124.
- Charchemish (or Carchemish), its meaning and locality, 2 Chr. xxxv. 20. Isa. x. 9. Ezek. i. 1. Battle of, an era (B.C. 606), Jer. xxv. 11—14; xxvii. 1; xxxvi. p. 88; xlv. 1; xlvii. 2.
- Chariots, in numbers often including the men riding in them, 2 Sam. viii. 4; x. 18. 1 Chr. xix. 7. Isa. xxi. 7: who would dismount to fight, 2 Sam. x. 18. Chariots of God, Ps. lxxviii. 17. Prophets so called, Cant. vi. 12. Emblems of strength and victory, Zech. vi. 1.
- Charity, seemingly when judging of the dead, 1 Chr. xiii. 3. Its duty to bear with the weak, Ezek. xxxiv. 20.
- Charashim, explained, 1 Chr. iv. 14.
- Charge, a general term, subdivided into commands, statutes (Lev. xix. 19), and laws. Strict definition of each, Gen. xxvi. 5. Distinguished from testimonies, 1 Kings ii. 3.
- Charlemagne, his pious zeal, Zech. i. 20.
- Charles I. of England, blessed in his troubles with faithful and pious chaplains, Pa. lxxxiv. p. 133. Spirit of Eikon Basilike, Pa. cxxxi. 1.
- Charles II. of England, Eccles. v. 6: despises his father's counsels, Prov. vi. 4.
- Charles IX. of France, his guilty fears, Job xv. 21—23. Compared to Jehoiachin in respect of his youth, bad counsel from his mother, guilt, and punishment, Jer. xxii. 26.
- Chaucer's Good Parson, cited, Hos. iv. 9.
- Chebar or Habor river, Ezek. i. 1; xliii. 3.
- Cheerfulness, duty of, Eccles. v. 18, 20. From trust in God, Eccles. viii. 1.
- Chemosh, god of Moab, and how represented on coins, Num. xxi. 29. Judg. xi. 24. 1 Kings xi. 7. Isa. xvi. 12. Jer. xlviii. 7. Human sacrifices offered to him, 2 Kings iii. 27.
- Chephirah, Josh. ix. 17; xviii. 26.
- Cherethim, probably Cretans, Ezek. xxv. 16. Zeph. ii. 5. Prophecy respecting them, how fulfilled, Ezek. xxv. 16.
- Cherethites, David's faithful guard, 1 Sam. xxx. 14. 2 Sam. viii. 18; xv. 18. This word and the preceding derived, Ezek. xxv. 16.
- Cherubim, derivation of the word: their nature and symbolic meaning, Gen. iii. 24. Ezek. i. 3; xxviii. 14. Represent the whole glorified body of believers, Ezek. i. 5. Not Chaldee, but a Hebrew symbolism, v. 3. Covering the Mercy-seat over the Ark in the Tabernacle, Ps. lxi. 4; lxxiii. 7; xci. 1, they represent the angelic hierarchy, Ex. xxv. 18. Two in one beaten piece symbolize the two Testaments, Vol. i. Part 2. *Introd.* p. ii. Manifestation of the Divine presence, 2 Sam. vi. 2, in glory, power, love, and grace, Ezek. i. 3. Being four in the Temple, instead of two, they indicate a clearer revelation, 1 Kings vi. 23, and symbolize the four-fold Gospel, 1 Chr. xxviii. 18. Ezek. i. 5; x. 14. Angelic life of worshippers thus symbolized, 1 Kings vi. 36. Called "living creatures," Ezek. i. 5. Flapping of their wings, Ezek. x. 5. See *Mercy-seat*.
- Chesalon, Josh. xv. 10.
- Chesil (town), meaning and site of, Josh. xv. 30. Job ix. 9. Also a name of Nimrod, or of Orion, his heavenly representation in Canaanitish worship. A type of intellect abused, Josh. xv. 30.
- Child, used for grandchild, 1 Kings xv. 2. 13; xvi. 16. 2 Kings viii. 26; x. 1. 1 Chr. i. 17; ix. 11. 2 Chr. xi. 20; xxii. 2. Ezra v. 1; vii. 1. Dan. v. 1. 11. For heir, 1 Chr. iii. 16.
- Children, faithful, a blessing to faithful parents, Ps. cxxvii. 5.
- Childbirth, the metaphor of, how spiritually applied, Hos. xiii. 13.
- Chileab, why this name given to Daniel son of David, 2 Sam. iii. 3.
- Chilmad, Ezek. xxvii. 23.
- Chinnereth (or Chinneroth), sea of, described, Num. xxxiv. 11. Deut. iii. 17. Josh. xi. 2. 1 Kings xv. 20. Spoken of, Deut. xxxiii. 23. Scene of the Gospel's peaceful triumphs, Josh. xi. 2. Town of, Josh. xix. 35.
- Chisloth-tabor, Josh. xix. 12.
- Chittim (or Kittim), what countries so named, Gen. x. 4. Num. xxiv. 24. Isa. xxiii. 1. Ezek. xxvii. 6. Dan. xi. 30. Partial and complete fulfilment of Balaam's prophecy, Num. xxiv. 24.
- Chiuu, possibly the sun-god, Amos v. 26.
- Chlictovii Ilucidarium, cited, Hos. vi. 5.
- Chor-ashan, 1 Sam. xxx. 30.
- Christianity, a strong proof of its truth drawn from Isa. liii. Vol. v. Part 1. p. 153. Vain attempt to wrest the prophecy from its true meaning, *ib.*
- Christian Remembrancer, cited, Job vii. 4.
- Chronicles of Persian Kings, Esther ii. 23; vi. 2.
- Chronicles, the two Books of, an epitome of the Old Testament, Vol. iii. p. 167. Presuppose a knowledge of the earlier books (1 Chr. i. 17, 43; xi. 1—3; xii. 20; xxi. 9; xxviii. 11. 2 Chr. iii. 5, 6; iv. 6; viii. 2. 11; x. 2. 15; xvii. 3; xxi. 14; xxiii. 1; xxiv. 5; xxxii. 9—20. 24. 31; xxxv. 8, 17), and add to them, 2 Sam. xxiv. 24. Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xii. Lead us on to the books of Ezra, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 22, and Nehemiah, 2 Kings xxv. 27. Synoptic rather than supplementary. Their date and titles in Hebrew and Greek, and place in Hebrew manuscripts, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xii. Case of the Gospels parallel, 2 Kings xii. 2. 2 Chr. x. 2. A summary of sacred history from the first Adam, looking onward to the second, Vol. iii. p. 167. Derived from numerous sources, Vol. iii. p. xii; and note 4. 1 Chr. ii. 9. 13. 18. Some genealogies it contains rather geographical, 1 Chr. ii. 42—52. Others have a special view to Christ, and are completed in the Gospels, Vol. iii. p. 167. As the Books of Kings develop the prophetic character of the Jewish dispensation, so these books the ecclesiastical, Vol. iii. p. xii. Written by Ezra, p. xiii. No grounds for assuming a later date furnished by 1 Chr. iii. 21; xxi. 1. Back references, 1 Chr. iv. 23, 43. Words peculiar to later Hebrew, 1 Chr. xxix. 1. 7. *Scriptio plena*, (see *Chaldaisms*), 1 Chr. ii. 15. Such a work appropriate after prophecy had well nigh ceased, the canon of the Old Testament was closing, and the Temple again the common centre of the nation, Vol. iii. pp. xiii, xiv. Material splendour now yielding place to spiritual privileges, in a settled state of the Church: a lesson to later times, pp. xiv, xv. The writer not unduly favourable to the priests, 1 Chr. xiii. 7. 2 Chr. xxiv. 3; xxix. 34; xxx. 15. Not prejudiced against the prophets, 1 Chr. xxix. 29. 2 Chr. xv. 1; xvi. 7; xx. 36. Synchronizing sections of these books with those of Samuel and Kings, Vol. iii. p. xv, note 3. List of incidents related in the one set of books, but not in the other, p. xvi, note 1. Rather adjustments than discrepancies, p. xix. 2 Kings xi. 4. 5. Adequate motives for this silence can often be traced, pp. xvi.—xviii. 1 Chr. xxii. 8. Gentleness of the writer of Chronicles, p. xvii, note 2: as in the case of David's great sin, 1 Chr. xx. p. 208. Charge of undue leaning to the kings of Judah refuted, p. xvii. 2 Chr. ix. 28; xii. 1. 14; xx. 36; xxviii. 15. Especially in charity he is silent about Solomon's fall, 1 Chr. xx. p. 208. 2 Chr. ix. 28, and the schisms between Judah and Israel, which were well known but now healed, p. xviii. 1 Chr. xi. 1—3. The Books of Kings *Protestant*, those of the Chronicles *Catholic*, p. xviii. Tendency to omit particulars rendered obscure by lapse of time, 1 Chr. xi. 17. Chiefly records what might most edify a visible Church in a settled state, pp. xvii, xviii. 1 Chr. xii. p. 194. Narratives of the victories of Asa and Jehoshaphat, as also of the captivity and repentance of Manasseh, as given in 2 Chronicles, accounted for, p. xix. 2 Kings xxi. 17. 2 Chr. xiv. 9; xxxiii. 11. Judah's humiliation under Shishak enlarged upon, p. xix. Also Asa's sins, 1

- Kings xv. 23. Jehoshaphat's guilt, 2 Kings xii. 2. 2 Chr. xxiv. 22, and Uziah's sacrilege, 2 Chr. xxvi. 16. The chronology to be understood upon no supposition of alleged co-regencies and interregnums, but on the Talmud rule respecting regnal years, Vol. iii. p. xx. Table of regnal years of kings, pp. xx.—xxii. Some portions of these books ought to be read in our Churches, p. xxiii. They often explain things ill-understood from the Books of Kings, and *vice versa*, 1 Kings ix. 1; xv. 14. 15. 17; xii. 48. 2 Kings xi. 4. 5; xii. 5. 13. 17; xiv. 7. 8; xv. 5; xvi. 5; xvii. 2. 6; xviii. 15; xx. 12; xxii. 3; xxiv. 5. 1 Chr. xiv. 4. 12; xv. 26. 2 Chr. i. 11; ii. 10; iii. 6; iv. 1; v. 13; vi. 5; vii. 1. 13—16; viii. 5; ix. 13; xviii. 2; xxviii. 20. 23; xxxii. 8—8; xxxiv. 3. 8; xxxvi. 6. Hence the duty of studying both, 1 Kings xv. 23. 2 Kings xii. 2. 1 Chr. xxi. 20; xxviii. 11. 2 Chr. ix. 28. Both probably derived in part from earlier histories named, 1 Kings xiv. 19. 1 Chr. ix. 1; xxix. 29. 2 Chr. ix. 29; xii. 15; xiii. 22; xvi. 11. Their slight variations prove their mutual independence, 2 Kings xii. 21; xiii. 12. 1 Chr. vii. 2. 6; viii. 2; x. 10; xi. . . . 10; xvii. 6; xviii. 3. 6. 8; xix. 6. The rapid sketch in the Kings often filled up in the Chronicles, 2 Kings xviii. 4. Sources of history in the Chronicles often quite fresh in 1 Chr. iv. 41—43; vii. 21; viii. 6; ix. 22; xi. 8; xii. p. 194. 2 Chr. xi. 6—12. Language of the earlier books simply paraphrased, 1 Chr. xiv. 8—16.
- Chronology from Adam to the Flood, Gen. v. 21. Of the Flood, Gen. viii. 14. From Noah to Abraham, Gen. xi. 10. Of the wanderings in the wilderness, Vol. i. Part 1. p. 256. Ex. i. 2. 17. Num. xxxiii. 15. Of the giving of the Law and gifts of the princes, Num. vii. 1; ix. 1. Of the last year in the wilderness, Deut. i. 8. That of the Book of Judges examined, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 83. Judg. xiii. 1. 1 Sam. vii. 15; xiii. 1. That of David's ancestors from Pharez, whether complete or not, Ruth iv. 20. Period of 480 years not rightly objected to, 1 Kings vi. 1. Table of regnal years of kings of Judah and Israel, Vol. iii. *Introd.* pp. xx—xxii. Chronology of the reigns of Aza and Baasha adjusted, 2 Chr. xv. 19; xvi. 1. The case of the two Jehorams examined, 2 Kings i. 17. 2 Chr. xxi. 1. Of the two kings Josiah, 2 Kings xiii. 1. Of the accession of Uziah, 2 Kings xv. 1. 8. Of Hezekiah's reign, Isa. xx. 1; xxxvi. 1. Table of order and dates of the prophetic books, Vol. v. Part 1. p. xxii. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xxix. Table to illustrate the books of Jeremiah and Ezekiel, Vol. v. Part 2. pp. xviii, xix. Table of kings of Syria and Egypt, Dan. xi. 5. Chronology of the reign of Antiochus Epiphanes, Dan. viii. p. 88. Christ's birth placed four years too late, Dan. ix. p. 47.
- Chrysostom, S., his view of the Old Testament, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. viii. Cited, Gen. ii. 19; Vol. i. Part 1. p. 83. xx. 11; xxxi. 19. 80. 38; xxxv. 2; xxxviii. 1. 28; xlii. 13; xlv. 2; xlv. 22. 31. Deut. viii. 4; xlii. 6; xxviii. 56. Josh. x. 12, 13. Judg. xi. 40. 1 Sam. i. 28; xiii. 14; xxiv. 22. 2 Sam. xvi. 12; xviii. 9. 2 Chr. xvi. 16. Ezra vii. 6. Vol. iv. Part 1. p. xvi, *note* 12. Job i. 1. 2. 5; ii. 7. 9; iii. 8; xix. 23. 26; xxxi. 31; xxxii. p. 70; xxxviii. 41; xl. 15. 24; xlii. 13. Vol. iv. Part 2. pp. iv, v, ix, *note* 14. Ps. viii. 2; xxiii. p. 82; xxiv. 7; xlv. 16; xlvii. 5; lix. 3, 4. 8; lxx. 22; xcvi. p. 152; cvii. 20; cix. p. 174; cx. 4; cxx. p. 196; cxxxvii. 9; cxlvii. 13. Vol. iv. Part 2. p. xi. Prov. ix. 2; xxxi. 14. Cant. ii. 15. Isa. vii. 8, 9. 15; xi. 6—9; xiv. 12; xlviii. 16. Jer. xxi. 14—18. Ezek. iii. 26; iv. p. 165. Dan. ii. 40; viii. p. 88. Hos. iii. 5; xi. 1. Joel ii. 31. Amos iii. 7. Jonah iii. 8. Hagg. ii. 9. Mal. i. 11; iv. 5.
- Chrystal (i. e. glass), ancient Egyptians skilful in working, Job xxviii. 17.
- Chub, Ezek. xxx. 5.
- Church, the, typified by the Moon, Ex. xii. 18. Cant. vi. 10. Zech. iv. 11—14. By an army, Cant. vi. 4. By a tent, Isa. xxxiii. 20. Not built by man, Ps. cxxvii. 1. Her perpetuity typified, 1 Chr. xxviii. 18. How black, yet comely, Cant. i. 5. The Church both bridegroom and bride, hence both terms to be interpreted only spiritually, Isa. lx. 10; lxii. 5. Her entire union with Christ, Jer. xxxiii. 15, 16. Reproached by her enemies, Ezra iv. 12. Each of us should look first to the part of her nearest home, Neh. iii. 10. Her work to be done in her own sphere and way, Cant. i. 8. Hath authority in controversies of faith, Dent. xvii. 12. Obedience due to her, Prov. xxi. 17. Doth what her ministers do rightly in their office, Josh. iv. 8. Equality of the several branches of the Church, Ezek. xvi. 61. No domineering local supremacy, Zech. xii. 7. Some branches, once flourishing, now remembered only by God, Josh. xix. 20. Eccles. iii. 2. Tried and proved by the assaults of foes, Judg. ii. 22; iii. 1. 2. Sometimes saved by the meanest instruments, 2 Kings vii. 16. Her small beginnings, Zech. iv. 10. Her gradual expansion, Ps. cv. p. 164. Why Christ left so much for His Apostles to do, Judg. ii. 23. While militant, her triumphs ever mingled with penitential sorrow, Ezra iii. 12. Comfort for those who mourn for her sorrows, Zeph. iii. 18, and build her up, Zech. viii. 12. Her victory envied by some who will not share her danger, Judg. viii. 1. 6; xii. 4. Her victory over stratagem, 2 Chr. xiii. 13. Test of a faithful Church, Jer. xxxii. 18. No other "Church of the future" to be looked for, Vol. v. Part 1. p. x. Unholy Churches of no worth, 1 Sam. iv. 4; vii. 12. When they become idolatrous their case almost desperate, 1 Sam. v. 6. Hence the rise of error must be watched, Ezek. xxxix. 14. 15. She must diffuse truth as well as refute error, 2 Kings iv. 43. Rejecting secular knowledge and superstition she must clearly utter the truth, Cant. viii. 11. 13. Her first love waxed cold, Cant. v. p. 144. Her progress often hindered by sorrows and trials, Vol. ii. Part 2. p. 82. God's chilling blasts, Ps. cxlvii. 16. Persecuted for others' sins, 2 Kings vi. 31. Her cry in distress, Ps. xlii. p. 16; xlv. 22—26. Often furthered by worldly revolutions, Jer. xxxix. 14. No violence must be done in her behalf, 2 Kings vi. 22. Men's indifference to her sufferings, Amos vi. 6: though she is used by designing persons as a political bulwark, 2 Kings xvi. 18. A burdensome stone to her foes, Zech. xii. 3. All assaults of her enemies bring her nearer home, 1 Sam. v. 10.
- Church-property secularized should bring a warning to its present possessors, Num. xviii. 32. Church building no proof of holiness, Neh. iii. 1. Easier to build a temple than to be one, 1 Kings xi. p. 45. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 85. Yet the Church helped on by rich and pious laymen, Neh. iii. 32. Destruction of Churches which have been used for corrupt worship considered, Deut. vii. 26.
- Church-rates, Ex. xxx. 12, due to God from England, 2 Chr. xvi. 7.
- Church-rules, may be modified by competent authority, 1 Chr. xxiii. 24.
- Chushan-rishathaim, meaning of, Judg. iii. 8. Cushite kings of Babylon, *ib.*
- Cicero, referred to, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. x. Cited, Gen. xlv. 5. Deut. xxxi. 9. 1 Kings xix. 18. Job xxviii. 1; xxxix. 19. Ps. ix. p. 12. Prov. iv. 23. Ezek. xxi. 21. Amos vi. 6. Hagg. ii. 7.
- Circumcision, like baptism, connected with a change of name, Gen. xvii. 5. Its spiritual import, *op.* 10, 11. Deut. xxx. 6. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. xiv. Not derived by Abraham from Egypt or elsewhere, Gen. xvii. p. 81. True circumcision, Jer. ix. 25. 26. Question whether Egyptians, Moabites, &c., used the rite, *op.* 25. Why performed on the eighth day, Lev. ix. 1; xii. 2. Re-enacted in the Law, Lev. xii. 3. That at Gilgal after suspension in the wilderness, the reason, and its spiritual meaning, Josh. v. 2. How "the second time," *ib.* Ps. xii., used by Jews at circumcision, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. 16.
- City (Heb. *kareth*, whence Carthago, Cirta, &c), mostly set on a hill, Job xxix. 7.
- Clarius, cited, Amos ix. 1.
- Clark, Samuel, cited, Jer. xxxix. 4.
- Claudian, cited, 2 Kings xix. 24.
- Clean and unclean animals for sacrifice, Gen. vii. 2. The ox a clean animal, Ps. lxxix. 31. St. Luke symbolized by it, *ib.* Reference to food only, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 32. Deut. xii. 15. The law designed to bridle man's appetites, to restrict the privileges he had abused, to keep the people from the idolatry of Egypt, &c., and distinguish them from surrounding nations, also for health, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 82. These temporary restrictions, to be abolished in Christ, had also a moral and spiritual meaning, *ib.* General characteristics of prohibited creatures and moral significance of the laws, Lev. xi. 9. 13. The unclean were symbols to man of his own vicious propensities, Job xl. 15. Case of the locust, Lev. xi. 22. Thus by sin man having lost his dominion over the creation, his natural food becomes to him a cause of uncleanness, Lev. p. 86. Clean and unclean must not be yoked together; spiritually taken, Deut. xxi. 10. Abomination of eating swine's flesh, &c., Isa. lxv. 4; lxvi. 17. Clean and unclean confounded in the siege and famine, an emblem of the present condition of the Jews, Ezek. iv. 13.
- Cleanliness of teeth, the term explained, Amos iv. 6.
- Clement, S., of Alexandria, referred to, Vol. iv. Part 1. p. xvi, *note* 12. Ps. lxxviii. 31. Cited, Isa. iii. 20; lvii. 6. Jer. i. 1.
- Clement, S., of Rome, cited, Gen. ii. 7; xviii. 27. Num. i. 47; xxi. 9. Josh. ii. 18. Esther vii. 9. Job iv. 16; v. 17—26; xv. 15; xix. 26; xxix. 18. Isa. lx. 9. 17. Jer. xxxiii. 18—22.
- Clergy, their duties apart from those of laymen, Num. i. 47. Warned, Hos. iv. 9. Bound to fight and build at once: to contend against Romanism and Rationalism, Neh. iv. 23.

- A wise and learned clergy check divisions, unbelief, and evil living, Prov. xxix. 18. Harmonious action of spirituality and temporality, Num. iii. 88. Vol. iii. p. 297. Ezra ii. 2. Neh. viii. 1; xiii. 11. Isa. xlix. 23. Not unfit for councillors of state, 1 Sam. iv. 18. To be shaved, Num. viii. 7, and so free from worldly care, *ib.* Deut. xviii. 2. Should not aim at self-display, Deut. xviii. 6, nor surrender unpopular truths, Jer. xv. 19, nor take to secular pursuits to the neglect of duty, Mal. ii. 8. Provision should be made for their leisure for meditation and study of God's word, 1 Sam. xxx. 25. Obligated to keep religious knowledge and secular so far as it helpeth to the same, Mal. ii. 7. Sad ignorance of Eastern clergy, of Roman mass priests, and of German ministers, *ib.* Their temptation in country parishes to lukewarm neutrality, Judg. v. 17. Abolition of their divinely appointed maintenance of tithes tempts them to a wandering life and superstitious devices for a livelihood, Judg. xvii. 9—11; xix. 1. A pauperized clergy brings God's service into contempt, Neh. xiii. 10. Clergy should be provided before churches, Prov. xxiv. 27.
- Clinton, Fynes, cited, Ex. xii. 37. 2 Chr. xvi. 1; xxii. 2. Ezra iv. 7. Esther i. 1; ii. 1. Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xiii, note 1. Dan. viii. 14; ix. p. 47.
- Clouted, the term explained, Josh. ix. 5. Clouts and rags symbolical of the base things chosen of God, Jer. xxxviii. 13.
- Coceius, cited, Isa. xxx. 7; lxxvi. 17. Jer. xlvi. 20. Obad. 1. Codd, A., referred to, Isa. liii. p. 153.
- Colenso, J. W., a hope expressed that he may one day retract his contemptuous words against the holy oracles, Deut. i. 46. Cited, Gen. ii. 5—7; vi. 16; xxii. 2; xlix. 10. Ex. xi. 2. Vol. i. Part 2. pp. 195—198. 201. Deut. i. 1. 2. 6. 9. 22. 37. 46; ii. 5; v. 12—15; viii. 9; ix. 8; xi. 6. 14. 30; xii. 5. 27; xxvii. 2; xviii. 9; xviii. 15—19; xx. 6. 10; xxi. 11; xxxii. 1. 15; xxxiii. 1. Vol. ii. Part 2. p. ix, note 5. 2 Sam. vi. 6. 18. 1 Kings vii. 23. 2 Kings xxii. 8. Vol. v. Part 2. p. vii.
- Coliseum at Rome, Christianized, Zech. iv. 7.
- Collyridian heretics, their idolatrous worship to the Blessed Virgin, Jer. vii. 18.
- Colours, blue, purple, scarlet, of what respectively symbolical, Ex. xxv. 4. Blue the celestial and priestly colour, Num. xv. 39.
- Comforter (Heb. *Menachem*), a title of Christ, Isa. xl. 1: of the Holy Spirit, Nah. iii. 7.
- Commerce, its moral dangers, 1 Kings x. 29; xi. pp. 44, 45; xiv. 24. Vol. iv. Part 3. pp. ix; 86. Yet not necessarily injurious, Isa. xxiii. 15.
- Communion service of the Church of England vindicated from Scripture, Deut. xxvii. 16. No curse intended by David, 1 Sam. xxvi. 19.
- Common Prayer, the Book of, cited or referred to, Deut. xxvii. 16. Job iv. 1; xiv. 1; xix. 26. 27. Ps. xcv. 1; xxxix. p. 57; li. 5; lxxvi. 6; lxxviii. 18; lxxix. 8; lxx. p. 109; xc. p. 145. Ps. xcv. p. 161; cx. p. 127; cxiv. p. 180; cxvi. 13; cxxviii. 3. Isa. lxx. 16; lxxvi. 18. Jer. iv. 4. Hos. xiii. 14; xiv. 8. Joel ii. 12. Mic. vii. 19. Zech. ix. 11. Mal. iii. 1; iv. 5. Its version of the Psalms, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. xv. Ps. xxxvii. 37; xlii. 6; xlix. 8; lxxviii. 41; lxxviii. 1; cv. 28; cxxviii. 3; cxxix. 6; cxxxvi. 4. Its three Collects for Good Friday, Isa. liv. 1. Its use proscribed, A.D. 1643, Dan. xii. 11.
- Conception, the Immaculate, of the Blessed Virgin falsely concluded from Gen. iii. 15. The dogma new, Ezek. xxviii. p. 221. Dan. vii. 25. Celebrated on a new festival, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xv. Dishonours Christ, Zech. xi. 17. Unknown to Jerome, Jer. i. 5. At variance with Pope Gregory the Great's teaching, Job xxxiii. 24. Date of its reception, Isa. lxxvi. 17. Zech. xi. 17. See *Pius IX., Vulgate Version.*
- Concilium Carthaginense, cited, Lev. xix. 27.
- Concubine, not endowed with the man's worldly goods, Judg. xix. 1. A state of degradation both of woman and of marriage, *ib.* In Persia her children could not inherit the throne, Esther i. 9. Symbolical of heresy and schism, Cant. vi. 8. Yet shall at last acknowledge the Bride's beauty, and many will return to the Unity of the Church, v. 9.
- Coney (Heb. *shaphan*), or jerboa, described, Ps. civ. 18. Prov. xxx. 26.
- Confession, twofold, Dan. ix. 3, 4. Without obedience useless, Num. xiv. 40. 44.
- Confiscation of an exile's property ordinary in the East, 2 Kings viii. 6.
- Confusion of tongues, how provoked, Gen. xi. 4. Counterpart to Pentecostal gift of tongues, s. 9. One language only in heaven, Zeph. iii. 9. Speech God's special gift to man, Gen. ii. 19.
- Conscience, a fallible guide (unless regulated by God's will, Prov. iii. 5; xvi. 2; xx. 27; xxi. 2. Jer. xvii. 9, 10), and no excuse for sin, Lev. iv. 2; v. 17—19. 2 Sam. xii. 5. Appeal to it, Gen. xxxviii. 26. False conscience, Jer. xlv. 19. A light kindled by God in man, taking cognizance of his acts, Prov. xx. 27. Error of Hobbes, and even of Locke, *ib.* Coercion needed by those who will not listen to it, v. 30.
- Conscience clauses in schools would have been disapproved by S. Augustine, Ezek. xxxiv. 4.
- Consecrate (Heb. *all the hand*), the term explained of unction, Ex. xxix. 9. 1 Kings xiii. 33. Ezek. xliii. 26: and of offerings, Lev. viii. 22. 2 Chr. xiii. 9. Equivalent to "perfect," Ex. xxix. 9. Lev. viii. 14. All places considered consecrated for sacrifice at which God had appeared, Deut. xii. 5.
- Constance, Council of, (A.D. 1414—18), Ezek. xvii. 15.
- Constantine, the emperor's motto of victory, Ex. xv. 10. His basilica at Hebron, Gen. xiii. 18; xviii. 1. Builds up the Church, 1 Kings v. 1. Zech. i. 20. He and his mother Helena build up that at Jerusalem, Isa. lx. 10.
- Constantinople, great Council of, its acts cited, Isa. liv. 1. Second Council of, Amos ix. 14, 15.
- Constructio praeagnans, Jer. xli. 7.
- Continual or daily offerings of the Law enumerated, Dan. viii. 11; xii. 11.
- Cook, F. C., Canon, cited, Vol. iv. Part 1. p. xvi, note 12. Job xix. 26; xxxi. 26; xxxii. pp. 70. 72.
- Corderius, cited, Job xl. 17; xlii. 14. His Catena on the Psalms, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. xiii, note 10. Ps. i. p. 2; xxxi. 22; lix. 11; lxi. 6.
- Corn parched, made of the new harvest, a delicacy in Palestine, Josh. v. 11.
- Corner, uniting two walls, Zech. x. 4.
- Corporate existence of nations regarded by God, Deut. xxiii. 8; xxix. 2. Josh. iv. 23; vii. 1. Judg. xix. 30. 1 Kings viii. 48. Neh. ix. 38. Ps. lxxxi. 5. 7. Isa. xxxvii. 1, 2. 3. Acts of rulers and people closely connected, 2 Sam. xxiv. 1. The Hebrew nation never dies, Ps. cxxii. 6. Even heathen nations degraded by sin, Prov. xiv. 34. A rod is planted by God for nations entering on a course of sin, Ezek. vii. 10. As nations have no future life, their sins never go unpunished by the Moral Governor of the world, 2 Sam. xxi. 1. Ezek. xiv. 21.
- Co-redeemer, a title blasphemously given to the Blessed Virgin, Lev. xvi. 17.
- Corrodi, cited, Zech. ix. p. 136.
- Cosin, Bp., cited, Ezra vii. 6. Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 278, note 7.
- Cotelerius, cited, Jer. ix. 25.
- Cotton, Archd., his edition of the Maccabees, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xvi, note 8.
- Councils, general, should be assembled by Christian princes, Num. x. 2. 1 Chr. xxiii. 2. Their use for the decision of controversies, Deut. xvii. 9. The Four, 2 Kings iv. 41. That of Trent, Vol. iii. p. 361, note 4.
- Couriers (*κγγαροι*) of eastern princes symbolize preachers of the gospel, Isa. lxxvi. 20.
- Courts, Christian, the duty of resorting to them, Deut. xvii. 8. Causes divided into spiritual and civil, v. 9. Deut. xxxi. 9. 2 Chr. xix. 11. Considered as bearing on the Royal Supremacy, Deut. xvii. 9. Christian priests have judicial authority in controversies concerning Divine Truth, Ezek. xlv. 24.
- Courts of the Temple, their arrangement and elevations, 1 Kings vi. 36. The new court, 2 Chr. xx. 5. The outer court, Jer. xix. 14. The higher or inner court, Jer. xxxvi. 10. Spot where Zechariah was stoned, 2 Chr. xxiv. 21.
- Covenant, ratified by sacrifice (*σπονδαί τρέφουσιν*), Gen. xv. 10, 11. Jer. xxxiv. 18. God's covenant with men depends on their faith and obedience, Mal. ii. 5. How that of Moses becomes also a Testament through Christ's death, Ex. xxiv. 6. Lev. vii. 88. A general term for Judaism, Dan. xi. 22. That made to the new generation in the wilderness contains plainer gospel promises than did the earlier one, Deut. xxx. 1. Their covenant with God the only sure bond between king and people, 2 Kings xi. 17. Legal covenant, two copies of kept, Jer. xxxii. 11. See *Salt*.
- Cowley, cited, 2 Kings ii. 11.
- Cowper, W., cited, Lev. xi. 6.
- Coxe, W. H., cited, Isa. xviii. p. 51.
- Cranmer, Archbp., his crest of three pelicans, Ps. cii. 6.
- Crassus, his miserable end, Zech. xii. 3.
- Creature-worship, its very semblance not tolerated by angels, Josh. v. 13. A denial of the Creator, Job xxxi. 28. Must be put away in the Church, 2 Sam. v. 6. 21. 2 Chr. xv. 8. Hos. viii. 10. A snare in these last days, 1 Chr. vii. 12. Ezek. xxiii. 20. That practised in some Churches a hindrance to the conversion of the Jews, Hos. iii. 4. Mic. vii. 8.
- Credner, cited, Jer. xlix. 7. Ezek. p. 278, *Retrospect*, note 7.
- Creed of Christendom, cited, Hos. xi. 1. Creeds of Nice and Constantinople, Cant. ii. 15; v. 9. Creeds spring from heresy, as honey from the lion's carcass, Judg. xiv. 9. Are

- warnings and mementos of God's goodness, Ezek. xxxix. 15. Hated in these times, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xviii. Yet cannot now be impaired or affected, Vol. v. Part 1. p. xiii. Though men would fain recast them to the needs of the age, Mal. iii. 17. Articulate utterances of the early Church's faith, Cant. ii. 14.
- Crimean war, its cost to England, Dan. xi. 38.
- Criticism, perverse, regards the variations between the several parts of Scripture as discrepancies, the precise resemblances as servile imitation, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xv. Its character arbitrary, Jer. xiii. 4, and uncertain, Obad. p. 57. Blind for lack of spiritual discernment, Jer. vii. 22. By self-confident contempt for all ancient authorities overshoots its mark, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 77. Sets at naught evidence both external and internal, p. 87, *note* 4.
- Croesus, king of Lydia, Dan. ii. 5.
- Crops of Egypt, accurately described, Ex. ix. 31. 32. Those of Palestine, Josh. v. 11.
- Cross, the sign of, Gen. xlviii. 14. Ex. xvii. 11. A punishment common among the Persians, Ezra vi. 11. Esther ii. 23; v. 14. Typical reference to Christ, Vol. iii. p. 364. Esther v. 14; vii. 9. His royal throne, Isa. lxiii. 3. So Lam. iii. 64—66. His chariot of wood of Lebanon, Cant. iii. 9.
- Ctesias, cited, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 22. Ezra iv. 7; vii. 1. Neh. ii. 6. 8. Esther i. 9. 11; ii. 1. 23; x. 1. Dan. iii. 6. Nah. ii. 1.
- Cubical form of Holy of Holies, spiritualized, Vol. iii. p. 20. Indicated moral perfection even among the heathen, 1 Kings vi. 16.
- Cubit, length of, Gen. vi. 15. That "of a man," the common one of eighteen inches, Deut. iii. 11.
- Cultivation of the intellect no safeguard against moral corruption. The golden age of intellect often the iron age of man's heart, 1 Kings xiv. 24.
- Cup of divination, Joseph's, a moral touchstone to his brethren, Gen. xlv. 2. 5. Cup of Christ's agony becomes a cup of joy, Pa. xvi. 5. Eucharistic cup of blessing derived from the peace offering, Pa. cxvi. 13. "Cup of consolation," Jer. xvi. 7.
- Cureton, Dr., referred to, 2 Kings viii. 8.
- Curtius, Q., cited, 2 Sam. x. 18; xxiii. 16. Esther i. 7; iii. 2; vi. 8. Isa. xiii. 20. Jer. i. 16. Ezek. xxvi. p. 215. Vol. v. Part 1. p. xii, *notes* 5 and 6; p. xiv. Dan. iii. 5; v. 2; vi. 7; viii. 7. Hab. ii. 5. 15, 16. Zech. ix. 1.
- Cusa, Card., cited, Dan. vii. 25.
- Cush, (1) *Ethiopia*, its wide significance, Gen. x. 6. Isa. xi. 11. (2) A person unknown, Pa. vii. p. 9.
- Cushan, Hab. iii. 7.
- Cushi, 2 Sam. xviii. 21.
- Cuthah, located, 2 Kings xvii. 24.
- Cuvier, cited, Gen. vii. 19.
- Cypress, rather pine or holm, Isa. xlv. 14.
- Cyprian, S., cited, Gen. xvii. 10, 11; xix. 24. Lev. x. 2. Josh. ii. 19. 2 Sam. xxi. 1. Prov. i. 8; viii. 22; ix. 2; xxx. 17. Isa. iii. 20; xiv. 12; lxiii. 1. Vol. v. Part 2. p. x, *note* 2. Jer. i. 5; ii. 13; xi. 19; xxxi. 22. Hos. vi. 2. Mal. i. 11.
- Cyril, S., of Alexandria, characterized, Lev. vii. 38. Deut. xxv. 4. Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xxiv. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. viii. P. E. Pussey's edition of his Commentary on the minor prophets, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xxix. Cited, Gen. xxii. 9; xxxiii. 4; xxxvii. 3. 13; xlviii. 20; xlix. 8. 9. 20. Ex. xiv. 19; xvi. 26; xxi. 22. Lev. i. 9; iv. 6. 12. 27; vi. 26; vii. 38; xiii. 2; xiv. 6. 8; xxi. 13; xxii. 12. 27; xxiii. 11. 18. 34. Num. vi. 7. 12; x. 26; xv. 35; xvii. 8; xxxi. 16. 23; xxxv. 25. Deut. ix. 20; xiii. 3; xx. 5; xxi. 23; xxii. 13—21; xxiii. 2. 3. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 30. Vol. ii. Part 2. p. vii. 1 Kings vi. 16. Job xxix. 18; xl. 15. Pa. xvi. 5; xxxv. p. 49; v. 5; xl. 2; lxviii. 4. 13; lxviii. 8; lxxx. 3. Prov. viii. 22. Cant. iii. 9. 11. Vol. v. Part 1. p. xvii. Isa. i. 1. 26; ii. 2; iv. 1. 5; vii. 12. 14. 15; viii. 3. 6; xix. 1; xxii. 1. 21—25; xxv. 6; xxvi. 19; xxvii. 1. 13; xxviii. 14; xxx. 3. 17. 24; xxx. p. 89; v. 33; xxxii. 4. 20; xxxiii. 16; xxxv. 1. 5. 6; xli. 2. 15; xliii. 3; xlviii. 16; lii. 11; liii. 1; lvi. 10; lix. 20; lx. 1; lxii. 3. 10; lxiii. 1. 18; lxvi. 7—9. Jer. xiii. 4. Ezek. viii. 14; xxix. 18. Dan. vii. 6. Hos. i. 2; ii. 21. 22; vi. 2. Joel i. 4; ii. 1. Amos i. 1; ix. 1. Mic. i. 9; iv. 3; v. 3. Nah. i. 15. Hab. ii. 1. Zech. i. 18; ii. 1. 2. 12; iii. 2. 8. 9. 10; iv. 2. 7; v. p. 180; vi. 1—8. 13; viii. 20—22. 23; ix. 7. 9. 10. 11. 13. 17; x. 11; xi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 8. 15; xii. 5. 6. 8. 10; xiii. 1; xiv. 5. 8. 18. Mal. i. 2. 3. 11; iii. 1; iv. 2. 5.
- Cyril, S., of Jerusalem, referred to, Isa. lx. 10. Ezek. xxxvii. 12. Cited, Lev. viii. 3. Josh. iii. 7. Job xix. 26. Dan. vii. 7. Hab. iii. 2.
- Cyrus, or *Korēsh* (i. e. sun, Ezra i. 8. Isa. xlii. 1. Dan. xi. 2), foretold by name 140 years before his birth, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 22. Isa. xlv. 28. With only three other persons, types of Christ, *ib.* This name perhaps official, *ib.* His original name, Isa. xlv. 4. His Scripture titles, Isa. xlv. 28. Probably instructed by Daniel in Isaiah's and Jeremiah's prophecies, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 22. Ezra i. 2. Isa. xiv. 1; xlv. 26. In what particulars a type of Christ, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 22. Vol. iii. p. 296. Isa. xl. p. 115; xlv. 28. Jer. i. 44—46. Mic. ii. 12. How called "righteousness," Isa. xli. 2; xlv. 13. God's instrument in doing His work, Pa. cxlvi. 3. Zech. i. 20. Hence "blessed," Pa. cxxxvii. 9. How God's Shepherd, Jer. i. 44. Hab. i. 6. God's "hammer" or maul, Jer. li. 20. His decree (B.C. 536), Dan. ix. 2. Hagg. p. 113. Contrasted with Pharaoh, Ezra i. 1, and with idolatrous Persian kings, v. 2. How called king of Babylon, Ezra v. 13. His last days, Ezra iv. 5. The deliverance of the Jews by him a pledge of their more glorious restoration in Christ, Isa. xliii. 5, 7. 16, 17. 19; xlviii. 16; li. 3—7. Mic. ii. 13; iv. 10. Nah. p. 87. Zeph. p. 105. Zech. p. 120. Disappears in prophecy to make room for the Antitype, Isa. xlviii. p. 142. Christ the world's Cyrus, Isa. liii. 12.
- Daberath, Josh. xix. 12.
- Dagon, the idol, described, Judg. xvi. 23. Zeph. i. 9. His shameful fall indicates the infatuation of idolatry, 1 Sam. v. 3—5.
- Dahler, cited, Jer. xv. 14; xxxi. 26; xl. 5; xli. 9; xlii. 12; xlv. 19; xlix. 25.
- Damascus, the oldest city in the world, Gen. xv. 2. Proposed Jewish quarter, 1 Kings xi. 34. Taken by the Assyrians, 2 Kings xvi. 9; and by Nebuchadnezzar, Jer. xlix. 22. 27. Fiercest enemy of the Jews in Solomon's age, Cant. vii. 4. Its burden, Isa. xvii. 1. Amos i. 8. Leant upon by Samaria like a couch, Amos iii. 12. Compare Amos v. 27. Conquered by Parmenio: its typical meaning, Zech. ix. 1.
- Dan, his place in the list of tribes, Num. i. 4. A standard-bearer and numerous, Num. i. 38; ii. 26. The reward of the host, Num. x. 25. How resembling the serpent, Gen. xlix. 17. A corrupt judge and idolatrous, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 81. Judg. xviii. 30. Hence omitted in the list of tribes in 1 Chr. vii. and the Apocalypse, 1 Chr. vii. 12. Moses' blessing upon him proved authentic from its great obscurity, Deut. xxxiii. 22. The tribe a by-word in Scripture, 1 Chr. vii. 12. Jer. iv. 15. Its inheritance drawn last and near Judah, how typical, Josh. xix. 40. Its degeneracy, Judg. i. 34. Punishment for betraying Samson, Judg. xvi. 5. Danite settlement in the north, Judg. xviii. 1. 7: tainted with idolatry, *ev.* 10. 30. Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 288. Dan's name set last, 1 Chr. xxvii. 22. Two cities named Dan, Deut. xxxiv. 1. The question examined, Gen. xiv. 14. 1 Kings xii. 29; xv. 20.
- Dan, or *Vedan*, Ezek. xxvii. 19.
- Dan-jaan, 2 Sam. xxiv. 6.
- Daniel, known to Ezekiel, Ezek. xiv. 14; xxviii. 3. Dan. i. 21. Prophet of the latter days, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. v. His significant name and history, *ib.* Dan. i. 7; x. 1. Its change does not change the man, Dan. i. 7. His later fortunes, p. viii. A prophet, prince, and statesman, p. ix. Particulars detailed wherein he is a type of Christ, p. xix. Dan. vi. 6. 17. His last vision in the third year of Cyrus (B.C. 534), pp. xx. 47. 48. Dan. xi. 1. His end and character, *ib.* An eunuch, Dan. i. 3. His pious submission, *ev.* 8. 9. His modesty, *ev.* 17; ii. 36. Joseph reproduced, Dan. ii. 30. 46—49; v. 7. His loyalty, though neglected, *ev.* 11; Dan. viii. 27, or persecuted, Dan. vi. 21. Public testimony to his supernatural wisdom, Dan. vi. 2. Great results, known and unknown, of his work, pp. 25. 26. His faithful boldness, Dan. vi. 10. Properties of his prayer, *ib.* Did not court persecution, *ib.* In Susa only in vision, Dan. viii. 2. Observes Jewish ritual in his inner life, Dan. ix. 21. How "greatly beloved" compared with the beloved disciple, *ev.* 23; p. 48. Encouraged, Dan. x. 21.
- Daniel, book of, well known to Ezra and Nehemiah, Vol. iii. p. 320. Ezra ix. 7. Dan. ix. 3. 4: to Zechariah, Zech. i. 18; vi. 2, and to Persian kings, Vol. iii. p. 365, *note* 3. Dan. vi. p. 25. A manual of the faithful in times of trial. Its general design, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. v. Why partly written in Chaldean, Dan. ii. 4. Extends over seventy years, p. ix. Dan. i. 21. Attacks on this book have raised defenders, and strengthened our belief in its genuineness, authenticity, and inspiration, p. v. Objection arising from alleged objectless waste of miraculous powers refuted, Dan. ii. pp. 3. 4; iii. pp. 9. 10; *ev.* 28—30; vi. p. 25. p. 47. Alleged difficulties solved, Dan. ii. 1; iv. 6. 15. 34; v. 1; viii. 2. Reveals intimate knowledge of the subject in Dan. ii. 2. 5; iii. 2. 5; vi. 8. An authentic state paper, Dan. iv. 1. 8. Seasonable variations of style, Dan. ii. 20; iv. 28. Alleged Greek words discussed, Dan. iii. 5. Argument against Daniel's statements from silence

of other testimony discussed, Dan. iv. p. 14. Reveals a Moral Governor of the world, as discerned in universal history, p. v. Especially in the preservation of God's people and the humiliation of Nebuchadnezzar, p. vi. Fuller development of this truth in Belshazzar's overthrow and transfer of his kingdom to the Medes and Persians, p. vii. And in Daniel's fortunes under Darius the Mede, p. viii. All being parts of one uniform plan, p. ix. Designed to comfort the Jews in such persecutions as that of Antiochus Epiphanes, and Christ's Church in its great conflict with Antichristianism, *ib.* Dan. iv. 37; xi. 21. 31. Miracles and prophecies of this book indissolubly linked, all tending to the manifestation of Christ as our Redeemer, Almighty Ruler, and Universal Judge, p. ix. Exemplified in vision of the four great empires, in ch. ii.; and the prophetic episode, respecting the second and third of them, in ch. viii.; p. x. Dan. vi. p. 29. Proof of Daniel's inspiration afforded by the visions in the first and third (Dan. viii. 1) years of Belshazzar (complement of Nebuchadnezzar's, Dan. vi. p. 29), in the first of Darius (Dan. xi. 1), and the third of Cyrus, considered, p. x, delivered at periods when their fulfilment seemed very improbable, especially as to the power of Persia (Dan. vii. 1; viii. 4), and a king of Greece (Dan. viii. 5), p. xi. Prophecy becomes history, *ib.* Design of these prophecies (Dan. viii. 1) in the exploits and end of Alexander the Great, pp. xii, xiii, and *note* 1. His kingdom divided into four (Dan. viii. 22) fulfils prophecy in its minutest details, p. xiii. All these successively raised up as God's mere instruments, and have their probation, *ib.* Taught by prophecy we read history aright, p. xiv. Alexander's real mission as a pioneer of Christ stated, *ib.* All lead on to the everlasting kingdom of Christ, which shall crush the nations of Europe that spring from the Roman empire, whose government is that of the sword, and will be eventually antagonistic to Christianity, p. xv. This kingdom shall endure to the end, Dan. vii. 12. How diverse from all others, v. 23. This portion of the book pre-adjusted to the Apocalypse, where it is first symbolized in its composite character, v. 7. Daniel also prophecies of the Roman Papacy, a mysterious power rising up out of the Roman empire, p. xv. The little horn proved to refer to it, Dan. vii. 8. How it changes times and laws, v. 25. Power of persecuting infidelity depicted in Antiochus Epiphanes, who hurt the Jews mainly from within, by corruption of the priesthood, e.g. Jason, Menelaus (Dan. viii. 10, 12, 23; xi. 22, 23), Alcimus, pp. xvi, 47, 48. Dan. x. 20; xi. 31. 32. Chronology of his reign expounded, Dan. viii. p. 38. Process of secularization and grecoizing (Dan. viii. 14) resisted by a faithful few, the Maccabees, Eleazar, &c., p. xvii. The 2300 days represent six years of desolation of Jerusalem in Antiochus' reign, Dan. viii. 14: the 1335 days, what portion of it, Dan. xii. 12. These things to be transferred in a figure to ourselves, as a warning against the unbelief, the secularization, and rationalism of these last days (Dan. viii. 17, 23; xi. 35, 36), when creeds and catechisms are proscribed, pp. xvii, xviii. But infidelity itself, as being foretold, only strengthens the Christian's faith, p. xviii. Where foretold elsewhere, *ib.* Daniel alone specifies the exact date of Christ's coming, and tells of a suffering Messiah, pp. xviii, xix. This evidence not destroyed, even if with modern Porphyries we bring the book as low as the age of the Maccabees, p. xix. Other proofs that it could not have been written thus late, Dan. i. 7. *Angelophany* of Daniel, p. xix. Purport of his last vision, unravelling the complex skein of Syrian and Egyptian politics, pp. xx, 47, 48. Most of his prophecies already written in capital letters in history, p. xxi. This shown in detail, Dan. xi. 6—32. A few named (Dan. xii. 1, 2) yet unfulfilled, p. xxii. This book authenticated by Christ, Dan. vii. 13; xii. 2, 3, 12, and St. Paul, Dan. vii. 8: also in Epistle to Hebrews, Dan. vi. 7. 22. List of commentators on this book, p. xxi.

Daric (*dram*), the name whence derived: its value and bearing on the date of the Books of Chronicles, 1 Chr. xxix. 7. Ezra ii. 69; viii. 27. Dan. v. 31.

Darius, an official name, Dan. v. 31. (1) The Mede, colleague of Cyrus, Ezra ii. 1. His identity with Cyaxares II., as immediate successor of Belshazzar, Dan. v. 31; ix. 1. Reigned two years, commencing B.C. 538, v. 2; Dan. xi. 1. His self-deification, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. viii. (2) Son of Hystaspes "Conservator;" reigned B.C. 521—486, Ezra iv. 5. 24; vi. 10. Dan. xi. 2. Hagg. i. 1. His provinces, Dan. vi. 1. His decree, B.C. 518, Ezra vi. 14. Why called king of Assyria, v. 22. Influence of Daniel's prophecies on his mind, Vol. iii. p. 365, *note* 3. (3) The Persian, Nothus (not Codomanus), B.C. 424—404, Neh. xii. 22. Error of Josephus respecting him, Neh. xiii. 23.

Darkness, spiritual (Ex. x. 21, 23); of the Jews, Deut. xxviii. 29.

Darling, Biblical use of the Hebrew word, Prov. iv. 3. A feminine denoting tenderness, Ps. xxii. 20; xxxv. 17.

Date cakes, still used to provision caravans, 2 Sam. xvi. 1.

Dathe, cited, Jer. iii. 1.

Daughters, in their quiet beauty compared to Caryatides, Ps. cxliv. 12. The term equivalent to dependent towns, 1 Chr. xviii. 1. Nch. xi. 25. Ps. xlviii. 11. Cant. i. 6. Jer. xlix. 2. Ezek. xxvi. 6.

David, king, prophet, and patriarch, 1 Chr. xxii. 1. How called a man after God's heart, 1 Sam. xiii. 14. The man of God, 2 Chr. viii. 14. In what respects a type of Christ, 1 Sam. xvi. 11. 12. 23; xvii. 16. 18. 25. 39. 40. 51. 54; xviii. 27; xxi. 6. 11. 14; xxii. 3; xxx. 13. 2 Sam. i. 18; iii. 33; v. 1. 11; viii. p. 88; vv. 6. 11. 13. 15; x. 7—10. 17; xii. 30; xv. p. 104; xv. 18, 20; xix. 14. 15. 16. 17. Ps. iii. p. 5. v. 8. iv. p. 6; v. 12; vii. 12; xvi. p. 19; v. 2; xviii. p. 22; xx. p. 26; v. 8; xxi. p. 27; vv. 11. 12; xxvii. 14; xxx. 3. 5; xxxi. 11. 22; xxxv. p. 49; xl. 9. 12; xli. 8. 9. 10; lv. 2. 7. 9. 21. 23; lvii. p. 86; lix. 3, 4; lxix. p. 105; vv. 3. 4. 8. 12. 36. Christ called by his name, Zech. iv. 6. His age when anointed, 1 Sam. xvi. 11. How unknown to Saul after the death of Goliath, 1 Sam. xvii. 55. Typical significance of the fact, *ib.* His false dealing why recorded, 1 Sam. xxi. 2; xxvii. 10. 11. His speech to the High Priest explained, 1 Sam. xxi. 5. His behaviour at Gath, illustrated by Ps. xxxiv. p. 47. His receiving the distressed typical of the Gospel, 1 Sam. xxii. 2. Cuts Saul's robe when he had put it away, 1 Sam. xxiii. 4. Yet loyally repents even of this, *ib.* His renewed clemency to Saul, 1 Sam. xxvi. 8. His remonstrance with Saul paraphrased, vv. 19. 20. His passing distrust in God, 1 Sam. xxvii. 1: and ambiguous speech, 1 Sam. xxviii. 2. Their evil consequences, 1 Sam. xxi. 2; xxx. 1. Repents in his distress, 1 Sam. xxx. 6. His royalty attested by the spirit of Samuel, 1 Sam. xxviii. 17. Gradual extension of his kingdom typical, 2 Sam. ii. 11. Gradual loss of power to Joab, perhaps caused by polygamy, v. 13. 1 Chr. xiv. 3: and led to his great sin, 2 Sam. xi. 3. "Eglah, his wife," 1 Chr. iii. 3. Yet this sin of David's typical of the increase of the Church, 2 Sam. iii. 2; v. 13. Recall of Michal typical of the Divine mercy, 2 Sam. iii. 16. His extravagant anger and deep tenderness at Abner's death, vv. 29. 33. Want of courage to punish Joab, v. 39. Evil men's deeds procure his rise, 2 Sam. v. 1. The muster to him in Horeb, 1 Chr. xii. 23. 24. His tenderness to Saul's memory, 1 Chr. xiii. 8. His triumphant entry into Jerusalem, and burning the idols, typical of Christ's victory and Ascension, 2 Sam. v. 6. 9. 21; vi. 14; viii. p. 88; v. 2. His children, 2 Sam. v. 14—16. Not free from Uzzah's blame, 2 Sam. vi. 9. 1 Chr. xv. 13. Why he brought not the Tabernacle from Gibeon to join the Ark at Zion, 1 Chr. xv. 1; xxii. 1. His action typical, 1 Chr. xv. 1. His exaltation, 1 Chr. xvii. 17. Promise of a kingdom for ever (Jer. xxxiii. 17), referring in a subordinate sense to Solomon (*the Peaceable*), not fully accomplished till Christ's second coming, 2 Sam. vii. p. 85; v. 10, 11. 12. 13. Ps. lxi. 6. Hos. iii. 4. 5. Hagg. ii. 21—23. The spiritual portion of the promise unconditional, 2 Sam. vii. 14. In his spiritual and temporal elevation assailed by Satan from without in vain, from within successfully, 2 Sam. viii. p. 88; xi. p. 93. His tender regard for his oath to Jonathan, 2 Sam. ix. 1. 3. In his personal sins a contrast to Christ, not a type of him, 2 Sam. xi. p. 94. Yet exhibits in his history Christ bearing our sins, *ib.* and p. 93. Date of his great sin, 2 Sam. xi. 1. His other sins were of infirmity, not presumptuous or wilful, 1 Kings xv. 5. His hardness of heart, 2 Sam. xii. 5. His true repentance contrasted with Saul's, v. 13. His severe judgment upon his enemies a prophetic warning, v. 31. Cp. 1 Chr. xx. 3. Twenty years punishment of his forgiven sin, p. 99. Sends back the Ark in self-sacrifice, not in disregard to visible forms, 2 Sam. xv. 25. In his tears at Olivet, v. 30, and mercy to Shimei, resembles Christ, 2 Sam. xvi. 9. In his stratagem with regard to Hushai, 2 Sam. xv. 34, and hasty credence of Ziba, a contrast with Christ, 2 Sam. xvi. 4. Yet in his gracious amnesty foreshadows God's merciful pardon, Ps. lxxxv. p. 135; v. 10. Doubtless had God's special warrant for avenging the Gibeonites, and so acted as a magistrate, 2 Sam. xxi. 6, from no feeling of revenge, vv. 11, 12. In his song seems to link the ancient Hebrew Church with the Church Universal, 2 Sam. xxii. 8. 11. 15. 17. 44; uniting his song with those of Moses and Hannah, vv. 50, 51. Looking far beyond David to Christ's sufferings and glory, Ps. xviii. p. 22. His last words as a prophet give his profession of faith, 2 Sam. xxiii. p. 126: the kernel of the Messianic Psalms, vv. 3, 4, 5. Compared with Balaam's utterances, v. 1. Their vehemence, brevity, and abruptness, paraphrased, vv. 3—7. His self-control respecting the water of Bethlehem, both a moral and typical lesson, v. 16. Sin of number-

- ing the people (1 Chr. vii. 2) consisted not in the act, but in the vain-glorious spirit that prompted it, 2 Sam. xxiv. 2. 1 Chr. xxi. 1; xxvii. 23. David now a Nathan to himself, 2 Sam. xxiv. 8. 11. 1 Chr. xxi. 8. His choice how disinterested, 2 Sam. xxiv. 14. Harmony of the three or seven years of famine, 1 Chr. xxi. 12. Accepts his punishment, as Christ did ours, v. 17. Forgets the people's sins in his own, 2 Sam. xxiv. 17. Like Abraham, in his sacrifice on Moriah, typifies that of Christ, v. 24. 1 Chr. xxi. 24. 30. His prophetic utterance on Moriah, 1 Chr. xxii. 1. His relation to Abishag considered in its moral lessons, and the spiritual contrast between it and that of Christ with his Church, 1 Kings i. 2, 8. The grand scene of his last days described in the Chronicles (Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xvii), when he convoked the great National Assembly, and seemed endued for a time with almost supernatural vigour, 1 Chr. xxviii. 2. Ps. xxxviii. p. 55; xxxix. v. 13; xl. p. 58. v. 9; xli. vv. 8. 13; lxix. p. 105; lxx. p. 109; lxxi. 9. 18. 23; must be regarded as the complement of the weakness depicted in 1 Kings, Vol. iii. pp. 1. 222. His elaborate preparations to build the Temple no fiction, 1 Chr. xxii. 2. David prepares, Solomon executes: how typical, *ib.* His consecrated treasures have a spiritual meaning, v. 14. His authority from God to regulate holy things, 1 Chr. xxiii. 24. 2 Chr. xxxv. 4. His hosts, 1 Chr. xxvii. 1. His military system formed early in his reign, v. 7. His last charge to Solomon, not vindictive, but given by a king to one now king, prescribing acts of justice. Yet moreover typical of the righteous judgment of Christ, 1 Kings ii. p. 5. Urges punishment upon Joab on public, not personal, grounds, v. 5. In his solemn warnings to king and people resembles Jacob and Moses when dying, 1 Chr. xxviii. 4. 8. Buried in the city, 1 Kings ii. 10, but the exact site uncertain, Neh. iii. 16. His line by virtue of God's promise never failed, 1 Chr. xxii. 10, though often hanging by a thread, 1 Kings xi. 43.
- David's house, became as God in the mystery of the Incarnation, Zech. xii. 8. So that we dwell in Christ, *ib.*
- David's worthies, the account in 2 Sam. xxi, xxiii. belongs to a somewhat different period to that in 1 Chr. xi. xx. Why both positions appropriate, 1 Chr. xi. 10; xx. 4. Not to be forced into verbal coincidence, 2 Sam. xxiii. 8, 9. 1 Chr. xi. 10. Their independence, *ib.* A variation adjusted, 1 Chr. xi. 13. Names unknown to men recorded in God's Martyrology, 2 Sam. xxiii. 13.
- Davidson, Dr. S., cited, Gen. ii. 5—7. Num. xxiv. 14. Vol. i. Part 2. p. 201, note 7. Deut. vii. 14; xvii. 14; xxiv. 8. Vol. ii. Part 2. p. ix, note 5. 1 Chr. i. 36; ii. 6. 2 Chr. xi. 22; xxi. 12; xxiii. 1; xxviii. 20. Ezra i. 1. Vol. iii. p. 360, note 3. Esther ii. 6. Job xiv. 14; xlii. 16; xxix. 18; xxxii. pp. 70. 72. Vol. iv. Part 2. p. x, note 1. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. xiv, note 5; p. 122, note 2. Vol. v. Part 2. p. 139, note 2.
- Davidson, J., cited, Cant. viii. 8. Vol. v. Part 1. p. xii, note 9. Isa. i. 11; xiii. 8; xliii. 10. Jer. vii. 11; xlii. 30; xxv. 10. Ezek. xxix. 15. Dan. ii. 44. Hos. vi. 6; xlii. 14. Mic. vi. 8. Hagg. ii. 7. Zech. vi. 13. Mal. iii. 1. 4.
- Day of the Lord, the term used by whom, Amos v. 18. In what sense, Joel ii. 1. 2. 11.
- Daysman, explained, Job ix. 33.
- De Dieu, L., cited, Esther i. 22. Isa. xxx. 7. Jer. xxiii. 26, 27; xli. 9. Mic. ii. 4. Zech. xiv. 6.
- De Wette, cited, Deut. xvii. 9. 1 Chr. xviii. 11. 2 Chr. xxvi. 16. Job xxiii. p. 70. Jer. xxxi. 22. Hos. xi. 1. Mic. i. 1. Zech. ix. p. 136.
- Dead, prayers for, in what sense lawful, and in no other, Jer. vii. 31.
- Dead Sea, the, did not exist before Abraham's age, Gen. xiv. 3. Physical description of the region and traces of its formation, Gen. xix. 24. "Salt Sea," Num. xxxiv. 8. Ezek. xlvii. 11. "Sea of the plain," 2 Kings xiv. 25. Ezek. xlvii. 8. Its fetid waters, *ib.* "The former sea," Zech. xiv. 8. To be spiritually purified by living waters from the Temple, Ezek. xvi. 58; xlvii. 9. Gog's burial place, Ezek. xxxix. 11. Not typical of the Lake of fire, Ezek. p. 287, *Retrospect*, note 13.
- Deane, J. B., cited, Ex. xiv. 2.
- Death, an unclean thing under the Law, made blessed through Christ, Lev. x. 6, 7. 1 Kings ii. 10. 2 Kings xiii. 21. Ps. xlviii. 14. Eccles. vii. 1. Jer. xxxi. 38, 39. Hagg. ii. 13. Death the shepherd, the grave his fold, Ps. xlix. 14. Virtually to each of us "the day of the Lord," Joel ii. 1. "The Black Death," Jer. xv. 2. Idols called "the dead," Ps. cxv. 17.
- Death-bed of the hardened infidel, Amos vi. 10.
- Debir (i. e. oracle), or *Kirjath-sepher* (which see), or *Kirjath-sannah* (Josh. xv. 49), site of, Josh. x. 38; xxi. 15. Re-occupied by heathen, Josh. x. 38. Another, Josh. xiii. 26.
- Deborah, meaning of the name, Judg. iv. 4. A prophetess, hence her hymn inspired, *ib.* Judg. v. 7. Lived near the grove of her namesake (Gen. xxv. 8), and though of South Palestine cared for her northern country-people, Judg. iv. 5. Foretells the future, v. 9. She and Barak represent the Old Testament saints, praising the spiritual conquests of Jael, the Gentile Church: analysis of her song, Judg. v. 1. Herself a type of the Hebrew Church, v. 7.
- Decalogue, the, a moral code and republication of natural law, added because men had transgressed it, Ex. xx. 1. Preparatory and imperfect, yet explained, strengthened, and fulfilled in Christ, *ib.* Its perpetuity shewn, Deut. iv. 14; v. 22. Rightly maintained in our Communion Service, Ex. xxiv. 8. How variously divided into ten commandments, Ex. xx. 1. The fifth commandment joining the two halves, *ib.* Delivered by angels, *ib.* The sense given in Deut. v, the letter in Ex. xx, *ib.* Grounds of the variation between the two recitals, Deut. v. 12—15. Omission of the verse in recent Roman catechisms, Ex. xx. 4. Must be sprinkled by Christ's blood, Ex. xxiv. 7. Its Sacramental character, v. 8. All the ten commandments make one whole, Deut. v. 18.
- Decius, the Emperor, his fate, Zech. xiv. 12.
- Dedan, its site and history, Gen. x. 7. Isa. xxi. 13. Jer. xxv. 23; xlix. 8. Ezek. xxvii. 15; xxxviii. 13. In the north of Edom, Ezek. xxv. 13.
- Dedication of things holy, Num. vii. 11. Of a house, Deut. xx. 5. As of David's on Zion, Ps. xxx. p. 41. As of Solomon's Temple, 1 Kings viii. 1. Its festival sabbatical, v. 2. Typical of Christ's Incarnation, *ib.* That of the second Temple, Ezra vi. 16. Of Nehemiah's walls, Neh. xii. 27, betokening an extension of sanctity, and thus typical, *ib.* Probably in the winter, *ib.* Ps. cxlvii. 16. That of Judas Maccabeus, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xvii. Dan. viii. 14. The Church of God built up at the Feast of Pentecost, Ps. cxlvii. p. 224. Hymn at the dedication of a Church, Hos. vi. 5.
- Δεικτικῶς, the speaker pointing to himself, Ps. xxxiv. 6; cxxvii. 2: to another, Isa. lviii. 9.
- Del Rio, cited, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 127, note 1. Vol. v. Part 2. p. x, note 2.
- Delilah, meaning of, Judg. xvi. 6. No wife to Samson, but a woman of Israel, who like a female Judas, sold him to her country's enemies, Judg. xvi. 4.
- Deitzsch, cited, Ezra ix. 11, 12. Job i. 8. 15. 16; and *passim* throughout the books of Job, the Psalms, and Isaiah: also Cant. i. 8; iii. 3; v. 1. Vol. v. Part 2. p. viii, note 3. Jer. xlvii. 4. Lam. ii. 11; v. 22. Ezek. xxvi. p. 215. Dan. ii. 5. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. vii, note 2. Hos. v. 13. Joel i. 4. Obad. p. 57. Hab. iii. 6.
- Deliverance from peril a season of spiritual danger, Gen. xix. 82.
- Democedes, of Croton, Neh. ii. 6.
- Deposition of Christian Bishops and Priests removes them from the exercise of their functions, not from their sacerdotal character, 1 Kings ii. 27; iv. 4.
- Desire, the, of all nations, proved to refer to Christ, not to offerings made by Gentiles, Hagg. ii. 7. Desire of women referred to the Incarnate Christ, Dan. xi. 37.
- Deuteronomy, book of, not a history but a homily, written long after the other books, to the end of Num. xix., whence the difference of its style from the preceding books. What it contains, Vol. i. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xxxvi. Presupposes a knowledge of the three preceding books, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 194. Deut. v. 12—15. 31; xii. 6. 18. 20; xiv. 22; xvii. 18; xviii. 1. 2; xxii. 30; xxiv. 8. Its Greek name scarcely proper, Deut. i. 1. Its Hebrew name, *ib.* "Modern scientific Biblical criticism" declares it impossible that Moses wrote this book, assigning it to the age of Hezekiah, Manasseh, or Josiah, Vol. i. Part 2. *Introd.* p. 195. 2 Kings xxii. 8. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 14. Alleged work of Jeremiah, Vol. v. Part 2. p. vii. List of such critical works, p. 195, note 3. Since the book claims to be written by Moses, if it be not so, it must be an imposture, a forgery, p. 195. This statement grounded on its differences from the earlier books (1) in substance, (2) in style. But since all admit that the writer was familiar with the other books, to which an imitator 700 years after Moses would strive to assimilate his own, these very variations prove the authenticity of the book, not its falsehood, pp. 196. 200. Deut. i. 1. 6. 22. 27; x. 1; xxxii. 1; xxxiii. 1. Deuteronomy is included in all manuscripts and versions, even the Samaritan and Septuagint, is read in the Synagogues, and received as the work of Moses by Jews and Christians alike in all ages, Deut. xviii. 15—19, and by Christ himself, p. 196. Who cites it often and formally, Deut. vi. 4. The discrepancies produced show in the objectors a want of attention to the circumstances under which this book was written, or the special ends it had in view, Deut. x. 1; xvi. 2; xvii. 9, and a lack of capacity for dealing with moral evidence, p. 200. Exemplified (1) in inferences from

- the writer's expression "the Priests the Levites" (Jer. xxxiii. 18), which is also found in the very early book of Joshua, p. 197-8. Deut. x. 8. 9. The variation of expression designed for a wise purpose, Deut. xvii. 9: (2) in his not naming Korah the Levite as sinning with Dathan and Abiram, p. 198. Deut. xi. 6: (3) in his fixing a single place for national worship, pp. 198-200. Deut. xii. 5. 1 Sam. i. 3, and excluding the learned tribe of Simeon from Moses' blessing, neither of which a forger could have done with impunity, p. 200. That the style should differ with the subject a mark of genuineness in all composition, including the ancient classics, S. John's Gospel, and Apocalypse, p. 201. This book is not one of plain history, law, or narrative, like the others, but elevated, hortatory, Deut. i. 9. 22, "one magnificent poem," p. 201. In parts prophetic, Deut. xvii. 14 (see *King*); xviii. 15-19. Vol. i. Part 2. p. 267. Deut. xxxii. 21. Yet it retains all the peculiar archaisms of the other Mosaic books (see *Pentateuch*): detailed, p. 201, note 5. Known to Amasaiah, &c., 2 Kings xiv. 6. 26. Its connexion with the prophecy of Isaiah, Isa. i. p. 1. Jeremiah's diction closely agrees with that of this book, affording a proof, not that he wrote it, p. 201, note 7, but knowing it to be Moses', adopted its words, so appropriate to his sad times, p. 201-2. Deut. xxviii. 1. The last chapter added by Joshua or by his order, Deut. xxxiv. 1. The Church of England particularly regards it, reading every chapter but one; SS. Paul, Peter, and Stephen, even our Lord himself, cite it with firm belief, p. 203. The authenticity of Moses' Hymn unjustly questioned: if it contains unique words, it also exhibits many coincidences of diction with the rest of the Pentateuch, Deut. xxxii. 1. St. Paul's testimony, v. 21. The blessing vindicated from the discordant objections of critics, Deut. xxxiii. 1. Proofs of antiquity of the book, Deut. xxii. 13-21; xxiii. 7. List of its modern advocates, p. 203, note 4. This last book of Moses inexpressibly solemn, as the dying utterance of a grand Orator, a sublime Poet, a heart-stirring Preacher, a divinely-inspired Prophet of God, p. 203. Minute variations of style noticed, Deut. ii. 5; xxxii. 2. 7, 8; xxxiii. 2. 25. Alleged inconsistencies with other books and with itself discussed, Deut. i. 9; ii. 29; iii. 4; v. 12-15; vii. 14; ix. 3. 18, 19; x. 8; xii. 6; xix. 12.
- Devils (Heb. *seirim*), rather satyrs, Isa. xlii. 21, worshipped as the Greek Pan, Lev. xvii. 7. 2 Chr. xi. 15. Cp. Judg. iii. 26. (Heb. *shedim*), objects of fear, not love, to their worshippers, Deut. xxxii. 17. Ps. cvi. 37.
- Devoted by ban (Heb. *cherem*), Zech. xiv. 11. Mal. iv. 6. Includes both dedication (*avdēna*), and extermination (*avdēma*), Mal. iv. 6. Not permitted to private persons, but only to magistrates, subject to known laws, Lev. xxvii. 29. Wealth of Jericho thus dedicated to God, as first-fruits of the spoils of the land, Josh. vi. 17; vii. 1. Achan thus devoted, Josh. vii. 15. Compare Judg. xxi. 6 (Hebrew).
- Dew, an emblem of the invisible agency of God's Spirit in refreshing His Church by a multitude of converts, Ps. cx. 3; cxxxiii. 3. Mic. v. 7.
- Deyling, cited, Lev. x. 16.
- Διά, its full meaning, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. x, note 15.
- Diadoci, the successors of Alexander, Dan. viii. 8; xi. 4.
- Diblah, or Diblahim, their literal and symbolical meaning, Ezek. vi. 14. Hos. i. 3.
- Diblahaim, Num. xxxiii. 46, or *Beth-diblahaim*, Jer. xlviii. 22. Hos. i. 3.
- Dibon, its meaning and position, Num. xxi. 30; xxxii. 34. Josh. xiii. 17. Neh. xi. 25. Isa. xv. 2. Jer. xlviii. 18.
- Didymus, teacher of S. Jerome, Job iii. 8. Cited, Job i. 2. 11; ii. 9; iii. 8. Ps. xvi. 9; xvii. 13; xxxvi. 8, 9; xl. 6; lv. 23; lvii. 9; lxxviii. 14; lxxii. 5. 6; lxxxi. 9; lxxxiv. 8; lxxxix. 52; cii. 19; cix. 21; cx. 7; cxviii. 22. Prov. i. 8; iii. 19; vii. 4; viii. 22.
- Dinarchus, characterized, Judg. vii. 13.
- Diocletian's persecution, Zech. viii. 6. His fate, Zech. xiv. 12.
- Diodati, cited, Joel iii. 16.
- Diodorus Siculus, cited, Gen. xii. 13; xvii. 10, 11; xix. 24; xvi. 6; xlvii. 20; i. 2. 11. 2 Chr. viii. 18. Neh. ii. 8. Esther i. 1. 3; ii. 1. 21; x. 1. Job xxviii. 1; xl. 15; xli. 1. Isa. xix. 2-4; xlvii. 10. Jer. i. 16. Ezek. xxi. 21; xxvi. p. 215; xxix. 14; xxxii. 27. Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xii, note 6. Dan. ii. 2; viii. 8; xi. 2. 4. Jonah iii. 8. Nah. i. 10; ii. 1; iii. 8. 18. Zech. ix. 1.
- Dionysius, S., of Alexandria, cited, Job xxviii. 1.
- Dionysius of Halicarnassus, cited, Dan. ii. 40.
- Dirges learnt by the people, 2 Sam. i. 18; iii. 33.
- Disobedience is Atheism in God's sight, Jer. v. 12.
- Dispersion of Jews foretold, Ps. xxxv. 5. Its final cause, Ps. lxxxiii. 16, 18. A source of blessing to the world in propagating their Scriptures; and may prove a source of blessing, not of curse, to themselves, Num. xxxv. 2. Hos. i. 4; ii. 7. 14, 15; iii. 4. Also as being witnesses of Christ's passion, Pa. lvii. p. 86; lxix. 25. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. 26. The Pentecostal blessing will cancel the curse, Deut. xxviii. 64. The Jews' comfort under it, Ps. lxxx. 8.
- Divination (Heb. *kesem*), moral, Prov. xvi. 10.
- Divine Names, One God revealing Himself to men in divers manners, Pa. lxxviii. p. 100. *Jehovah* and *Elohim*, not used indiscriminately, or in a manner indicating diversity of authorship in the Pentateuch or elsewhere, but severally employed for special reasons, often readily discernible, Vol. i. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xl. *Elohim* (*El*, Pa. xix. 1. *Eloah*, Prov. xxx. 5. *Ha-elohim*, *kar' d'etxh*, Eccles. v. 1. 18; xii. 13. Jonah i. 6; iv. 7), the common Creator, Ezek. xvii. 13: so *El*, Ps. civ. 21; cl. 1. *Jehovah* used in special relation to His own people, Vol. i. Part 1. p. 12. Gen. iv. 26; vi. 20; vii. 1. 1 Chr. xiv. 10. Vol. iv. Part 2. pp. x, xi. Ps. xxxiii. 7. Isa. xlv. 18. Jonah iv. 8. 10. Great importance of this distinction in theology, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. xi. The overlooking of it a mere disease of criticism, Neh. i. 4. 5. *Jehovah* *Elohim*, used together, Gen. ii. 4. Jonah iv. 6. Highest meaning of *Jehovah*, Deut. vi. 4. 1 Kings viii. 43. 2 Kings v. 16. Preparatory to the revelation of the doctrine of the Trinity, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. xi. Used in the book of Job, Vol. iv. Part 1. *Introd.* p. iv. By whom and why, Job i. 21. A bright gleam of sunshine, Job xii. 9. Providential reserve in its use during patriarchal times, Gen. xvi. 11. Appropriate use of each name shows the poverty of modern theories, Gen. xx. 8. 18; xxi. 1. 17; xxii. 11; xxv. 22; xxviii. 21, 22; xxix. 31; xxx. 24; xxxi. 29. Ex. viii. 19; xiii. 17. Num. xxii. 9. 18. 22; xxiii. 8. 1 Kings xxii. 6. 11, 12. Ps. lvi. 10; lxxvii. 7. Obad. p. 57. Jonah i. 14. The use of each name in Gen. xxxvii.—1. specially accounted for, Gen. xxxix. 2. *Argumentum ad homines*, Gen. xliii. 11. The Divine Name given to, or claimed by Christ, Ex. iii. 14. Ps. xcvi. p. 153. *Jehovah* used from earliest times; its etymology archaic; enters into compound proper names; how pronounced (*Jahve*, Joel i. 19); why specially revealed to Moses, Ex. vi. 2. 8. 20; xii. 12. *Jah*, its most emphatic and concentrated form, Ex. xv. 2. Ps. lxxvii. 4. Cant. viii. 6. Use of the names in the book of Psalms examined, Vol. iv. Part 2. pp. x-xii; 64. 77. Ps. lxxvii. 1; lxxviii. p. 99; Pa. lxx. p. 109; Ps. lxxxix. 5; xc. 13-15; civ. 35; cx. p. 197; cxlv. 9. So in the books of Proverbs and Ecclesiastes, Prov. ii. 5; xv. 3; xxv. 2. Vol. iv. Part 3. pp. 77. 78. 99. Eccles. v. 1. The name *Jehovah*, at first pronounced only in the Sanctuary, has been dropped even in the solemn blessing since the death of Simon the Just, Num. vi. 23. *Jah Jehovah*, united for emphasis, Isa. xli. 2; xlvii. 4. *El Elohim Jehovah*, Josh. xxii. 22. Cp. Judg. iii. 10; vi. 18. 20; vii. 14; xv. 19; xviii. 5; xx. 23. 1 Sam. iv. 7. 1 Kings xviii. 39. Change from *Adoni* to *Adonai*, Judg. vi. 15. Use of *Adonai*, (Lam. i. 14: thrice repeated, Dan. ix. 19. *Adonai Jehovah* (applied to Christ, Isa. xl. 10), Ezek. ii. 4. Obad. 1. *Jah* and *El*, discriminated in proper names, Vol. v. Part 2. p. 152. The first syllable prefixed to, or withdrawn from, a name on occasion, 2 Kings xxiv. 8.
- Divorce, facilities for, encourage adultery, Num. v. 27. Josh. vi. 26; Vol. ii. Part 1, p. 82. A proper subject for ecclesiastical cognizance, Ezra x. 4. Controlled, not approved, by the Law, Deut. xvii. 14; xxiv. 1. Restraints upon it, *ib.* Condemned, Mal. ii. 13. 15. 16. Spiritual divorce, Deut. xxiv. 4. God has not so put away the Jewish Church, Isa. i. 1, but will return to her again, Jer. iii. 1.
- Dizahab, supposed site of, Deut. i. 1.
- Dodanim, delineated, Gen. x. 4.
- Doeg, engaged on religious services, when he turned traitor. Compared to Judas, 1 Sam. xxi. 7. So Ps. lii. 4. An Idumean, Isa. lxiii. 1.
- Dogs, unclean, prowling through eastern cities, Job xxx. 1. Ps. lix. 6. Prov. xxx. 31. Isa. lxvi. 3.
- Döllinger, Dr., cited, Mal. ii. 7.
- Donatist schismatics, Cant. i. 7. Pure in their own eyes, Prov. xxx. 14.
- Doors of the Temple, described, 1 Kings vi. 33. 34. Emblems of Christ the Door, *ib.*
- Dor, site of, Josh. xi. 2; xvii. 11. 1 Kings iv. 11.
- Dorner, cited, Prov. i. 20.
- Dothan, site and history of, Gen. xxxvii. 17. 2 Kings vi. 13.
- Donbling of Hebrew words to express multitude or emphasis, Ex. viii. 14. 2 Chr. xxxi. 6. Ps. lxxviii. 12. Isa. xxvi. 3; xxvii. 5; xxxviii. 17; lvi. 19. The double rendered to Job a pattern of God's dealings, Job xlii. 12. God's double return of good for evil, Isa. xl. 2; lxi. 7. Zech. ix. 12. Double punishment for those who know God's will, Jer. xvi. 19.

- Doumas, cited, Job xxxix. 18. 14.
- Dove (of Noah), an emblem of the Holy Spirit, Ps. lv. 6; lxxviii. 13. Hos. xi. 11: Who lighted on Christ at His baptism, Gen. viii. 11. 12. Doves abound in Palestine, Lev. i. 14. Their attributes, Cant. i. 15; v. 12. Title of, Ps. lvi. Vol. iv. Part 2. p. 85. Symbol of believing souls, Isa. lx. 8. The Church, a dove (Cant. iv. 1) in love and meekness, hides in the Rock, Cant. ii. 14.
- Dragon well, Neh. ii. 13.
- Drake, cited, Cant. i. 14.
- Dreams, sometimes a Divine revelation, or prophetic ecstasy, Gen. xx. 3; xxviii. 12; xl. 8. 1 Kings iii. 6; ix. 2. A message by night as a mode of revelation, Judg. vi. 25. Such dreams became rare after false prophets asserted them, Jer. xxiii. 25.
- Drink offering, whereof it consisted, and of what typical, Gen. xxv. 14. Mostly joined with meat-offering, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 5. Lev. iii. 1; xxiii. 13.
- Dromedaries, meaning of the Hebrew word uncertain in Esther viii. 10. Young camels, Isa. lx. 6; lxxvi. 20. Jer. ii. 23.
- Drunkenness, no lawful source of national gain, Hos. vii. 7.
- Drusus, cited, Josh. v. 1. Hos. i. 2. Nah. i. 14; ii. 3. Mal. ii. 15.
- Dryden, J., cited, Deut. xviii. 6.
- Dualism of Persia, Neh. ix. 6. Job i. 6; xl. 20. Isa. xlv. 7.
- Duel, the first challenge to, 1 Sam. xvii. 10.
- Dukes, Gen. xxxvi. 15. The term explained, Josh. xiii. 21.
- Dumah, explained, Isa. xxi. 11.
- Duncker, cited, Dan. viii. 2. Nah. ii. 1.
- Dung, for fuel, Ezek. iv. 12.
- Dungeon, or pit (Heb. *bor*), a dry cistern, Jer. xxxvii. 16; xxxviii. 6. That of sin, Zech. ix. 11.
- Dura, plain of, Dan. iii. 1.
- Eagle, its figurative application to Christ, Deut. xxxii. 11. Prov. xxx. 19. Isa. xl. 31. Ensign of Cyrus, Isa. xlv. 11. Of Babylon, Dan. vii. 4. Applied to Nebuchadnezzar, Jer. xlviii. 40; xlix. 22. To Babylon and Egypt, Ezek. xvii. 3. 7. Opposed to turtle-dove, Ps. lxxiv. 19. Aquiline features of great conquerors, Isa. xlv. 11.
- Earthquake in Uzziah's days, Amos i. 1. That in the day of doom, Zech. xiv. 4. 5.
- Ear-ring, or nose-ring, described, Gen. xxiv. 22; xxxv. 4. Judg. viii. 24. Job xlii. 11. Prov. xxv. 12. Ezek. xvi. 12. "Jewel in a swine's snout," Prov. xi. 22.
- East, the, denoting Christ, Ezek. *Retrospect*, pp. 279. 283. Children of the East, Judg. vi. 3. 1 Kings iv. 30. Job i. 3. This quarter supposed to front us, Job xxiii. 8. East wind of Egypt, Gen. xli. 6. Ex. x. 13. Job xv. 2. Jer. xviii. 17. Its destroying power, Hab. i. 9. Comes from Assyria, Hos. xiii. 15.
- Eastern Church, its clergy too often ignorant, Mal. ii. 7.
- Eating their children's flesh, a punishment when inflicted on the Jews, Lev. xxvi. 29.
- Ebal and Gerizim, their respective sites, elevations, and historical associations, Deut. xi. 29; xxvii. 4. 12. Voices may be heard from one hill to the other, Deut. xi. 29. The scene enacted there, how typical of the last judgment, Deut. xxvii. 12. Blessing precedes cursing, *ib.*
- Ebed-melech, the pious eunuch, typical of that other Ethiopian in the Acts, Jer. xxxviii. 13. Dan. i. 3. God's kindness to him, Jer. xxxix. 16.
- Ebenezer, stone of, 1 Sam. iv. 1; vii. 12. Christ our Stone of Help, *ib.*
- Eber (see *Hebrew*), origin of the name, Gen. x. 24. Western branch of Shem's family, Num. xxiv. 24. How afflicted by Chittim, *ib.*
- Ebrard, cited, Zech. ix. 1.
- Ecclesiastes, book of, its homiletic character, Vol. iv. Part 3. *Introd.* p. 74. Unrhythmical, Eccles. i. 2. Claims to be inspired, Eccles. xii. 10. Written by Solomon, as proved by internal evidence (Eccles. ii. 4. 5. 8) and the voice of the Hebrew and Christian Churches, p. 74. Those who reject Solomon's authorship cannot agree as to the age of the book, *ib.*, note 6. Objections examined. (1) The foreign words found in it are not very many, and in part met with elsewhere in the Old Testament, especially in the Canticles, p. 76. Eccles. ii. 5, in part accounted for by Solomon's habits of life in his old age, pp. 74—76. Minutely examined from Knobel and Von Essen, p. 75, note 3. (2) Melancholy picture of public affairs, well suited to the troubled close of his reign, with the prophetic knowledge of a scattering to come (Eccles. i. 1; iii. 16), pp. 76—78. 81. Rather an internal evidence of the genuineness of Ecclesiastes, pp. 81. 86. Eccles. i. 1. (3) It could not be written after the captivity, as alien to the spirit of all the writings of that period, and never using the name Jehovah, in which they rejoiced, p. 77. Contrast between the use of the Divine Name in Proverbs and Ecclesiastes: inference therefrom, pp. 77, 78. In conscious guilt Solomon dared not use the more Holy Name, *ib.* Eccles. i. 13; v. 1. Its title Koheleth (fem.), with masc. words, like Majesty, &c., Eccles. i. 1. Wisdom the Gatherer, pp. 79, 80, note 7. Eccles. viii. 12, 13; xii. 8. As Agur, Lemuel, Eccles. i. 1. The type of Christ, himself retiring in the background for shame, p. 80. Eccles. i. 1; iv. 15; xii. 9. Yet comfort found in writing it. v. 10. Gatherer of the dispersed, v. 11. Hence the book appropriately read at the Feast of Tabernacles, which foreshadowed the Incarnation, p. 80, note 14. The book written by a penitent as a legacy to all. Analysis of its contents, p. 82. Not incoherent, but composed with systematic order, if studied with constant reference to Solomon's circumstances, p. 86. Eccles. i. 1; iii. 16; iv. p. 101; v. 1; vii. 2. The proposition: All earthly labour utter vanity (Eccles. i. 2) "under the sun," i.e. physical, without God, p. 82. Eccles. i. 8. 13; ii. 17; vi. 10—12. His own, Ps. cxxvii. p. 82. In nature no real progress: all that seems new a fresh combination of the old, p. 83. Eccles. i. 9. Like the stone of Sisyphus, Eccles. i. 4. Solomon's personal experience (emphatic personal pronouns, Eccles. ii. 1; iv. 1; viii. 2. 15) of material prosperity, of secular knowledge (which cannot regenerate mankind, Eccles. i. 15) of public works, p. 83. His gardens at Etham described by Josephus, &c., p. 84. Eccles. ii. 5. His feeble son, Eccles. ii. 12. 13. 18; iv. p. 101; v. 5. 14; v. 14; vii. 5—7. 9; x. 1. 3. 4. 12. Our Lord's comment on his (not God's) glory, p. 85. Eccles. ii. 9. Even our power of self-indulgence is from God, *vv.* 24. 25. His example a warning to an age of luxury, like ours, even though we build Churches as he the Temple, pp. 85, 86. Mutability of all things created not to be ascribed to God, Eccles. iii. 1. 11. 14. A future life taught, v. 21. His own life and experience leading him to contrast Jeroboam with himself, Eccles. iv. 13. 15: pure worship with his own idolatry, p. 87. Eccles. v. 1. An inspired manual for times of public confusion, Eccles. v. 8. Anticipates the weary times of Jeroboam and his own son, p. 88. Eccles. vi. 2. Constructive argument, Eccles. vii. p. 107. Exhortations to the religious duty of loyalty, soon to be severely tried, pp. 88, 89. Eccles. viii. 2; x. 4. Like John of Gaunt's dying warnings, Eccles. vii. 1. Rebuke to modern licence of speech against rulers, p. 89. In ch. xii. his decrepit and solitary (Eccles. iv. 9) old age, his late repentance, his teaching the people through the Spirit of Divine Wisdom, his legacy of a pious conclusion respecting the whole man, pp. 90, 91. 119. A prophecy, divinely inspired, Eccles. iii. 16; x. 5. 7: as the Targum alleges, Eccles. i. 1; iv. 15; viii. 10; xii. 10. "I was king" no objection to its genuineness, Eccles. i. 12. 13. How Solomon is here a type of Christ, Eccles. i. 1; xii. 11. Copious metaphors in the description of old age, Eccles. xii. 3—6. Commentators ancient and modern, p. 92.
- Ecclesiasticus, beautiful ecclesiastical book of, spiritual after-growth of Solomon's lost works, 1 Kings iv. 32. Testimony from the Jewish Church to the authenticity of, Isa. xl., Vol. v. Part 1. p. xvi, note 10. Cited, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 84, note 4. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xi. Mal. iv. 5.
- Eclipse of the sun, alleged, Amos viii. 9.
- Edar, tower of, Gen. xxxv. 21. Cant. viii. 10. Not, as Rabbis suppose, referred to, Mic. iv. 8.
- Eden, (1) garden of, or Paradise, its site uncertain, and probably swept away by the flood, Gen. ii. 8. The Church such a spiritual Paradise, Cant. iv. 12. (2) A region, 2 Kings xix. 12. Ezek. xxvii. 23. Amos i. 5.
- Edom, or *Idumaea* (see *Esau*), Isa. xxxiv. 5. 9. The people's dealings with Israel, Num. xx. 14. Judg. xi. 18. Especially at the time of the captivity, Ps. cxxxvii. 7. Isa. xli. 11; xxxiv. 5; lxxiii. 1. Jer. xlix. 7. Ezek. xxxv. p. 237; *vv.* 5. 10, 11. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xiii. Joel iii. 19. Amos i. 6; ix. 12. Obad. p. 57; *vv.* 1. 6. Nah. p. 87. Type of worldly policy, Obad. 7. The treacherous Judas of the Old Testament, Isa. xxxiv. 5. A general name among the Jews for their enemies, e.g. the Romans, Num. xx. 18; xxiv. 18. Deut. xxxiii. 2. Isa. lxxiii. 1. Ezek. xxxvi. 2. Dan. xi. 41. Isaac's and Balaam's prophecies respecting Edom partially fulfilled in David (summary of his conquests, 1 Chr. xviii. 12), fully in Christ, Num. xxiv. 18. 2 Sam. viii. 14. Ps. lx. 8. Ezek. xxv. 14. No king there, 1 Kings xxii. 47. Its revolt, 2 Kings viii. 20. Amaziah's campaign, 2 Kings xiv. 7. Maccabean conquests, Ezek. xxv. 14. Obad. 2. The region described, Num. xxxiv. 3. Its rocky fastnesses, Obad. 3. Edom's self-confidence, Mal. i. 4. Its present state, Isa.

- xxxiv. 16. Cp. Ps. lx. 1; lxxxiii. 6. Israel must forget Edom's unkindness, Dent. xxiii. 7.
- Edrei, meaning of: two cities of that name, Num. xxi. 33. Dent. iii. 1. 10.
- Education, to be good, must be early, Prov. xxii. 6.
- Edward the Confessor, his dying zeal, 1 Chr. xxviii. 2.
- Egg, the white of, alternative rendering and sense, Job vi. 6.
- Eglaim, Isa. xv. 8.
- Eglon, (1) site of, Josh. x. 3; xv. 39. (2) King of Moab, meaning of his name, Judg. iii. 12. 17. Ps. lxxiii. 30. Type of carnal self-confidence, Isa. xv. 5.
- Egypt (Heb. *misraim*, why dual in form, Gen. x. 6. Heb. *matsor*, Isa. xix. 6; xxxvii. 25. Mic. vii. 12), Israel's land of bondage, Hos. viii. 13; ix. 6; xi. 5. Zech. x. 10. Its plentiful productions, Num. xi. 5. Its flax, Josh. ii. 6. Its mode of irrigation, Dent. xi. 10. Mic. v. 7. Zech. xiv. 18: and of treading out the corn, Dent. xxv. 4. Its diseases, Dent. vii. 15; xxviii. 27. Its wisdom, 1 Kings iv. 30. Type of unsanctified knowledge, Vol. v. Part 1. p. xv, or of open infidelity, Ezek. xxxii. 2. 7. Zech. xiv. 18. The boasts of the south, Isa. xxx. 6. The dragon or crocodile, Ezek. xxix. 3; xxxii. 2. Open foe of Israel, Joel iii. 19. Yet Jewish kings sought its protection against Assyria and Babylon, 2 Kings xvii. 4; xviii. 21. Isa. xxx. 6; xxxi. 1. 3; xxxvi. 6. Jer. xlv. 17. Lam. iv. 17. Ezek. xxix. 2. 6. 7; xxx. 3. Its burden, cruel lord, and later history, Isa. xii. 2—4. Overthrown by Nebuchadnezzar, Jer. xliii. 12. 13; xlv. 20. Its restoration after forty years, discussed, Ezek. xxxi. 13. How the basest of kingdoms, v. 15. Jewish Temple of Onias there, Isa. xix. 19. Egyptians to be kindly regarded by Jews, Dent. xxiii. 7. Christianity in Egypt, Ps. lxxviii. 31. Isa. xix. 16. 17. 24. 25.
- Egyptian hieroglyphics, pictures, and sculpture, used to illustrate Scripture, Gen. xxxix. 1. 4; xl. 9; xli. 14. 41; xlii. 26; xliii. 33; xlv. 5; xlv. 34; xlvii. 20; i. 2. 7. Ex. i. 14; xiv. 6. 7. Dent. i. 10; xxvii. 2. Judg. xvi. 14. 1 Kings xiv. 25. Job i. 3; xli. 18.
- Ehud, like Judas Maccabeus, stirred up to zeal by idols in Gilgal, a holy place, Judg. iii. 19. 26. Slaughters Eglon, as might a magistrate, having a clear commission from God, our Moral Governor, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 77, note 6. Judg. iii. 21, 22. Ehud, spiritualized, represents S. Paul among the Apostles, v. 29.
- Eichhorn, his form of unbelief, Zech. ix. p. 136. Cited, Vol. v. Part 2. p. xvi, note 3. Jer. i. 1; ii. 1; xv. 14; xxxi. 26; xliii. 9; xlix. 7. Lam. p. 139, note 2.
- Eight, a number of blessedness, emblem of the Resurrection, Ex. xxviii. 4. Lev. ix. 1; xiv. 10; xv. 14; xxii. 27; xxiii. 36; xxv. 8. Num. xxix. 35. Ps. cxx. p. 197; cxlv. 3. Ezek. Retrospect, pp. 279. 280. Dan. iv. 16. Hab. p. 95. Dominical number, its combinations collected, Ezek. Retrospect, p. 280, note 4. See *Arithmetic*.
- Ekron, site of, Josh. xiii. 3; xv. 11. 46; xix. 43. 1 Sam. v. 10. 2 Kings i. 2. Amos i. 8.
- El, or Elohim. See *Divine Names*.
- Elam (i.e. *Persia*), Gen. x. 22; xiv. 1. Isa. xi. 11; xxi. 2; xxii. 6. Its arrows, Jer. i. 9. Its history, Jer. xlix. 34. Ezek. xxxii. 24. Dan. viii. 2. To be called in Christ, Jer. xlix. 39.
- Elath, position of, Deut. ii. 8. 2 Kings xiv. 22. *Eloth* (i.e. trees), 1 Kings ix. 26. 2 Kings xvi. 6. 2 Chr. xxvi. 2.
- Elders, their several classes, Josh. xxiii. 2. Distinguished from the princes, Jer. xxvi. 8. The seventy appointed by God's command not the same as "able men" (Ex. xviii. 21) nominated by Jethro's advice, Num. xi. 17. Took of Moses' spiritual gifts, without lessening his, *ib.* This outpouring only temporary, like others in Scripture, v. 25. Eldad and Medad of the seventy, hence duly commissioned, v. 26. They may have been wrong in not going with the rest to the Tabernacle, *ib.* Proved that their spirit was not derived from Moses, *ib.* Joshua jealous for Moses, v. 28. The seventy said to be continued in Jewish Sanhedrin, v. 17. Jer. xix. 1; xxvi. 17. Elders of Apocalypse, the same as "ancients" in Isa. xlv. 23. The seventy of Israel, Ezek. viii. 11.
- Elcah, site of, Num. xxxii. 37. Isa. xv. 4. Jer. xlviii. 34.
- Eleazar, son of Aaron, Num. xxvi. 1. In priestly offices a type of Christ, Num. xxxi. 13. 26. 54; xxxiv. 17. Josh. xiv. 1; xxiv. 33. Succeeds Aaron, Deut. x. 6. With Joshua divides the land, Josh. xiv. 1; xix. 51. His death, of what suggestive, Josh. xxiv. 33. Keeper of the Ark, 1 Sam. vii. 1.
- Eli, first High Priest of Ithamar's line, 1 Sam. i. 3. Both Judge and High Priest, 1 Sam. ii. 23. The curse, how fulfilled in his family, v. 36. 1 Sam. iii. 11; xxii. 19. 23. Yet turned into a blessing in Christ, 1 Sam. ii. 36.
- Eliakim, son of Hilkiah, meaning of both names. How a signal type of Christ, Isa. xxii. 20—25.
- Eliashib, the High Priest, zealous in building the walls of Jerusalem, Neh. iii. 1: less zealous for holiness of life, and so excluded from sealing the Covenant, Neh. x. 1. His good deeds recorded, his sin rebuked, Neh. iii. 1. His betrayal of trust, Neh. xiii. 4. 5: corrected by Nehemiah, *vv.* 8, 9. His grandson said to have become priest of a Samaritan temple, Neh. xii. 11; xiii. 28.
- Eliezer, Rabbi, cited, Gen. xxvii. 1. Ex. iii. 5.
- Elihu, meaning of his name, Job xxxii. 2. A type of God's ministers in the visible Church, Job xxxviii. 1, mediating between (p. 72) and reasoning with men, as He doth not condescend to do, Job xxxii. p. 70. Thus a type of Christ, pp. 70. 72. His modest youth, Job xxxii. 4. 6. 8. In spite of objections, his discourses form an integral part of the book of Job, contemporaneous with the rest, necessary to the work, of whose perplexity it is a partial solution (p. 72), and which otherwise would have missed its salutary lesson, p. 70. Job xxxviii. 1. Their absence would mar the completeness of the book, *ib.* Job having silenced his friends, is yet rebuked by Elihu for his self-reliance, and presumption in calling God to account, p. 70. Job xxxiii. 8—10; xxxiv. 5, 6. Claims inspiration for his speech, Job xxxii. 6. 13. 19; xxxiii. 4. Jehovah sanctions Elihu's argument, takes it up, and carries it further, p. 71. Elihu thus absorbed in Elohim, Job xxxviii. 1. Desires to justify Job, ch. xxxiii. 32. The difference of style from the rest of the book a proof of historic reality, since its Aramaic character proceeds from his Syrian origin, p. 70. Regarded by some Hebrews as a Gentile prophet before the Law, as a Buzite (Job xxxii. 2) connected with Abraham, *ib.* Opinions of the Greek Fathers, *ib.* Censured by Latins from Pope Gregory (A.D. 590—604) downwards, p. 71. Supposed by some Rabbis to be Balaam, *ib.* If he rebuked Job, it was for his good, on points he afterwards confessed himself wrong in, *ib.* Yet might be harsh in tone, when doing his duty (v. 21) as earnest preachers sometimes are (compared to S. Stephen, Job xxxiv. 36, or John the Baptist, Job xxxviii. 1): thus bringing out the patience of Job under rebuke, p. 72. His long proemium accounted for, v. 19. The doctrine of a Mediator revealed by inspiration, Job xxxiii. 23. His four discourses unopposed to through the consciousness of their truth, Job xxxiv. 1; xxxvi. 1. 22. God's greatness a proof of His righteousness, *ib.* Elihu not rebuked by God, Job xxxviii. 1. 2. Disappears from view, as a simple minister before God, Job xlii. 12.
- Elijah, represents the Prophets, as Moses does the Law, Mal. iv. 6. His life agreeing with his name, Vol. iii. p. 65. 1 Kings xvii. 1. Another Enoch and Moses, the John Baptist of the old dispensation, Vol. iii. p. 65. Stern, with gleams of evangelic mercy, *ib.* His abundant miracles called for by the unique character of his age, a crisis in the national history, *ib.* And as authenticating the past, rather than foretelling the future, Vol. v. Part 1. p. vi. Prophecy designed to supplement the failure of the priesthood, which was extinct in the kingdom of Israel, Vol. iii. p. 66. The forerunner of the Great Prophet, *ib.* The word Tishbite explained, 1 Kings xvii. 1. A type of Christ in his mysterious appearances, *ib.*, v. 3; xviii. 12. In other respects v. 43. 2 Chr. xxi. 12. His first recorded words a rebuke of Ahab's elementary worship, 1 Kings xvii. 1. His prayer respecting rain how merciful, *ib.* His faith sharply tried by being sent to be fed by ravens, v. 3, and by a heathen woman, v. 9. His miracle of raising the dead contrasted with Christ's, v. 21. An example in days of national degeneracy, 1 Kings xviii. 21. As a restorer, he stands midway between Moses and Christ, *vv.* 30. 1 Kings xix. 8. His sacrifice an exceptional act, yet accepted, Lev. xvii. 5. His slaughter of Baal's prophets vindicated, 1 Kings xviii. 40. Pays a subject's respect to Ahab by running twelve miles before him, v. 46. Why he resorts not to Jerusalem, 1 Kings xix. 8. His passing disappointment and impatience, v. 4. Like Moses, unlike Israel, in the desert. His forty days referred retrospectively to Moses, prospectively to Christ, v. 8. His vainglorious expostulation against Israel, v. 10. His vision, like that of Moses, symbolized the terrors of the Law, followed by the Gospel's still small voice, *vv.* 11, 12. His ministry, like Christ's, continuous, v. 16. 2 Kings ii. 8. 9. His hairy garment, 2 Kings i. 8. His calling down fire from heaven not an act of private revenge, but approved by God, and not repudiated by Christ, v. 10. The fire and judgment were of God, *vv.* 11, 12. Elijah's compassion, courage, and faith, *vv.* 13. 15. His assumption, why intimated beforehand, 2 Kings ii. 1. 3. Its precise date uncertain, 2 Chr. xxi. 12. Compared in its several particulars with the Lord's Ascension, 2 Kings ii. 1—7. 11. 12. Connecting Him with both Moses and Joshua, v. 8. Expectation of the Jews concerning him, v. 11. Whether shared by early Christians, discussed, Mal. iv.

- 5 6. Rather a type of the Baptist, than actually to appear in person, *ib.* The transfiguration, 2 Kings ii. 11. His solitary mention in the book of Chronicles, 2 Chr. xxi. 12. His prophetic writing probably left behind with Elisha, as Christ left His prophetic Spirit with the Apostles after His Ascension, *ib.*
- Elisha, his appropriate name and patronymic, 1 Kings xix. 16. A man of substance, yielding his free service to God, *vv.* 19. 20. The spirit of Elijah, how doubled in him, 2 Kings ii. 9, and his work continued, *v.* 14. Type of the Apostles' work after the Ascension, as continuous with Christ's, *vv.* 9. 12. 14. 15. His exclamation on Elijah's ascension explained, *v.* 12. So 2 Kings xiii. 14. His miracles spread over forty years (fifty, 2 Kings viii. 4; xiii. 20), extended beyond the range of Elijah's to the surrounding heathen, 2 Kings ii. 17. Their typical character may have guided the selection of those recorded, *ib.* Elijah mostly worked miracles without means, Elisha with means; *ib.* 2 Kings iii. 15. His miracles how symbolical of the Apostolic labours, 2 Kings ii. 20—22; iii. 16; iv. 3. 27; v. 19; vi. 15—18. Those slain for their blasphemy not the little children of 2 Kings ii. 23. Their sceptical scorn punished directly by God, *v.* 24. Contrast between his miracle of raising the dead child and the like one of Elijah, 2 Kings iv. 29—37. He could not, like Christ, convey the power of working miracles to others, *ib.*; *v.* 36. His pastoral staff the Levitical Law, *vv.* 29—37. Yet in one sense a type of Christ our Life, *ib.* Healing of the deadly pottage symbolized, *v.* 41. Like Christ, dispenses life-giving food, *v.* 43. The iron made to swim in Jordan by means of new wood, its typical significance, 2 Kings vi. 6. The vision of horses and chariots, *vv.* 15—17. His dying lesson to Joash, 2 Kings xiii. 16—19. His body reviving the dead typical of the Apostles, by means of whom the world is even now quickened, the blood of martyrs being the seed of the Church, *v.* 21.
- Elishah delineated, Gen. x. 4. Ezek. xxvii. 7.
- Eliphaz, meaning of the word, Job ii. 11. Characterized by contrast with Job's other two friends: dignified and considerate, though void of sympathy, Job iv. 1; v. 17—26. By quoting one passage from his speech, S. Paul does not sanction all he said, Job v. 13.
- Elishama, the scribe, Jer. xxxvi. 12.
- Elizabeth, queen, her motto on the destruction of the Spanish Armada, Ex. xv. 10.
- Elizur (i. e. my God is a Rock), first named head of a tribe, perhaps typical of Cephas or Peter, the chief Apostle, Num. i. 6.
- Elkoah, Nah. i. 1.
- Ellasar, located, Gen. xiv. 1.
- Elnathan, Jer. xxxvi. 12.
- Elon, Josh. xix. 43.
- Eltolad, or Tolad, Josh. xv. 30.
- Emims, and other giant races, Gen. xiv. 5. Deut. ii. 10. How their overthrow would encourage Israel, *ib.*
- Empires the Four great (Dan. vii. p. 29), how symbolized, Dan. ii. 31; vii. 4—7. Named, Dan. ii. 39. 40. Their fragments, *v.* 41. Christ's the fifth, *v.* 44. Supposed reference to them, Joel i. 4.
- Enam, Josh. xv. 34.
- Endor, its site and history, Josh. xvii. 11. 1 Sam. xxviii. 7. 8. Ps. lxxxiii. 10.
- En-eglaim, Ezek. xlvii. 10.
- En-gannim, Josh. xix. 21. 2 Kings ix. 27.
- En-gedi, its site and history, Josh. xv. 62. 1 Sam. xxiii. 29. 2 Chr. xx. 2. Ps. lvii. p. 86. Ezek. xlvii. 10. Its spiritual significance, Cant. i. 14.
- Engelhardt, cited, Lam. v. 7.
- Engine, etymology of, Eccles. vii. 29.
- England, God's deliverances vouchsafed to her recapitulated, 2 Chr. xvi. 7.
- Ennius wrote acrostics, Ps. ix. p. 12.
- Enoch, a sabbatical person: his character, office, and the book called after him, Gen. v. 24. Zech. x. 12. Though not now extant, cited by S. Jude, Gen. v. 24. Cp. Dan. iv. 13.
- En-rogel, site of, Josh. xv. 7. 2 Sam. xvii. 17. 1 Kings i. 9.
- En-shemesh, Josh. xv. 7. Its ancient and modern names contrasted, *ib.*
- Envy of good far from divine, Dan. x. 18.
- Ephah, located, Isa. li. 6.
- Ephah (see *Measures*), the, a full measure, eight gallons, Zech. v. 6. Its symbolical sense here, *ib.*
- Ephes-dammim, 1 Sam. xvii. 1: or Pas-dammim, 1 Chr. xi. 13.
- Ephod of the High Priest, Ex. xxxviii. 6. 1 Sam. xiv. 3. Its skirt, or rather collar, Ps. cxxxiii. 2. With Urim and Thummim, 1 Sam. xxiii. 2. 6. 9; xxx. 7. "Without an ephod," Hos. iii. 4. Usually worn by priests, 1 Sam. xxii. 18. Samuel's and David's were simple garments, 1 Sam. ii. 18. Base or idolatrous counterfeits, Judg. xvii. 5; xviii. 14. Isa. xxx. 22.
- Ephraim Syrus, S., cited, Gen. xxxvii. 1; xlii. 13; xlv. 3. 1 Kings xviii. 33. 2 Kings ii. 9. Joel i. 4.
- Ephraim, meaning of the name, Gen. xli. 52. Hos. xiii. 15. Why preferred to his elder brother, Gen. xlviii. 14. Deut. xxxiii. 17. A passage of his life, 1 Chr. vii. 21—23. Why "my first-born," Jer. xxxi. 9. Already more numerous than Manasseh, Num. i. 33. The leading tribe, Ps. lx. 7. The pride of Israel, Hos. v. 5. General name for the ten tribes, Jer. vii. 15. How "a cake not turned," Hos. vii. 8. His emblem a bullock, Deut. xxxiii. 17. His lot accords with Jacob's prophecy, Josh. xvi. 1. His separate cities, *v.* 9. Not strictly distinguished from Manasseh's lot, Josh. xvii. 14. Selfish toleration of Canaanites, who led them into idolatry, Josh. xvi. 10. Ps. lxxviii. 9. Self-vaunting temper of the tribe rebuked, Josh. xvii. 14. (Cp. Judg. xii. 1. 4.) Permitted to occupy what its efforts might win, Judg. xvii. 17. Its envy of Judah, Ps. lxxviii. p. 121; *vv.* 67, 68. Jer. xxxi. 6: the popular refrain, 1 Kings xii. 16. Internal feud with Manasseh, Isa. ix. 21.
- Ephraim, mount, Josh. xvii. 15. Judg. xvii. 1. 1 Kings iv. 8. Jer. i. 19.
- Ephraim, wood of, Josh. xvii. 15. To the east of Jordan (see *Gilead*), 2 Sam. xviii. 6.
- Ephraim, 2 Chr. xiii. 19.
- Ephrath, or *Bethlehem*, described, Gen. xxxv. 19. Josh. xv. 59. Ruth i. 2. 2 Chr. xi. 6. Ezra ii. 21. Ps. cxxii. 6. Mic. v. 2. Connected with the elder Caleb, 1 Chr. ii. 24. Perhaps named after a person, 1 Chr. ii. 19. 51. Water scarce there, 2 Sam. xxiii. 15. The lowly town contrasted with great empires, Mic. v. 1. 2. *Ephratah*, obsolete in Christ's time, *v.* 2.
- Ephraimite (i. e. *Ephraimite*), 1 Sam. i. 1. 1 Kings xi. 26.
- Ephron, mount, Josh. xv. 9.
- Ephreans, their tenets, Job xxii. 12.
- Epiphanius, S., cited, Gen. i. 4; xv. 16; xvii. 10, 11. Deut. xxxi. 9. 1 Kings xiii. 1. Vol. iii. p. 366, *note* 1. Job xxix. 18. Vol. iv. Part 2. p. vi, *note* 2. Ps. cii. 6. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. xi, *note* 11. Prov. viii. 22. Jer. vii. 18.
- Episcopacy, the, its duties, as foreshadowed in Eleazar's, enumerated, Num. iv. 16. Bound to maintain godly discipline, *v.* 18. The priesthood must not usurp its powers, Num. xvi. 40, as does a Presbyterian parity, Jer. xxxiii. 18—22. Comfort in times of Episcopal degeneracy, Neh. x. 1. When Bishops countenance hereby, they become responsible for its mischief, Neh. xiii. 6. 7. "Thy officers," Isa. lx. 17. Need for increase of English Episcopate, Deut. xix. 3. Isa. xlix. 23.
- Era of the Seleucids (B.C. 312), Dan. viii. 9.
- Eretrianism, originated with Jeroboam, Amos vii. 13.
- Erech, located, Gen. x. 10.
- Eserhaddon, rather than Sargon his grandfather, colonized Samaria, 2 Kings xvii. 24. Ezra iv. 2. Isa. vii. 8. The people heathen who mingle with the remnant in the land, 2 Kings xvii. 24. Date of his accession, Isa. xxxvii. 37. His exploits, 2 Kings xix. 37. Alone of Assyrian Kings reigned personally at Babylon: his inscriptions. Precise accuracy of Scripture account, 2 Chr. xxxiii. 11. Perhaps not meant by Asnapper, Ezra iv. 10.
- Esau, origin of the name, Gen. xxv. 25. Ravenous, *v.* 30, and profane, *vv.* 32. 34. His three or four wives discriminated, Gen. xxvi. 34; xxxvi. 2. 3. His blessing contrasted with Jacob's, Gen. xxvii. 39. How fulfilled historically, *v.* 40. His impenitence, *v.* 41, and carnal life, Gen. xxviii. 8. 9. Reconciled with his brother beyond hope, Gen. xxxiii. 4, and so with God, Gen. xxxv. 29. His posterity numerous, Gen. xxxvi. 1. See *Edom*. God's hatred of him and them not arbitrary, but from foreknowledge of their evil character, Mal. i. 2, 3.
- Escutcheon, the Church's, Mic. v. 6.
- Esdraelon, plain of, produces much grain self-sown, Lev. xxv. 6. See *Jezebel*.
- Esdra, the first Apocryphal book of, a useful comment on the history of Josiah's reign, 2 Chr. xxxv. 1, and on the book of Ezra, Ezra v. 8; viii. 1—14; x. 6. Its conclusion, Ezra x. 44. The second book, probably a work of the first century, Cant. vi. 9. Cited, Ezra vii. 6.
- Eshcol, Num. xiii. 23.
- Eshkalon, or *Ascalon*, site of, Josh. xiii. 3. Amos i. 8.
- Eshtal, Josh. xv. 33; xix. 41. 1 Chr. ii. 53.
- Eshtemoah, Judg. xv. 50: *Eshtemoa*, Josh. xxi. 14. 1 Sam. xxx. 28. 1 Chr. iv. 17.
- Esquirol, cited, Dan. iv. 16.
- "Essays and Reviews," cited, Vol. i. Part 1. p. xxxi, *note* 4. Gen. ii. 5—7; xxii. 2. 2 Kings xxiv. 6. Hos. xi. 1.
- Ester, however worldly-minded, certainly not Amestris, who

- was a Persian Jezebel, Esther ii. 1. Her maiden and royal names, v. 7. Her loyalty to the king who was faithless to her, vv. 19—22. A figure of Christ's Church, Esther v. 1. Her courtly speech, Esther vii. 4. Her request for a second day of self-defence not cruel, Esther ix. 13, as the great slaughter made by the Jews in pure self-defence shows the power and malignity of their enemies, v. 16.
- Esther, book of (Heb. *megillah*, roll), Esther ix. 26, supplementary to that of Ezra, and perhaps written by him, Vol. iii. p. 315. Giving the history of the Jews who did not return, *ib.* In date between Ezra, &c., ch. vi. and vii. pp. 815, 362: an episode to it, p. 365. Which causes its ending, as the last historical book, to seem abrupt in our Bibles, though the Jewish are otherwise arranged, Esther x. 3. No book of Scripture needs more thoughtful attention, as at first sight it resembles an Oriental Romance, Vol. iii. p. 358. Highly coloured and full of strange incidents, *ib.* Analysis of its contents, *ib.* Even the better characters, Mordecai and Esther, of a worldly type and low religious tone, ambitious and unprayerful, pp. 358, 359. God's name not once mentioned, *ib.* Yet, in spite of objectors, p. 360, *notes*, none the less inspired and profitable, *ib.* God's Providence is there, if His name be not, p. 377. Esther vi. 2. Undoubtedly a part of Canonical Scripture as received by Christ, by the Jewish and the Christian Church, p. 360. The more it is examined, the clearer its truth is seen. Simple and artless, p. 361. Its exact faithfulness (Esther i. 10. 16) triumphantly proved, pp. 360—1. Oriental customs illustrate Esther i. 3. 5. 6; iii. 1; viii. 2. Ahasuerus is the weak and passionate Xerxes, p. 360. Just the same character in Scripture as in Herodotus, p. 361. Esther iii. 11; vi. 8. The delay of four years before his marriage thus accounted for, Esther ii. 1. Apocryphal Esther and the Targum make Mordecai and Esther devout, p. 361. Esther iv. 14: not so the true word of God, p. 362. The Holy Spirit teaches the appropriate lesson by means of silence and reserve, *ib.* Contrast its characters with the holy zeal of those spoken of in the contemporaneous books of Ezra and Nehemiah, pp. 362—3. Esther iv. 14. Mordecai and Esther like Lot's wife, p. 363. Favourable specimens of such as cared not to return to Jerusalem, and so grew of the earth, earthy, *ib.* Esther iv. 1. God dealt with them as they with Him: He affords them no spiritual aid in distress, but, since in some degree they acknowledge Him, mere earthly prosperity, p. 364. God's Providence overruling all for His Church, *ib.* Esther iv. 14. His name unseen, but His work visible to the eye of faith, p. 364. The book also prophetic of Christ's victory over Satan, *ib.* Moral lessons taught in this book, p. 365. Especially the state of the world before the Incarnation, Esther ii. 3; ix. 16. Written by a contemporary, probably Ezra, p. 365. Commentators, p. 366.
- Esther, the Apocryphal additions to, only found in Greek, a heterogeneous mass in modern Bibles. Received as canonical at the Council of Trent. Vol. iii. p. 361, *note 4*. Full of the Divine Name, Esther vi. 2. Make Haman a Macedonian, Esther iii. 1: Mordecai a hero, Esther a saint, Esther iv. 14.
- Estius, cited, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 121, *note 3*. Ezek. xxviii. p. 221.
- Etam rock, Judg. xv. 8. 2 Chr. xi. 6.
- Eternal existence, silence of Levitical Law respecting it shows its own imperfect and preparatory character, Lev. xxvi. 46.
- Eternal generation of our Blessed Lord, the Divine Logos, rightly inferred by the Fathers from Prov. viii. 22. 23. 24. Mic. v. 2. In spite of the Arian argument resting on the Septuagint rendering, Prov. viii. 22. His distinct Personality, vv. 30. 36.
- Eternity (Heb. *olam*), set before man's eyes by God, yet so that he can see a small portion only, Eccles. iii. 11.
- Eth, Hebrew note of the accusative case, Zech. i. 18.
- Etham, description of: Solomon's gardens, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 84. Eccles. ii. 5.
- Ethan, the Ezrahite, account of, 1 Kings iv. 31: the Merarite singer, *ib.* 1 Chr. vi. 44. Ps. lxxxix. p. 141. Called also Jeduthun, 1 Chr. vi. 42; xvi. 41; xxv. 1. 2 Chr. v. 12. A quartetion of pathetic Psalms delivered through him, Ps. xxxix. p. 57; lxii. p. 92. His loyal spirit to Rehoboam, Eccles. x. 4.
- Ethbaal, meaning of his name: his history, 1 Kings xvi. 31.
- Ethiopia (Heb. *Cush*, which see), 2 Kings xix. 9. 2 Chr. xii. 3; xiv. 9. Isa. xxxvii. 9. Jer. xlvi. 9. Ezek. xxix. 10; xxx. 4. Amos ix. 7. Zeph. ii. 12. Its position, Isa. xlviii. 1. Nah. iii. 9. Its eunuchs, Jer. xxxviii. 7. Subject to Persia, Esther i. 1. Its empty noise, Isa. xviii. 1. Its burden, Isa. xlvii. p. 51. Physical strength of the people, Ezek. xvi. 26. Allies of spiritual Egypt, Dan. xi. 43. The Pentecostal promise fulfilled, Ps. lxxviii. 31. Its Evangelical history, as the only large Christian state in the East, Isa. xviii. 7.
- Eucherius, his supposed work, 1 Sam. i. 1, *note 1*. Cited, 2 Sam. xii. 25. 1 Kings xi. p. 45. 2 Kings ii. 9; iv. 3. 29; v. 19. 27; xx. 11.
- Eunuchs no longer excluded from the Church, Isa. lvi. 8. Jer. xxxviii. 7; xxxix. 16. God's blessing on their piety, Dan. i. 3.
- Euphemisms, e.g. play for fight, 2 Sam. ii. 14: bless for curse, 1 Kings xxi. 10. So 2 Kings xv. 5. Prov. vi. 32.
- Euphrates, Isa. xlvii. 2: dried up, Isa. xlv. 27.
- Euripides, cited, Gen. xxiv. 51. Job i. 5. Prov. xix. 2. Vol. v. Part 2. p. xv. Dan. xi. 38.
- Eusebius, cited, Gen. ii. 19; vi. 14; xxxiv. 1; xli. 8. Deut. xiii. 1; xvi. 13. Josh. iv. 19. Judg. xi. 33; xvi. 4; xx. 33; xxi. 8. 1 Sam. ix. 4; xi. 1. 8; xxix. 1. 1 Kings iv. 33; ix. 28 (*Eupolemus*); xiv. 25. 2 Kings iii. 27; viii. 8. Neh. i. 1. Vol. iii. p. 360. Vol. iv. Part 1. p. xvi, *note 12*. Job ii. 11. Vol. iv. Part 2. p. iv. Ps. xv. 5; xvi. 6; xxii. 12. 26; xxxi. 22; xli. 1; lv. 9. 15. 23; lx. 6; lxxviii. 1. 10; lxxii. p. 112. v. 3; lxxvi. p. 119; lxxx. 14; lxxxiv. 6; lxxxv. 8. 10; lxxxix. 52; xc. p. 151; cii. 6; cix. p. 174. vv. 2. 8. 11; cxviii. 22. Vol. iv. Part 2. p. x, *note 8*; p. xi, *note 11*. Vol. v. Part 1. p. xvii, *note 7*. Isa. ii. 2; xi. 6—9; xxi. 1 (*Abydenus*); xxii. 1. 6; xxiii. 18; xxv. 6. Jer. xxvi. 18; xlviii. 24. Lam. p. 138. Ezek. xxix. 13 (*Megasthenes*). Dan. iii. 31; iv. pp. 14. 15. v. 80 (*Abydenus*); v. 1; xi. 26. Hos. xii. 14. Joel iii. 2. Amos ii. 1. Obad. 1. Zeph. ii. 11; iii. 8. Hag. ii. 9. Zech. iii. 3. 4. 8; xiv. 8. Mal. i. 11.
- Enstathius on Homer, cited, Job ix. 9.
- Euthymius, cited, Ps. lvii. p. 86; lxxviii. 13; lxxvi. p. 119; cxx. p. 196.
- Eutychian heresy confuted by the ancients from Gen. xii. 3. Fights against the Nestorian heresy, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 115.
- Evans, Archd. R. W., cited, Gen. xxii. 2; xxv. 32. 1 Sam. ii. 23.
- Eve, her name a consolation after the fall, Gen. iii. 20. Her formation from man typical of the origin of the Church from the side of the second Adam, when sleeping on the cross, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 123, *note 7*. Cant. iii. 6.
- Evil-merodach, son of Nebuchadnezzar, his name and date of his reign, 2 Kings xxv. 27. Jer. xxvii. 7. His act of mercy, Dan. iv. 27. Short-lived, and succeeded by Nabonedus, Jer. li. 46.
- Ewald, H., cited, Deut. xxxii. 1; xxxiii. 1. Judg. xvii. 5. 1 Sam. ii. 1. 1 Kings xi. p. 44. 2 Kings iii. 4; xvii. 6; xxiii. 29. 1 Chr. iii. 21; iv. 39; vii. 21. 2 Chr. xi. 5. Ezra iv. 7; viii. 15. Neh. iv. 23. Esther iii. 1. Job i. 1. Also *passim*, in the poetical and prophetic books.
- Ewald, L., cited, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 76, *note 1*.
- Example, power of, Prov. xxvii. 19.
- Exegesis, Biblical, of modern times in some respects sinks below Arianism itself, Prov. viii. 22. Must be restored to a higher standard if Holy Scripture is to do its proper work in noble minds and loving hearts, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 122.
- Exodus, book of, summary of its contents, Vol. i. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xxxiv. Joined on to Genesis by the particle *vay*, Ex. i. 1. See *Pentateuch*.
- Exodus from Egypt, the birth of Jewish nation, Ex. xii. 2. Type of Christ's Redemption, Isa. lxiii. 6. Contrasted with the *Eisodus* to Canaan and *Anodus* from Babylon, Ezra p. 296. Vol. iv. Part 2. p. viii. Isa. xlviii. 22. Ezek. xx. 44. Objections to Mosaic history considered: the summons not sudden, Ex. xii. 37. Cattle, how sustained in wilderness, v. 38: much diminished at second passover, *ib.* That God led them an answer to all real objections, Ex. xiii. 17. 21. Why they went not direct to Canaan, vv. 17. 18. Ex. xiv. 2. The whole history typical of Christ and His Church, Ex. xiii. 18. Vol. i. Part 1. p. 247. Num. xxxiii. 1. Ps. cxiv. p. 180. Special application of the location of the two tribes and half-tribe to Church history, Num. xxxii. 20—33. The host unarmed with carnal weapons, Ex. xiii. 18, but armed, Ex. xvii. 9. Murmurings of people, Ex. xv. 24; xvi. 2; xvii. 2. Marah and Elim spiritualized, Ex. xv. 25. 27. The tents, Ex. xvi. 16. Meribah of Rephidim, Ex. xvii. 7. Water from the rock typical, Ps. cxiv. 8. List of its "contentions," Num. xx. 3. Chronology of the wanderings in the wilderness, Vol. i. Part 1. p. 256. Ex. xl. 2. 17. Chronology of giving of Law and gifts of princes, Num. vii. 1; ix. 1. Spies at Kadesh denote the natural man without grace, Num. xii. 2. Twelve as were the Apostles, but the ten foreshadow rejection by Jews of the true Joshua, Num. xiv. 1. Thirty-eight years' silence between the two arrivals at Kadesh, names of stations only known, Num. xx. 1. History of unfaithful Churches written in water, *ib.* Deut. i. 46. No national progress, Deut. x.

6. A new Meribah, Num. xx. 3. Eastward march from Edom, v. 21. Why the places named in the detailed history sometimes differ from those in the formal list, Num. xxi. 11—20; xxxiii. 1. Parallel table of journeyings and stations, arranged in four periods, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 185. Moses' narrative not complete, Deut. viii. 4. Inspiration in the silence of Scripture, while the elder generation disappears, Num. xxxiii. 20. See *Increase*.
- Eye, the right, why indispensable in war, 1 Sam. xi. 2. Emblem of Christ's light, Zech. iii. 9; iv. 10.
- Ezekiel and his book. The four greater prophets contrasted in the significance of their names, Ezek. i. 3; ii. 1; iii. 8. Their localities, and the subjects of their prophecies, Vol. v. Part 2. p. 152. Though all speak by the same Spirit, yet as Jeremiah authenticates Isaiah, so Ezekiel re-echoes Jeremiah, *ib.*, and *vice versa*, Ezek. iv. 3; xi. 3. 8. 16; xiii. 2, 3; xiv. 14; xvii. 3; xxiii. 11. 23; xxv. p. 213; xxvii. 19. His contemporary, both being priests, though 400 miles apart, p. 152—3. His mission began in his thirtieth year (B.C. 595), and lasted at least 22 years, *ib.*, note 7. Ezek. i. 1. Chronology of ch. viii.—xxiii. Ezek. xx. 1. Cp. Ezek. xxiv. 1. Date of vision of Temple, Ezek. xl. 1; p. 274. In exile, like St. John at Patmos, Ezek. i. 1. His call one of objective personality, v. 3. A heavenly vision for his comfort, like Isaiah's, v. 5. Ezek. iii. 12. Co-operates with Jeremiah in calling king and people to repentance, and foretelling woes to come, Ezek. i. 2. Jeremiah begins and ends in suffering, the more than Euripides of the Hebrews; Ezekiel in glory, their more than Æschylus, pp. 152—3. On the banks of Chebar displays God's omnipresence and omniscience by seeing all at that moment going on at Jerusalem, p. 153. Ezek. viii. 1. 6. How often he, and Daniel who completes his prophecy once, are appropriately addressed as "son of man," p. 153. Ezek. ii. 1; xx. 4. Ezekiel catholicizes Hebraism, p. 153. Ezek. xi. 15. His universal sympathy, Ezek. ii. 1. Though a priest, warns, like Jeremiah, against a worship of splendid ritual without obedience, pp. 154—5. General account of the contents of his book, pp. 153—7. His teaching like Jeremiah's by symbolic acts, pp. 154—5. Ezek. iv. p. 165; *ev.* 12. 15. Doctrine of personal communion of the isolated soul with God, p. 155. Ezek. xxiv. 22. Spiritual Temple and ideal Holy Land, refer to the Church glorified, pp. 153, 156. Comfort for God's Church and people in these troubled times, against fear of overthrow of their national Church and the power of Anti-christian confederacy, p. 156. Ezekiel, how a type and sign of Christ, p. 153. Ezek. i. 1; ii. 1; xi. 15; xx. 4; xxiv. 27. Christ the scope of his whole book, like that of Isaiah, p. 157. Ezek. i. 6. The Good Shepherd, Ezek. xx. 37; xxxiv. 23. List of commentators, p. 157. Like Jonah joins his prophecy on to the rest by *vau*, Ezek. i. 1. His mixed metaphors, Ezek. xxix. 7; xxxi. 14. His imagery blended with Isaiah's in the Apocalypse, Ezek. i. 5; ii. 8. 10. His perpetual use of Adonai Jehovah why appropriate, Ezek. ii. 4; iii. 11. See *Divine Names*. Why the roll was both sweet and bitter, Ezek. iii. 8. Bound by his people as was Jeremiah, Ezek. iii. 26. Mocked by the princes, Ezek. xi. 3. His symbolic acts (Ezek. xii. 4) an assurance and a sign to those before whom they were wrought, Ezek. iv. 12. 13. 15; xii. 6; xxiv. 27. His confident and repeated appeal in set phrases to the people as his future witnesses, Ezek. vi. 4. His correctness in regard to events soon accomplished a proof of his inspiration respecting distant events, Ezek. xii. 23; xvii. 23; xxiv. 1. 24; xxxiii. 21. 22. 30. Bears witness to Daniel, Ezek. xiv. 14. Two great qualities of his preaching, Ezek. xxiv. 22. His prophecies (akin to Jeremiah's) respecting the heathen, while awaiting the pre-announced fall of Jerusalem, Ezek. xxv. p. 213. How suggested by that approaching event, *ib.* Their accomplishment both literal and spiritual. Types of so-called Christian powers, under different phases, in hostile relations to the Church, *ib.* Seven leagued powers, Ezek. xxxii. 30. Second part of his book begins with ch. xxxiii., telling Israel's deliverance yet to come, as Isa. xl.—lxvi., and comfort for God's people, p. 231. Ezek. xxxiii. 10. His prophecies become more and more spiritual as they advance, Ezek. xxxvi. p. 238. His prophecy of the conflict in the last times illustrated from the Apocalypse, pp. 246—7. Refers to Isaiah as one volume, Ezek. xxxviii. 17. See *Holy Land and Temple*.
- Ezion-geber, the nadir of Israel's wanderings. Its derivation, position, and history, Num. xxxiii. 35. 1 Kings ix. 26; xxii. 48.
- Ezra (*i.e.* the helper), Vol. iii. pp. 295, 296. His principal actions recorded by Nehemiah rather than by himself, Ezra x. 44. His priestly descent, Ezra vii. 1. A ready scribe: this self-praise amounts but to giving himself his right title, v. 6. The more necessary as prophecy had nearly ceased, and he had to revise and complete the Canon of Scripture, *ib.* Full civil power bestowed on him: his influence with Artaxerxes, whence derived, v. 25. God's blessing on his journey, Ezra viii. 31. His language shows familiarity with the Pentateuch, with Isaiah and Daniel, Vol. iii. p. 320. His arrival a critical period of Jewish history, and his holy courage gave the death-blow to idolatry, Ezra ix. 2. Thus far a type of Christ, *ib.*, v. 6. Compared with Daniel, v. 4. Moses and Aaron in one, Ezra x. 1. Tempers justice with mercy, v. 8. Not jealous of Nehemiah, who superseded him, but now limited himself to spiritual functions, Neh. viii. 1. Now perhaps first permitted by the civil power to assemble the people to read the Law, *ib.* Read with exposition when necessary, *ev.* 7, 8. He sealed not the Covenant, as acting on God's behalf, as a type of the great Mediator, like another Moses, and as taking the High Priest's place, who was disaffected, Neh. x. 1. Another person meant, Neh. xii. 1. 33.
- Ezra, book of, joined on to Nehemiah, gives the history of 108 years, Vol. iii. p. 295. Analysis of the contents of both, the place of the book of Esther being noted, *ib.* Begins by adopting the concluding words of 2 Chron., thus suggesting the same authorship, p. 296. Ezra i. 1. Identified with Ezra, p. 300: notwithstanding some common and natural change of persons, Ezra v. 4; vii. 28; x. 1. First chapter wrongly assigned to Daniel, Ezra i. 1. These books unite the past with the future, finding a prophetic commentary in Haggai, Zechariah, and Malachi, pp. 296. 300. Ezra v. 1. Prophetic and historical Scriptures make up one harmonious whole, Ezra i. 1. All written with spiritual reference to Christ and His Church, p. 296. In the joint work of Ezra and Nehemiah, both Confessors, the parts of Priest and Layman discriminated, p. 297. They describe restoration by means of dissolution, the victory of the spiritual over the material, of God's grace prevailing over man's sin, p. 298. List of commentators, p. 300. The second chapter no interpolation from Neh. vii. Both copied the same public documents, made B.C. 536, with designed variations from independent sources, Ezra ii. 1. 64. The Chaldean portions probably as transcribed from records, Ezra iv. 8. Which accounts for the first person used, Ezra v. 4. These portions make in favour of the genuineness of the book, Ezra vii. 28. May be compared throughout with the apocryphal 1 Esdras, Ezra v. 3: viii. 1—14; x. 6. Fifty-eight years intervene (embracing the events of Xerxes' reign and the book of Esther) between ch. vi. and vii. Vol. iii. p. 315. Ezra's history now becomes personal. Joined by the copulative to the preceding, Ezra vii. 1. He changes the person, like other Hebrew writers, but with good reason, v. 6. Ezra x. 1. Groundless objections to the book noted, *ev.* 3. 6. Seems to end abruptly, as being carried on in the book of Nehemiah, v. 44.
- Ezrahite, the term explained, Ps. lxxxviii. p. 139.
- Fable, or apologue, the oldest, Judg. ix. 8. 2 Sam. xii. 1. 2 Kings xiv. 9. Lessons from trees, Judg. ix. 14. See *Parable*. Fairbairn, Dr. P., cited. Vol. i. Part i. *Pref.* p. xvi, note 6. Gen. i. 24, 25. Isa. lxxv. 21—23. Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 275, note 4; 287, note 3. Hos. xi. 1. Also *passim* in Ezekiel.
- Faith to be known before God only by its works, Gen. xxii. 12. Can perform things otherwise impossible, Judg. i. 19. Its limit alone limits God's gifts, 2 Kings iv. 6. The knowledge obtained by faith distinguished from that obtainable by sight, Eccles. iii. 19. 21; iv. 1. 3. Its derivation, both in Hebrew and Greek, implies the resting on God's promises, not on self, Hab. ii. 4. Trusts most firmly when the Church's prospects are the darkest, Hab. iii. 16.
- False teaching in religion, a heinous crime prompted by the Evil Spirit, Deut. xiii. 3. 5. Those guilty of it to be reserved for the judgment of the Great Day, *ib.*
- Familiar spirits (Heb. *oboth*), derivation of the word. Their objective reality assumed, Lev. xix. 31. Deut. xviii. 11. See *Witchcraft*.
- Families, in a long succession of generations, prone to particular sins, 2 Kings viii. 27.
- Famine and such like visitations not due to secondary causes only, 2 Sam. xxi. 1. 2 Kings vi. 33; viii. 1. Why to be specially looked for in these last times, 2 Sam. xxi. 1. Not inconsistent with God's justice, and no valid objection to be drawn from delay of punishment, *ib.* Years of famine proposed to David, three or seven, explained, 2 Sam. xxiv. 13.
- Fast, the which God requires, Lev. xvi. 29. Commanded, *ib.*; Lev. xxiii. 27. Those practised by Daniel, Dan. x. 3. A token of repentance, 1 Sam. vii. 6; Neh. ix. 1; for public

- guilt incurred, 1 Kings xxi. 9. Special fasts vain without hearty repentance, Jer. xxxvi. 6. Zech. p. 121; ch. vii. 3. 5. 9, 10. That of Nineveh, a foretaste of the repentance of the heathen world, Jonah iii. 5. "Exact all your labours" explained, Isa. lviii. 3. Fast of the fifth month for the double capture of Jerusalem: Jeremiah's writings then read in the Hebrew Church, Vol. v. Part 2. p. x. Jer. lii. 12. Zech. vii. 3. Those of the fourth and tenth month, Zech. viii. 19; not yet turned into feasts to the Jews, *ib.* That for Gedaliah's murder in the seventh month, Jer. xli. 1. Zech. vii. 5. The Christian seasons of abstinence, Lev. xvi. 29. Neglect in modern times of Church fasts, Zeph. iii. 18.
- Fat of the sacrifice wholly God's portion, as being the best, Lev. iii. 8. 17; iv. 8—10. For which cause seized by Eli's sons, 1 Sam. ii. 15.
- Fata morgana, or mirage, Isa. xxxv. 7.
- Fatalism not taught in Eccles. iii. 2.
- Father sometimes equivalent to ruler, 1 Chr. ii. 42: or to honoured master, 2 Chr. ii. 13; iv. 16. Job xxxiv. 36. Or to ancestor, Dan. v. 1. See *Child, Son*.
- Fear of Isaac, why God is so called, Gen. xxxi. 42. Fear insufficient in itself to lead to salvation: examples given, Judg. i. 24—26. Guilty fears, Job xv. 21—23. Holy fear of offending a forgiving Father, Ps. cxxx. 4.
- Feasts are stated seasons for united religious worship in fixed places, Lev. xxiii. 2. Considered as social institutions, Ex. xxiii. 14—16. Those of the Law spiritualized and Christianized in the Gospel, Deut. xvi. 1. Nah. i. 15. Hagg. p. 113. Institution of three great Jewish feasts only why renewed, Deut. xvi. 2. The new moon a season when trade was suspended, Amos viii. 5. Festivals suspended during the great Assyrian invasion, Nah. i. 15. Lawful, if only from competent human authority, Esth. ix. 26. Cessation of feasts during the Captivity a ground for godly sorrow, Zeph. iii. 18. Haggai so named as helping to restore them, Hagg. p. 113. Neglect of holy seasons and infrequent communions among ourselves, Zeph. iii. 18.
- Feelings and spiritual emotions not in themselves religion, Vol. iv. Part 3. pp. 126. 127—8.
- Feet of Orientals, why so tenacious, Job xxiii. 11.
- Fellow (Heb. *omith*) of God: the term proves Christ's proper Divinity, Zech. xiii. 7.
- Fendall, cited, 2 Kings xxiv. 6.
- Fergusson, J., cited, Vol. iii. p. 19. 2 Kings xviii. 17. Ezra vi. 4. Neh. ii. 13; iii. 16.
- Field, F. (see *Origen*), his edition of Origen's Hexapla characterized, Eccles. iv. 15. Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xxi. Cited, Prov. iv. 8; xviii. 8. 24; xix. 18. 24; xxii. 6; xxv. 11; xxvi. 7. Eccles. ii. 8; iv. 15. 16. Dan. iv. 13; ix. 27; xi. 16. 45.
- Final *-ah* in Hebrew like our *-ward*, Amos iv. 8.
- Final cause of all deliverances wrought for us by God, Ps. cv. 45. Of His penal visitations, Isa. xvii. 7; xix. 1. 22. Of prophecy, Isa. xxiii. 9.
- Fifty, how a number proper for the Pentecost and Jubilee, Lev. xxv. 8. Also indicating remission, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 279. See *Arithmetic*.
- Fine linen, from what material made, and how typical, Ex. xxv. 4. A product of Egypt, Isa. xix. 9. Dress of Priests and of Christ as our High Priest, Ezek. ix. 2; x. 8; xliv. 17. Dan. x. 5; xii. 7.
- Finger, the, of scorn, Isa. lviii. 9.
- Finishing off a subject before returning to a previous point in the narrative common to the style both of the Old and New Testament, Josh. x. 15.
- Fir, or rather *cypress*, its qualities, Isa. xiv. 8; xli. 19. Ezek. xxvii. 5. Typical, Hos. xiv. 8. Spears so called, Nah. ii. 3. Used in Solomon's Temple, Cant. i. 17.
- Fire from heaven a token of the Divine acceptance of sacrifice, Lev. ix. 24. Judg. vi. 21; xiii. 23. The Pentecostal fire yet living, Lev. ix. 24. Its purifying power, of what typical, Num. xxxi. 23. Zech. xiii. 8, 9. God's fire devouring the ocean, a precursor of the final conflagration, Amos vii. 4. The living flame of God, Obad. 18, which will destroy all that oppose, Zech. xii. 6.
- Fire-place in Oriental houses, Jer. xxxvi. 22.
- Firmament, or expanse, the term explained, Gen. i. 6. A vault or band, Amos ix. 6.
- "First, The," a proper title of God and Christ, Isa. xli. 27; xlv. 6.
- First-born of God is Israel, Ex. iv. 22: xi. 5. Vol. i. Part 1. pp. 247, 248, 249. Receiving special favour from Him, Mal. i. 6. The first-born of Israel claimed by God, Ex. xiii. 2. The Levites substituted, Num. iii. 12; viii. 18. Church of the first-born in Christ, Num. xviii. 15. Christ the First-born in the highest sense, Num. iii. 12; xviii. 15. Who may yet have been the Blessed Virgin's only child, Ex. xiii. 2. Why male first-born in Israel so few, Num. iii. 43. Unless we suppose we have only the number born since the law of Ex. xiii. 2 was made. *ib.* Num. viii. 17. Their redemption by money contrasted with ours by Christ, Num. iii. 51. "First-born of the poor" explained, Isa. xiv. 30.
- First emotions of the devout soul noticed by God, Dan. ix. 23; x. 12.
- First father, a general term, Isa. xliii. 27.
- First-fruits to be rendered unto God, the Giver of all, Num. xv. 20. Deut. xxvi. 2. 3. Their typical character, Num. xv. 20. The Apostles such, a pledge of the harvest of the world, *ib.* Several kinds of first-fruits enumerated, Ex. xxii. 29. Christian Harvest Thanksgivings, Deut. xxvi. 5. Offering of Christ our First-fruits and of ourselves in the Holy Eucharist, Isa. lxii. 8, 9.
- Firstlings of herds, alleged inconsistency between Numbers and Deuteronomy respecting them, considered, Num. xviii. 18.
- First transgressions of the Divine Law more severely punished, Ex. xxxii. 27. Num. xv. 35. Josh. vii. 25.
- Fish, why Christians are symbolized by them, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 286, and note 12. "The great fish" identified, Jonah i. 17.
- Fisherman, the Apostolic, and his alleged successor, the Pope, Hab. i. 12—17.
- Fitches, i. e. *spell*, eaten during famine, Ezek. iv. 9.
- Five, apparently a favourite Egyptian number, Gen. xlvii. 2.
- Flood, the, hard to realize, yet to deny it is to disbelieve Christ (Gen. vi. 20). A miracle and a mystery, being a type of Holy Baptism. Superficial difficulties examined. Such histories designed to try our faith and lead us upward to spiritual things, Vol. i. Part 1. pp. 85—88. No inconsistencies between the so-called Elohistic and Jehovist accounts (see *Divine Names*), Gen. vi. 20. The sacred narrative confirmed by marine remains, and by the early tradition of all nations, Gen. vii. 1. 19. Not partial but universal, p. 85. Gen. vii. 19. Men's tendency to exaggerate the importance of inferences derivable from physical phenomena, v. 19. Looked back upon by the Psalmist in the single place, except in Genesis, where the word (Heb. *mabbul*) occurs, Ps. xxix. 10. Referred to in Ezek. xxvi. 20.
- Florus, cited, Jer. xxxii. 9. Dan. xi. 18.
- Fool, the three Hebrew words so translated in Proverbs discriminated, Prov. i. 7. So (*ῥαῖος*), Prov. xiv. 24; xvii. 21; xxvi. 1. Not to be won either by austere or by mild means, Prov. xxix. 9. Heb. *ceal* in Eccles. iv. 5. Folly equivalent to impiety, Zech. xi. 15.
- Foreknowledge, the Divine, extends to contingencies, 1 Sam. xxiii. 12. Does not interfere with man's free will, Jer. xxxvi. 3. Mal. i. 2, 3.
- Forerius, cited, Isa. lxiv. 11; lxv. 20.
- Fore-shortening of prophecy, whereby Christ's two Advents are blended together, Isa. lxv. 16. The new heavens and earth began with the first, to be consummated at the second, *ib.* 17. 18. Seen also in the fate of Tyre and Babylon, Ezek. xxvi. p. 215, also in Joel's and other prophecies, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. 29. Zech. xii. p. 146. Mal. iii. 17. Omniscience seeing all things in a glance, Zech. xii. 3.
- Fornication regarded as a sin before the written Law, Gen. xxiv. 7. Job xxxi. 1. Our duty of warring against the flesh, Num. xxxi. 16. Its heinousness, both fleshly and spiritual, Deut. xxii. 13—21; xxiii. 17.
- Förster, cited, Job xlii. 14. Jer. xlix. 39. Lam. i. 12.
- Forty, a Scripture period of trial up to its end, Gen. vii. 4. Ex. xxiv. 18. Num. xiii. 25. Deut. xxv. 8. Josh. v. 10. Judg. iii. 11; v. 31. 1 Sam. xvii. 16. 1 Kings ii. 11; vii. 38; xix. 8; 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21. Vol. v. Part 2. p. vii. Ezek. iv. 5. See *Arithmetic*. Forty years memorable in Moses' life, and in other cases, Ex. ii. 11; vii. 7. Jonah iii. 4. Those of wandering in the wilderness not of God's appointment, but of man's sin, Ps. cxiv. 3. A literal period in Ezek. xxix. 13. Forty days of Lent, Jonah iii. 4.
- Forty-two, a typical number for periods of trial and suffering, Ex. xii. 37. Num. xxxiii. 1; xxxv. 6. 2 Kings ii. 23. Vol. iii. p. 328. Dan. vii. 25. See *Arithmetic*.
- Fothergill, Dr. G., referred to, 2 Kings viii. 1. Jer. xii. 1.
- Four, a mystic number indicating universality of space, Josh. xxi. 41. 2 Sam. xxi. 22. 1 Kings vi. 1. 16. Prov. xxx. 10. Cant. vi. 13. Ezek. i. 5; *Retrospect*, pp. 276, and note 4; 288, note 5; 289. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xix. Zech. i. 18. 20. See *Arithmetic*. By the Jewish reckoning four days elapsed from the beginning of the Lord's Passion unto His Resurrection, Judg. xi. 40.
- Four-square indicates completeness, Ex. xxvii. 1. Ezek. xl. 47; *Retrospect*, pp. 281. 288. See *Arithmetic*.
- Frankincense, emblematical of prayer, Cant. iii. 6.
- Freeman, P. Archd., cited, Gen. i. 2. Lev. iii. cxx. p. 197.

- Free-will of man demonstrated from Deut. v. 29; xi. 26; xxx. 19. Prov. i. 22. Ezek. xviii. 31. Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xiv.
- Free-will and God's grace combined in Esther vii. 9. Prov. xx. 13. Cant. i. 4. Jer. xviii. 6. Zech. p. 121. Men free by God's permission to do evil, 2 Sam. xvi. 10, 11. Ps. li. 4. Yet God hardens obstinate sinners, 1 Sam. ii. 25. Isa. vi. 9, 10; lxiii. 17. Jer. xvi. 13. Ezek. iii. 20; xx. 25: by withholding that grace which their sin has forfeited, Ps. lxix. 27. God uses well men's wickedness to manifest His glory, Prov. xvi. 4. Ezek. xx. 25. This is evinced even in fulfilling prophecy, Hos. xi. 1. God's grace absolutely necessary and to be accompanied with prayer, Jer. x. 23; xiii. 23. He willeth the salvation of all men, Ezek. xxxiii. 10. Hos. xiii. 9.
- Free-will offerings, both taken collectively and in detail, are figures of Christ, Lev. i. 2. Consist of burnt-offerings, meat-offerings, and peace-offerings, *ib.*
- French words brought into English literature of Charles II.'s age, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 76, *note* 1. A French phrase illustrated, Amos i. 3. French clergy expelled at the great Revolution cared for in England, Eccles. xi. 2. Eleven French constitutions since 1793, Dan. ii. 41.
- Friend, the king's, 1 Kings iv. 5.
- Fringes designed as a memento that Israel was God's people, Num. xv. 38 (Heb. *tsitsith*), Deut. xxii. 12 (Heb. *gedilim*). Such an institution as could be kept up any where, Num. xv. 38. Dictum of the Talmud regarding them, Deut. vi. 6—9.
- Fürst's Hebrew Lexicon (English edition of 1865, Vol. i. Part 1. Preface, p. xxii, *note* 2), cited, *passim*.
- Fulgentius, cited, Ex. vii. 13. Job xlii. 12.
- Full of days implies satiety with life, Gen. xxv. 8. 1 Chr. xxiii. 1. Job xlii. 17.
- Fulness, the, of man's iniquity, precedes God's judgments, Gen. xv. 16. Jonah i. 2.
- Gaash, 2 Sam. xxiii. 30.
- Gaba, or Geba, Josh. xviii. 24. 1 Sam. xiii. 3. 1 Kings xv. 22. 2 Kings xxiii. 8. 1 Chr. viii. 6. Neh. xi. 31. Isa. x. 29. Zech. xiv. 10.
- Gabriel, the archangel, his power and significant name, Dan. viii. 16. Connected with the Incarnation, Dan. ix. 21.
- Gad (1) son of Jacob, his tribe illustrious in Jephthah. Type of the Church Militant, Gen. xlix. 19. His proper place in the list of the tribes, Num. i. 4. Why he decreased in the second census, Num. xxvi. 15—18. See *Reuben*. Commended in Moses' blessing as warring for his inheritance, Deut. xxxiii. 20. The Babylonian god of Fortune so called, Gen. xxx. 11. Isa. lrv. 11. (2) The seer, 1 Sam. xxii. 5. 2 Sam. xxiv. 11. 1 Chr. xxi. 9; xxix. 29.
- Galatinus, cited, Zech. xi. 1, 2; xiii. 6.
- Galen, cited, Gen. xix. 24. 1 Kings i. 2, 3. Ezek. xvi. 4.
- Galilee, the name derived, Josh. x. 7; xxii. 10. Isa. ix. 1. Region of, 2 Kings xv. 29. Its spiritual blessings foretold, *ib.* "Of the nations," Isa. ix. 1.
- Gall (Heb. *rosk*), i. e. cicuta or colocynth, explained, Deut. xxix. 18. Ps. lxxix. 21. Jer. vii. 14. Lam. iii. 5. Rendered "hemlock," Hos. x. 4.
- Gallim, 1 Sam. xxv. 44. Isa. x. 30.
- Gammalims, explained, Ezek. xxvii. 11.
- Gar-baal, 2 Chr. xxvi. 7.
- Gardens, the scene of idolatrous worship, Isa. i. 29; lrv. 3; lxvi. 17. The king's garden, Jer. xxxix. 4. Neh. iii. 15. His wine-press there, Zech. xiv. 10.
- Gareb, an ideal symbolism, Vol. v. Part 2. p. xv. Falsely inserted in some maps of Jerusalem, *ib.*, *note* 9. Its meaning, Jer. xxxi. 38.
- Garment, or coat of divers colours, explained, Gen. xxxvii. 3. 2 Sam. xiii. 18. Priestly robes of beauty, Isa. lii. 1. Those of foreign nations not to be imitated by Jews, Zeph. i. 8.
- Gate, the, of a city, the place of business, Gen. xix. 1. Ruth iv. 1. Job xxix. 7: and of judgment, Job v. 4; xxxi. 21. Ps. lxxix. 12. Jer. i. 15. Amos v. 10. Market-place situated near it, 2 Sam. xxi. 12. 2 Kings vii. 1. The king's gate a place of honour, Esther iii. 2.
- Gates of the Temple, named, 2 Kings xi. 6. 19; xv. 35. 1 Chr. ix. 18; xxvi. 15. 18. 2 Chr. xxiii. 20; xxvii. 3. Ezra vi. 2. "High gate of Benjamin," Jer. xx. 2. "New gate," Jer. xxvi. 10; xxxvi. 10. "Inner gate," Ezek. viii. 8. 7.
- Gates of Jerusalem: that of "Ephraim," 2 Kings xiv. 13. Neh. viii. 16, or of "Benjamin," Jer. xxxvii. 13; xxxviii. 7. Zech. xiv. 10. That of "the corner," 2 Kings xiv. 13. 2 Chr. xxvi. 9. Jer. xxxi. 38. Zech. xiv. 10. That of "Joshua," 2 Kings xxiii. 8. "Of the valley," 2 Chr. xxvi. 9. Neh. ii. 13; iii. 13; xii. 31. "Fish gate," 2 Chr. xxxiii. 14. Neh. iii. 3. Zeph. i. 10. "Dung port," Neh. ii. 13; iii. 13; xii. 37. "Sheep gate," Neh. iii. 1, commemorative of the Good Shepherd, v. 32. "Old gate," Neh. iii. 6 (same as "First gate," Zech. xiv. 10?). "Fountain gate," Neh. iii. 15; xii. 37. "Zion gate," Neh. iii. 15; xii. 37. "Water gate," Neh. iii. 26; viii. 1; xii. 37. "Horse gate," Neh. iii. 28. "East gate," Neh. iii. 29. "East" or rather "pottery gate," Jer. xix. 2. "Prison gate," Neh. xii. 39. "Gate Miphkad," Neh. iii. 31. "Middle gate," Jer. xxxix. 3. "Gate betwixt the two walls," v. 4.
- Gath, its supposed locality, Josh. xi. 22. 1 Sam. v. 8. Amos vi. 2. Its history, 2 Kings xii. 17. 1 Chr. xviii. 1; xx. 6. 2 Chr. xi. 8.
- Gath-rimmon, Josh. xix. 46. 2 Sam. vi. 10. Alleged textual error, Josh. xxi. 25.
- Gathered, its gracious significance in Scripture, Isa. lviii. 1. Jer. viii. 2; ix. 22.
- Gay, J., referred to, Prov. xviii. 24.
- Gaza, or *Azzah*, described, Gen. x. 19. Deut. ii. 23. Josh. xi. 22; xv. 47. Judg. xvi. 1. 1 Kings iv. 24. Amos i. 6. Taken by Judah, who afterwards lost it by his own fault, as many Christian Churches of the first ages are almost lost now, Judg. i. 18. Smitten by Pharaoh Necho, Jer. xlvii. 1.
- Gebal, the land of, Josh. xiii. 5. Ps. lxxxiii. 7. Ezek. xxvii. 9. Its people called Gublites (*Byblos*), Josh. xiii. 5. 1 Kings v. 18.
- Gedaliah, friend of Jeremiah, 2 Kings xxv. 22. Jer. xxxix. 14. His generous spirit, Jer. xl. 16. His treacherous murder, Jer. xli. 1. 4. His burial, Jer. xli. 9. Jewish fast of the seventh month in memory of him, Jer. xli. 1. Zech. vii. 5.
- Geddes, Dr., cited, Isa. xviii. 7.
- Geder, site of, Josh. xii. 13. Called *Beth-gader*, 1 Chr. ii. 51.
- Gederothaim, Josh. xv. 36.
- Gedor, Josh. xv. 58. 1 Chr. iv. 18. Another (?), v. 39.
- Gehazi, meaning of, 2 Kings iv. 12. Isa. xxii. 1. For covetousness the Judas of the Old Testament, 2 Kings iv. 43; v. 27. His sin why so great, v. 20. In guilt like Ananias and Sapphira, v. 25. Chronology of his punishment, v. 27. 2 Kings vii. 4. Typifies the Jewish nation, smitten with the leprosy, which had been removed from the Gentile world, 2 Kings v. 27. Isa. xxii. 1. Gehazi, telling his master's miracles to the king, seems forgiven on repentance and released from punishment, as Israel will be hereafter, 2 Kings viii. 4. Judas becomes a Zaccheus, *ib.*
- Geier, cited, Prov. viii. 22; xxvi. 2; xxvii. 23—27. Eccles. i. 1.
- Gemara, the, cited, Isa. i. 1.
- Gemariah, his family connexions and good-will to Jeremiah, Jer. xxxvi. 10.
- Genealogies of Scripture not always designed to be complete, Num. iii. 27, 28. Ruth iv. 20. Lesser names sometimes overpassed, *ib.* 1 Sam. ix. 1. 1 Chr. vi. 4. 11. Ezra vii. 1. Three of our Lord's from Zerubbabel downwards compared, 1 Chr. iii. 24. Why so carefully kept by the Jews, 2 Chr. xii. 15. Ezra ii. 59. Levitical genealogies, 2 Chr. xxxi. 16—18: priestly, Ezra ii. 62.
- Generation, as applied to the Messiah, Isa. liii. 8.
- Genesis, book of, summary of its contents, Vol. i. Part 1. *Introd.* pp. xxxiii—iv. Its Jewish and Greek names and chief ancient expositors, p. 1. No contradiction in the narrative between ch. i. and ch. ii. 1—6, pp. 13, 14. History of Lot no invention of a later age, Gen. xix. 38. Connected with the Psalms, Gen. xlviii. 22. See *Pentateuch*.
- Gentiles, their call foretold, Isa. xl. p. 118; xliii. 9; xlv. 25; xlix. 21; lv. 3; lvi. p. 162; v. 3. 8; lx. 1; lxvi. 20. Jer. xvi. 19; xxx. 3. Zech. xiv. 16. Mal. i. 11. No rejection of Zion to be hence inferred, Isa. xlix. 14. To precede the conversion of the Jews, Ezek. xv. 53. Zech. xiii. 7. "Bring again the captivity of Sodom," its spiritual meaning, Ezek. xv. 53.
- Geology, its teaching harmonizes with that of Scripture regarding the desolation which ensued after the world was first created, Gen. i. 2. Isa. xlv. 18. The earth formed out of ruined materials, Deut. xxxii. 10. Isa. xxiv. 10; xxxiv. 11. Jer. iv. 23. This ruin due to the powers of evil, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xxiv. Thanks due to physical science for confirming the conclusions of ancient expositors. Yet these must be regarded only as probable, not the only true ones, Gen. i. 2.
- Gerar, its situation, Gen. x. 19. 2 Chr. xiv. 9. A Philistine town in Abraham's age, Gen. xx. 1, 2.
- Gerhard, cited, Dan. x. 13.
- Gerhohus, his "Golden Commentary," on the Psalms, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. xiv.
- Gerizim. See *Ebal*.

- German chairs of divinity usually held by laymen among Protestants: evils of such a system, Mal. ii. 7.
- Gesenius' Hebrew Lexicon (English edition of 1847, Vol. i. Part 1. Pref. p. xxii, *note* 1), cited, *passim*.
- Geshurites, where located, Josh. xiii. 2. Of the race of Canaan, 1 Sam. xxvii. 8. Another Geshur, 2 Sam. iii. 3? 1 Chr. ii. 23.
- Gezer, site of, Josh. x. 33. 1 Kings ix. 15. 1 Chr. xiv. 16; xx. 4.
- Gezrites, 1 Sam. xxvii. 8.
- Giants, antediluvian (Heb. *nephilim*), Gen. vi. 4. Such found at Gath, but not at Jerusalem, 1 Chr. xx. 6.
- Gibbethon, a forsaken Levitical city, 1 Kings xv. 27.
- Gibeah of Benjamin, Judg. xix. 12, or of Saul, 1 Sam. ix. 4; x. 5; xi. 4; xiii. 2. 2 Sam. xxi. 6. Isa. x. 29. Hos. v. 8. Rather "the hill" in 2 Sam. vi. 3. "The days of Gibeah," Hos. ix. 9; x. 9.
- Gibeon, site of, Josh. ix. 3. 1 Chr. xxi. 29. Neh. iii. 7. God's work there, Isa. xxviii. 21. The Tabernacle abode there, 1 Sam. vii. 2. 1 Chr. xiv. 16; xvi. 39; xxi. 29: until Solomon's time, 1 Kings viii. 4. 2 Chr. i. 3. The great high place there, 1 Kings iii. 4. A priestly city, Jer. xxviii. 1. Transactions there, 2 Sam. ii. 12. 14; xx. 8. 1 Kings ii. 28. Its pool, 2 Sam. ii. 13. Jer. xli. 12. "Gibeon of Jerusalem," 2 Chr. i. 13.
- Gibeonites, the, represent those who come to God in servile fear, Josh. ix. 24, yet have faith enough to come, and are better than such as defy God, though they reach not the blessedness of such as come early, like Rahab, for love, Vol. ii. Part 1. pp. 29, 30. Their reward scanty, but ameliorated, if worthily employed. Degrees of bliss and woe in the next life, as in the present, *ib.* No faint gleam of virtue will escape God's notice, *ib.* Their guile, Josh. ix. 9, 10. Appointed as Nethinims, 1 Chr. ix. 2. Saul's sin in slaying them, 2 Sam. xxi. 1. Resident Benjamites so called, 1 Chr. xii. 4.
- Giblites. See *Gebal*.
- Gideon, of the small family of Abiezer in Manasseh, his poverty and fear, Judg. vi. 11. The divine sign to him, what it meant, v. 21. Awakens his father's piety, v. 31. Clothed with the Spirit, v. 34. A double sign, like that of Thomas, specified by himself, yet given by God, vv. 36-40. Spiritual significance of the sign of the fleece, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 110. Ps. lxxii. 6. His acts significant of the history of the Christian Church, pp. 110, 111. 114, 115. Especially his trumpets of the preaching of the word, *ib.* His torches, Zech. ix. 14. His modesty, Judg. viii. 2. In punishing his enemies a type of Christ, vv. 19-21. Protests against human lordship over the Church, v. 23. In making the priestly ephod, his intention was good, his deed schismatical, and an occasion of evil, v. 27. God's saints not without blemish, *ib.* His polygamy led to idolatry, vv. 30, 33. Thus Jerubbaal becomes Jerubbesheth (2 Sam. xi. 21), v. 27.
- Gidom, Judg. xx. 45.
- Gifts taken by magistrates, an Oriental custom, condemned, Ex. xxiii. 8. Taken by judges who had no appointed salaries, Prov. xvii. 23. God not weary to recount our gifts to Him, Num. vii. 84. To give cheerfully a privilege calling for thankfulness, 1 Chr. xxix. 14. Those made to God should be of the best, 2 Chr. iv. 21. God's people's free-will offerings (Heb. *nedaboth*) in time past and to come, Ps. cx. 3. God gives to His beloved even while they sleep, Ps. cxxvii. 2.
- Gihon, water of, 1 Kings i. 33. 2 Chr. xxxii. 3, 4, 30; xxxiii. 14. Neh. ii. 13. Isa. vii. 8; xxxvi. 2.
- Gilboa, mount of, its site, 1 Sam. xxviii. 4.
- Gilead, its fertile region described, Num. xxvii. 1. 39. Josh. xiii. 11. 2 Sam. ii. 9. 1 Chr. v. 16. Cant. iv. 1. Jer. xxii. 6; l. 19. Mic. vii. 14. Zech. x. 10. An earthly Eden, Hos. vi. 8. Its balsam, Jer. viii. 22; xlv. 11. Scene of God's love to Israel, Hos. xii. 11. The country distinguished from the person, Josh. xvii. 1. 1 Chr. ii. 21, 22. A mount Gilead west of Jordan, as a mount Ephraim (2 Sam. xviii. 6) to the east of it, Judg. vii. 3.
- Gilgal, its derivation, Hos. iv. 15. Probably two places of that name, unless the western be an appellative. No error possible on Moses' part, Dent. xi. 30. That near Jericho determined, Josh. iv. 19. Mic. vi. 5. Idolatry afterwards practised there, Judg. iii. 19. Hos. iv. 15; xii. 11. Amos iv. 4. Its signification (akin to Golgotha) spiritualized, Josh. v. 3. 9. Judg. ii. 1. Hos. ix. 15. Gilgal the camp of Israel, Josh. v. 10. 1 Sam. x. 8; xi. 15. 2 Sam. xix. 15. 2 Kings i. 1. Some difficulty on the point, yet likely for moral reasons, Josh. ix. 6. A third Gilgal, Josh. xii. 23; xv. 7? Giloh, Josh. xv. 51. 2 Sam. xv. 12.
- Gimzo, 2 Chr. xxviii. 18.
- Ginsburg, cited, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 122, *note* 2.
- Girdle, military, equivalent to a captain's commission, 2 Sam. xviii. 11. "The linen girdle" is symbolic meaning, Jer. xiii. 1. 11.
- Girgasite, the, Gen. x. 16.
- Gittah-hepher, described, Josh. xix. 13. 2 Kings xiv. 25.
- Gittaim, 2 Sam. iv. 3.
- Gittith, a jubilant strain, Ps. viii. p. 10.
- Gizrah, explained, Ezek. xli. 12; xlii. 1. *Retrospect*, p. 282.
- Glassius, cited, Isa. xxxviii. 21, 22; xlvi. 16. Ezek. i. 3. Dan. viii. 13. Hos. i. 2. Hagg. ii. 7.
- Glory, the universal doxology, Ps. xxix. 9. 10. The Glory of the Lord, i. e. the Divine Presence, Hagg. ii. 7. 9.
- Gnostic theory of accommodation recently revived, Dent. xxviii. 18.
- Goads, their sharpness, 1 Sam. xiii. 21. Used figuratively for stimulants, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 91. Eccles. xii. 11.
- Goat, metaphorical use of, Ezek. xxxiv. 17. Zech. x. 3. Ho-goat of Persepolis, Dan. viii. 5.
- Goath, an ideal symbolism: its meaning, Jer. xxxi. 39.
- Gob, 2 Sam. xxi. 18.
- God (Heb. *Elohim*), a term applied to princes and magistrates, Ex. vii. 1; xxi. 6; xxii. 8. 28. 1 Sam. xxviii. 13. Ps. lxxxii. 6. Not so in 1 Sam. ii. 25. Our Lord's argument on the words *a fortiori*, Ps. lxxxii. 6. Applied to angels, Ps. cxxxviii. 1. Rather "God," in reference to Christ, than "angels" in Ps. viii. 5. "Of God," synonymous with "great," Ps. xxxvi. 6; lxxx. 10. Cant. viii. 6 (Heb. *Jah*). Jonah iii. 3. God's pardon often includes the discipline of temporal loss, Num. xiv. 20. God pleads with man (1) by conscience and nightly visions, Job xxxiii. 14: (2) by pain and sorrow, v. 19: (3) by a Messenger or Mediator, v. 23. God a perfect geometrician, Amos vii. 7. God of forces, i. e. of war, the term expounded, Dan. xi. 38. See *Divine Names*.
- Gog, or giant, symbolic emblem of Anti-Christian power of the last times, Ezek. xxxviii. 2; p. 274. Dan. xi. 40. 41. Consummation of all the prophecies against former oppressors, such as Egypt and especially Assyria, Ezek. xxxviii. 17; xxxix. 2. 3. 7. 9. 10. 11.
- Going forth of Christ, its several senses, Hos. vi. 3.
- Golan, site of, Dent. iv. 43.
- Goliath (i. e. stranger), perhaps a generic name for the giants of Gath: similar instances alleged. Applied to Lahmi, 2 Sam. xxi. 19.
- Gomer, delineated, Gen. x. 2. Ezek. xxxviii. 6. Its literal and symbolic sense, Hos. i. 3.
- Good intentions do not constitute good actions, Judg. viii. 27. 2 Sam. vi. 6; xxi. 2.
- Good works not expiatory for sin, Deut. xxxii. 18. Christ has delivered us from the curse due for not doing them, Deut. xxvii. 26, but did not take away the obligation: yet all to be done in faith, Ezek. xx. 11. God working in and by men, Hos. xiv. 2.
- Goshen (1) in Egypt, and its cities, Gen. xlv. 10; xlv. 32; xlvii. 1. Ex. i. 10. 11. Called Raames, or Rameses, Ex. i. 11; xii. 37: (2) in Palestine, Josh. xi. 16.
- Gospels, the four (Zech. i. 20), each of them having its own special functions, Vol. i. Part 2. *Introd.* p. ii. Marvellously intertwined like Cherubim, they indicate the fourfold attributes of Christ the King, 1 Chr. xxviii. 18. Ezek. i. 5. Connection between S. Matthew and S. Mark, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. 70. The fourfold Gospel symbolized by the four living creatures of the Apocalypse, Zech. iv. 10.
- Gourd, the, described, Jonah iv. 6. Latin translations of the word noticed, *ib.* Its fate allegorized by the ancients, v. 7.
- Gonsset, cited, Dent. xxxi. 9.
- Governor (*sagan*, and *pehah* of the Chaldees discriminated, Dan. vi. 7), the state ruler under the Persian kings, Mal. i. 8. Applied to faithful pastors, Zech. xii. 5. 6.
- Gozan, located, 2 Kings xvii. 6; xix. 12.
- Grabe, Dr. J. E., cited, 1 Sam. xxi. 5. Ezek. xx. 25.
- Grace, divine, given more abundantly since the Incarnation than to the truest saints of the older dispensation, Jer. xx. 14-18. Imparted through the Word and Sacraments by means of man's co-operation and the Church's agency, Num. xxi. 16. Man's will must work with it, Dan. ix. 3.
- Graf, cited, 2 Kings xxiv. 6. Vol. v. Part 2. p. xvi, *notes* 1. 2. 4 and 5. Obad. p. 57. *Passim* throughout Jeremiah.
- Gramberg, cited, 2 Chr. xxvi. 16. Zech. ix. p. 136.
- Grandfather has no name in Hebrew or Chaldees, Dan. v. 1.
- Granicus, the battle of, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xii. and *note* 3; p. xiv. Dan. viii. 7. 8. Zech. ix. 1.
- Grant, Dr. A., referred to, 2 Kings xvii. 6.
- Grapes, when first ripe, Num. xiii. 20. Their great size in Palestine, v. 23. Those of Eschol a type of Christ, *ib.* Their treasuring, Judg. v. 21.
- Grave, the, or *Hell* (Heb. *Sheol*), literal meaning and various

- renderings of the Hebrew word, Job vii. 9; xxvi. 6. Place of departed spirits, Ps. xvi. 9; xlix. 14; cxxxix. 8. Prov. xxvii. 20. Ezek. xxxi. 15, 16; xxxii. 27.
- Graves, Dean, cited, Gen. xv. 16. Ex. xxii. 17. Deut. i. 9. 22; xix. 1; xx. 17.
- Grecians (Heb. *Yevanim*), Joel iii. 6. Sons of Greece, Zech. x. p. 141.
- Greek, why made the universal language, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 280, note 4. Zech. i. 20.
- Gregory I., S., Pope, or the Great, cited, Gen. xxii. 20; xxiv. 2, 3; xxxii. 24. Ex. xxxii. 27. Lev. i. 15. Num. xvii. 8; xxxv. 25. Vol. ii. Part 1. pp. 114-5. Judg. xix. 24. 1 Sam. vii. 6; xii. 23; xv. 22. 30. 2 Sam. vi. 14. 22; xxiii. 16; xxiv. 1. Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. x, note 8. Vol. iv. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xx, note 7. Job i. 1. 4. 7. 11. 12. 16. 18. 21; ii. 9; iii. 1. 8; iv. 1; ix. 33; xix. 25. 26; xxix. 1; xxxii. p. 71; xxxiii. 23. 24. 26; xl. 14. 15. 16. 17. 19; xli. 1. 5. 13. 19. 34. Ps. xxix. 7; xxxii. p. 44; lxxviii. 4. Prov. iii. 18; vi. 5; ix. 1. 2. 3; xxx. 30. 33; xxxi. 10-31. Eccles. iv. 12. Cant. iv. 2. Isa. vi. 1; xxxii. 20; lxxv. 20; lxxvi. 7-9. Ezek. i. 1; iii. 24; xxviii. p. 221. *Retrospect*, pp. 275, note 4; 278, note 7; 279, note 3; 280 and note 1; 281, note 1. Dan. viii. 10. Hos. xiii. 14; Zech. iii. 3. 9. Mal. iv. 5. 6.
- Gregory VII., Pope, his presumptuous declaration, Isa. lxxvi. 17.
- Gregory, S., Nazianzen, cited, Gen. xxii. 9. Job iii. 2; xxviii. 1; xl. 15. 18. xlii. 12. Ps. ix. p. 12; xxxiii. 6. Prov. viii. 22. Cant. ii. 15. Isa. lix. 6. Vol. v. Part 2. p. ix, note 6. Dan. viii. 9. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. vii, note 1. Hab. iii. 2.
- Gregory, S., Nyssen, cited, Gen. i. 14. Ex. xxxiii. 23. Deut. xxxiv. 5. Josh. iv. 10. Job iii. 8. Ps. ix. p. 12; xxiv. 7; xxxiii. 6. Prov. ix. 1. Cant. i. 2. Isa. xlviii. 16. Hab. iii. 2. Mal. iv. 5.
- Griesinger, cited, Dan. iii. p. 9; iv. 15.
- Grisled, the term explained, Gen. xxxi. 10.
- Grote, G., cited, Zech. ix. 1.
- Grotius, cited, Judg. xvi. 30. 2 Kings xi. 15. 2 Chr. xix. 11. Prov. xxvi. 2. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 121, note 3. Isa. xxvi. 19; xxx. 33; lvii. 1, 2. Ezek. ix. 4; xx. 25. Mic. v. 1. Nah. ii. 3. Zeph. i. 4. Hagg. ii. 7. Zech. xi. 13.
- Grove, G., cited, Gen. xix. 24; xxii. 2; xxxv. 16. Deut. xi. 30; xvii. 8. Josh. ix. 3. 6; xii. 23; xiii. 26; xv. 1. 2 Kings v. 12; xviii. 17. 1 Chr. iv. 31. 39. 41. 2 Chr. xxvii. 3. Isa. xxxiv. 6. Jer. xxxi. 15. Ezek. vi. 14. Joel iii. 2.
- Grove (Heb. *esheh*), or tamarisk tree of Abraham in Beersheba, led to idolatry in later times, Gen. xxi. 33. Groves (Heb. *asherim* or *aseroth*), more probably columns, Ex. xxxiv. 13 (compare Ex. xxxii. 4). Deut. vii. 5; xvi. 21. Judg. iii. 7. 1 Kings xiv. 23; xv. 13; xvi. 33; xviii. 19. 2 Kings xiii. 6; xvii. 10. 16; xxi. 3. 7; xxii. 4. 6. 7. 14. 2 Chr. xiv. 3; xv. 16; xvii. 6; xxxiii. 19; xxxiv. 8. Isa. xvii. 8; xxvii. 9. Jer. xvii. 2. Mic. v. 14.
- Habakkuk, a Levite, Hab. iii. 19, significance of his name: his burden and Nahum's make a pair, Hab. p. 95. His unswerving faith in spite of carnal fear, Hab. iii. 16. Prophecies against Babylon, the type of idolatry, creature worship, and professed spiritual wisdom, now working in the Papacy, Vol. vi. Part 2. pp. xiv, xv. 95. Like Nahum's, his predictions reach on to the last times, p. 95. Hab. i. 12-17; ii. 2; iii. 14. His date: cited by Zephaniah, p. 95. His remonstrance with God, Hab. i. 12-17. His vision directed to be written that, when accomplished, its inspiration might be seen, Hab. ii. 2. Preamble to the Apocalypse, v. 3. Adopts Isaiah's language, vv. 14. 17. 18. Christ's victory celebrated in his hymn, Hab. iii. 1. Shown by analysis, vv. 8-12. 18. 19. Epitaph derived from earlier poems, vv. 3. 8. 9.
- Habor, 2 Kings xvii. 6. See *Chebar*.
- Hachilah, 1 Sam. xxiii. 19.
- Hadad, the Syrian sun-god, 2 Sam. viii. 3. 1 Kings xv. 18. Amos i. 4. See *Benhadad*. Hence *Henhadad*, Ezra iii. 9.
- Hadadezer, or Hadarezer, 1 Chr. xviii. 5.
- Hadadrimmon, located, 2 Kings xxiii. 30. Zech. xii. 11.
- Hadrach, a symbolical name for Persia, or other worldly powers, Dan. viii. 6; x. 20. Zech. ix. 1.
- Hagarita, 1 Chr. v. 10. See *Ishmaelites*.
- Haggai, the prophet, his significant name, Hagg. p. 113. Contemporary with Zechariah, Hagg. ii. 4. Helps on by his encouragement the building of the second Temple (begun B.C. 535), Vol. vi. Part 2. pp. 113. 120. Analysis of his book, Ezra v. 1. His statements illustrated, Neh. iii. 8. A century later than Zephaniah, whose book stands next before his, Vol. vi. Part 2. pp. xvii. 113. His mission stated. The prophetic vista now cleared up to Christ's first Advent, p. xvii. His promise of the glory of the second Temple, by reason of the Lord's presence therein, p. 113. Chronology of his prophecies, Hagg. i. 1. 15; ii. 1. 10. 20.
- Hagiographa (Heb. *chetubim*) of Hebrew Bibles, its contents, Esther x. 8. Vol. iv. Part 2. p. iii, note 3. Follows the order of the Hebrew Calendar, Vol. v. Part 2. p. 138, note 1.
- Hahn, cited, Vol. v. Part 1. p. 115.
- Hair, polling off, in honour of heathen gods, Jer. ix. 26. Plucking off, *depilatio*, an ignominious judicial punishment. Jewish and modern feeling about it, Neh. xiii. 25. Jer. ii. 16. Perhaps of the beard, Isa. l. 6. Cut in mourning, Jer. vii. 29. Emblem of youthful vigour, Ps. lxxviii. 21. Cant. v. 11. Long hair effeminate, Ezek. xlv. 20. Syrian goat's hair soft, Cant. iv. 1.
- Halab, 2 Kings xvii. 6.
- Halak, rather an appellative, Josh. xi. 17.
- Hales, Dr., cited, Mic. v. 1.
- Halhul, Josh. xv. 58.
- Hali, Josh. xix. 25.
- Hallam, H., cited, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. xv, note 7.
- Hallelujah, its use in the later Psalms, Ps. civ. 35. Prayer merged in praise, Ps. cvii. p. 170.
- Hall, Bp., cited, Josh. ii. 19; v. 2. 12; vi. 2; vii. 19. 25; ix. 14. x. 11. Judg. iii. 15. 21. 22; viii. 3. 6; ix. 4; xv. 19; xvi. 30; xvii. 5. Ruth iii. 14; iv. 16. 1 Sam. xiv. 6. 19. 24; xv. 2; xvii. 10; xxii. 19; xxx. 25. 2 Sam. vi. 6. 9. Vol. ii. Part 2. p. 94. 2 Sam. xiii. 11; xvi. 12; xvii. 23; xviii. 9. 33; xxi. 1; xxiv. 1. 24. 1 Kings ii. 23. 42; iii. 16; v. 1; vi. 7. 36; x. 1; xiii. p. 55; xiv. 6; xvii. 1; xviii. 40. 41; xix. 11. 12. 2 Kings i. 10; ii. 8. 9. 11; v. 12. 19; viii. 4; ix. 30; xii. 2; xiii. 14. 21; xvii. 29; xx. 11; xxii. 8. 14. Ezra ii. 62. 65. Esther i. 3; vi. 13; viii. 11. Joel iii. 16. 21.
- Ham, his sin, Gen. ix. 22, 23. The curse pronounced on his posterity, how turned into a blessing, v. 25.
- Haman, meaning of, Esther iii. 1. Hardly the person named Tobit xiv. 10; *ib.* A foreigner (as Viziers often are), hence called a Macedonian in the Apocryphal additions to Esther, *ib.* As an Amalekite, specially detested by the Jews, v. 2. His superstitious *pur* led to unseasonable delay of vengeance, v. 7. His plot a type of that of the powers of darkness against Christ, vv. 12. 15. Esther vi. 4. 6; viii. 17. Like Satan, nailed on the cross, he set up for another. Even the Jews saw the parallel, Esther vii. 9.
- Hamath, region of, described, Num. xiii. 21; xxxiv. 8. 2 Sam. viii. 9. 1 Kings xviii. 65. 2 Kings xvii. 24. 1 Chr. xiii. 5. Ezek. xlvii. 16. Amos vi. 2. Zech. ix. 2. The city, Isa. x. 9. Jer. xlix. 23. Hamath-zobah, 2 Chr. viii. 3. The Hamathite, Gen. x. 18. Hamath of Judah, the term explained, 2 Kings xiv. 23.
- Hammath, Josh. xix. 35.
- Hammond, H., characterized, Ps. lxxxiv. p. 133. Anecdote of, Ps. cxxxi. 1. Cited, Lev. xviii. 18. Vol. iv. Part 2. p. xvi, note 6. Ps. iii. p. 5; xvi. p. 19; vv. 6. 9; xxii. 6; xxvi. p. 36; xxxv. 16; cix. p. 174; c. 31; cxiii. p. 179; cxx. p. 196; cxlviii. 12. Prov. i. 20; viii. 22. 30; ix. 1. 2. Hos. vi. 2. Zech. ix. p. 136.
- Hamonah, a symbolic name, Ezek. xxxix. 16.
- Hamon-gog, the grave of Antichrist, Ezek. xxxix. 11.
- Hamor, possibly an official name at Shechem, Gen. xxxiii. 19.
- Hanameel, Jeremiah's cousin, Jer. xxxii. 7. 8.
- Hananael, tower of, Neh. iii. 1. Jer. xxxi. 38. Zech. xiv. 10.
- Hanani, a seer, 2 Chr. xvi. 7.
- Hananiah, a false prophet, why so confident in his predictions, Jer. xxviii. 2.
- Hand, the open (Heb. *caph*), distinguished from that clenched for work (Heb. *yad*), Prov. x. 4; xxxi. 19, 20. "Hand in hand," explained, Prov. xi. 21.
- Handel's Messiah, Isa. xl. 9.
- Hanes, Isa. xxx. 4.
- Hangings, a Jewish punishment, contrasted with crucifixion, Deut. xxi. 22. Christ's death and burial foreshadowed. He became a curse for us, v. 23. Secondary and spiritual sense, Deut. xxviii. 66.
- Hanmer, cited, 1 Kings iv. 33.
- Hannah, the name significant, 1 Sam. i. 2. Barron, like Sarah and Rachel, *ib.* Her Magnificat, like all sacred poetry, not egotistical, but reaching forwards to the birth of Christ, a golden link connecting other Bible songs, 1 Sam. ii. 1. To be compared throughout with the Blessed Virgin's: their language almost identical, vv. 4-9. The synagogue to be brought low before Christ, *ib.* First speaks of the Lord of Hosts and the Church Messiah, v. 10. Compared with Ps. cxlii. and the Church's Easter use of it, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. 179. Ps. cxlii. 9.

- Hannathon, its significant name and site, Josh. xix. 14.
 Hannibal, derivation of, Pa. cxiii. p. 179. Anecdote relating to him, Jer. xxiii. 9.
 Haphraim, Josh. xix. 19.
 Haphtarah. See *Calendar*.
 Haran, its true situation, Gen. xi. 31; xxiv. 10. 2 Kings xix. 12. Ezek. xxvii. 23.
 Hardwick, Archd., referred to, 1 Chr. xxi. 1.
 Hare (Heb. *arnebeth*), pronounced unclean, even though it chews not the cud, which to common observers it seems to do, Lev. xi. 6.
 Harel, Ezek. xliiii. 15.
 Harlots, their half-sacred character in heathen rites, Gen. xxxviii. 21. Lev. xix. 29. Num. xxxi. 16. Deut. xxiii. 17. Hos. iv. 14. Mic. i. 7. The harlot Church, Prov. xxx. 20. The harlot pleading religion a portrait of the Mystery of Iniquity, Prov. vii. 14. Would fain imitate the perfume of the absent Divine Bridegroom, vv. 17. 19. Cursed with barrenness, Hos. ix. 14. In Zechariah and the Apocalypse opposed to the Bride, the woman in the wilderness, Prov. ix. 3. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xix.
 Harness, the old sense of, 1 Kings xx. 11; xxii. 34. "Harnessed," the term explained, Ex. xiii. 18. Rendered by "armed," Josh. i. 14; vi. 7.
 Harod, well of, Judg. vii. 1; 2 Sam. xxiii. 25.
 Harosheth, derivation of, Judg. iv. 2.
 Hartmann, cited, Gen. xxiv. 22.
 Harveian discovery of the circulation of the blood, Eccles. xii. 6.
 Harvest, its metaphorical sense, Hos. vi. 11; Joel iii. 13.
 Hasselquist, cited, Mic. i. 16.
 Hauran, Ezek. xlvii. 16.
 Hävernick, cited, Vol. iii. p. 300. Ezra vi. 22; vii. 6. 28; x. 1. 6. Vol. iii. p. 360, note 9. Esther i. 3. 10; ii. 23; iii. 2. 7; ix. 32. Also *passim*, throughout the poetical and prophetic books.
 Havilah, Gen. x. 7.
 Havoth-jair, probably two districts so named from different persons, Num. xxxii. 41. Judg. x. 4. Their number increased, 1 Chr. ii. 22, 23.
 Haymo, cited, Isa. xxx. p. 89. Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 278, note 7. Joel i. 4. Hag. ii. 7. Zech. ii. 1, 2.
 Hazael, meaning of, 2 Kings viii. 8. His exclamation explained, v. 13. Drew an evil conclusion from holy premises, v. 15. A mere instrument of the Divine wrath, 2 Kings x. 32; xii. 17; xiii. 22. His cruelties, Amos i. 8.
 Hazeroth, its probable site, Num. xi. 35.
 Hazazon (or Hazazon)-tamar, account of, Gen. xiv. 7. 1 Sam. xxiii. 29. 2 Chr. xx. 2. Ezek. xlvii. 19.
 Hazer, its site and history, Josh. xi. 1. 1 Kings ix. 15. 2 Kings xv. 29. Also a town in Judah, Josh. xv. 25. Hazer in the East, Jer. xlix. 28.
 He paragogic, its fervour, Dan. ix. 19.
 Heart (Heb. *leb*), including, together with the affections, the understanding and conscience also, Deut. vi. 5. 1 Sam. xxiv. 5. 1 Kings iv. 29. Prov. iii. 5. Jer. xvii. 9, 10. Ezek. xxviii. 2. Hence its interpretation varied in the New Testament, Deut. vi. 5. "Keep thy heart," Prov. iv. 23. The Hebrew word occurs 90 times in the Proverbs, with several different renderings, Prov. x. 8; xvi. 1.
 Heathen learning enlisted in the Church's cause, 1 Chr. ii. 55; xxii. 14. Eminent Gentile teachers and bishops, Isa. lxi. 5; lvi. 21. The heathen are God's jury when He judges His people, Amos iii. 9. Their visitation ultimately full of mercy, Zeph. ii. 4. 6, 7. 9. 11; iii. 8. 9. Peace assured to them, Zech. ix. 10. Learnt much from Jews with whom they came in contact, Jonah i. 2.
 Heaven, its stories, Amos ix. 6.
 Hebrew, why considered by some the original language, Gen. ii. 23. The question examined, Gen. xi. 1. Its connexion with Arabic, Gen. x. 29. Contrasted with Syriac, Gen. xxxi. 47. 2 Kings xviii. 26.
 Hebrews, so called from Eber, Gen. x. 24; xi. 14. Abraham, why so called, Gen. xiv. 13. Why that name was given to Canaan, Gen. xl. 15.
 Hebron (or *Kirjath-arba*, Gen. xxiii. 2), its description and history, Gen. xiii. 18. Josh. x. 3; xiv. 12-15; xx. 7; xxi. 13. 1 Sam. xxx. 31. 2 Sam. ii. 1; xv. 7. Neh. xi. 25. Its modern name, how appropriate, Josh. xiv. 15. 2 Chr. xx. 7. Moved Caleb's heart by its reminiscences, Num. xiii. 22. Re-occupied by the heathen, Josh. x. 88; xv. 14. Caleb shares his inheritance with the Levites, Josh. xiv. 15. Cp. 1 Chr. ii. 42. Why named in connexion with the hill by Gaza, Judg. xvi. 3. Another town in Asher, Josh. xix. 28.
 Heeren, cited, Gen. xlvii. 20. 1 Kings ix. 28. 2 Chr. viii. 13. Esther i. 1. Dan. vi. 8; vii. 5.
 Hegesippus, cited, Num. vi. 3.
 Heifer, the red, a figure of Christ, Num. xix. 2. Female sacrifices rare, why here prescribed, *ib*. Appointed when other sacrifices were suspended in the wilderness, as their sufficient substitute, *ib*. Permanent in its effects: only six ever offered, *ib*. Beyond all other sacrifices, prefigures the universality and perpetuity of Christ's one offering, *ib*. Why red and unyoked, *ib*. Christ both the Priest and Victim, v. 4. Ashes kept for water of separation typify both Sacraments, vv. 9. 12. Their use, Num. xxxi. 19. Heifer sacrificed when a man was slain, also typical, Deut. xxi. 3. 4.
 Helam, 2 Sam. x. 16.
 Helbon, Ezek. xxvii. 18.
 Heloesaites, their error, 2 Kings v. 19.
 Heleph, Josh. xix. 33.
 Holkath, Josh. xix. 25.
 Hell, the Lord's descent into, Jonah ii. 1.
 Heman (1), the Kohathite singer, 1 Kings iv. 81? 1 Chr. vi. 33. His connexion with certain Psalms, Vol. iv. Part 2. pp. 73. 139: a seer, 1 Chr. xxv. 5. (2) Another, 1 Chr. ii. 6.
 Hemath, Amos vi. 14. See *Hamath*.
 Hena, 2 Kings xviii. 84.
 Hengstenberg, cited, Gen. xlvii. 20; 1. 2. 1 Kings xii. 28. 2 Kings xvii. 30; xxiii. 33. 2 Chr. xxxv. 22. Ezra ii. 2; iv. 6. Neh. i. 1; iii. 1. Esther i. 1. Also *passim*, throughout the poetical and prophetic books.
 Henry III. and IV. of France, murdered for ambition under a cloak of godly zeal, 2 Sam. iv. 8. Some Churches canonize such deeds, *ib*.
 Henry VIII. compared to Samson and Jehu (2 Kings x. 30): his bad passions over-ruled for the accomplishment of God's purposes, Judg. xv. 14.
 Henry, Matthew, characterized, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 285, note 2. Happy in eliciting spiritual sense, *ib*. Mic. ii. 13. Cited, Lev. xvi. 8. Judg. vi. 11. 2 Sam. xviii. 11; xxii. p. 122. 1 Kings iv. 30. Vol. iii. p. 20. 1 Kings vi. 7; xviii. 33; xix. 11, 12. 2 Kings v. 19; vi. 3; xx. 17; xxi. 18. 1 Chr. vi. 10; xi. 39; xiii. 9; xv. 1. 11; xxi. 6. 18; xxviii. 11. 2 Chr. xi. 13, 14; xix. 11. Ezra ii. 63; viii. 13. Neh. viii. 10; xiii. 11. Prov. viii. 22. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 126, note 5. Isa. xxxv. 1; xlix. 21; lvi. 18. 20; lxvi. 13. 20. 21. 23. Ezek. ix. 2; xvi. 3; xx. 25; xxiii. 27. *Retrospect*, p. 275, note 4; 281, note 2; 285, note 2; 287, note 3. Hos. i. 11; vi. 2; xi. 1. Amos ix. 14, 15. Mic. ii. 13; iv. 1; v. 5. Nah. iii. 4. Hab. iii. 2. Zech. xi. 5. 6.
 Hephher, site of, Josh. xii. 17. 1 Kings iv. 10.
 Hephzibah (see *Hesekiah*), spiritualized, Vol. v. Part 1. p. 70. Isa. lxii. 4.
 Heracleotes, cited, Pa. cxxvii. 9.
 Herbert, G., "the holy poet of the English Church," cited, Job xxxiii. 14. Lam. p. 145. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. ix. Alluded to, Vol. iv. Part 8. p. x.
 Hereditary punishment only temporal, Ex. xx. 5: hereditary blessing long, *ib*. Lev. xxvi. 45. Such punishment inflicted only on those who themselves persist in sin, Ezek. xxviii. 2. And on none other, Jer. xxxi. 29. Magistrates not to inflict it, as they cannot, like God, redress the wrong hereafter, Deut. xxiv. 16.
 Heres (i.e. sun) mount, perhaps the same as *Ir-shemesh*, a scene of idolatrous worship, Judg. i. 34. Cp. Judg. viii. 13. *Ir-ha-heres* (Heliopolis), Isa. xix. 18.
 Heresiarchs compared to wandering stars; their fate, Dan. viii. 10.
 Heresies mutually destructive. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 115. Judg. xv. 4. Ezek. xxxviii. 21. Symbolized by poisonous herbs, 2 Kings iv. 41. Their specious sophistries by cobwebs, Isa. lix. 6. Mix truth with error, Jer. xxiii. 30; and mimic the language of truth, Prov. ix. 13. Represented by the Strange Woman in the Book of Proverbs, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. xiii. Destined to spring up early, Cant. i. 6. Have seduced some of the greatest teachers, the Samsons, of Christendom, Prov. vii. 26. No compromise with them possible, Ps. cxli. 4. Towers and bulwarks to be maintained against them, Ps. xlviii. 12, 13. Should be nipped in the bud, Cant. ii. 15. In league with the infidel Antichrist, Dan. xi. 41. Heretics rejoice over the troubles of the Church, Obad. 12.
 Hermon described: its supposed derivation, Deut. iii. 9. Ps. lxxxix. 12. Its peaks, Ps. xlii. 6. Its contrast with Zion explained, Pa. cxxxiii. 3.
 Herod the Great, through mere secular motives, repairs the Temple, 2 Kings xii. 18. A true Idumean, Isa. xxxiv. 5; lxiii. 1. "The waster," Isa. liv. 16. His idolatrous compliances, Isa. lxx. 3.
 Herodotus, truth and falsehood mingled in his history, Isa. xxxvii. 36. Sources of his Egyptian history not impartial, Ezek. xxix. 18. Cited, Gen. i. 1; x. 14; xi. 4; xvii. 10, 11; xxxviii. 21; xxxix. 5. 7; xl. 16; xli. 14. 41. 45; xlv. 34;

- xlvi. 20. 22; 1. 2. 3. 11. Num. xi. 5. 1 Kings ii. 17; iv. 30. 2 Kings xvii. 30; xviii. 13; xix. 35; xx. 11; xxiii. 29. 33. 2 Chr. viii. 18; xxxv. 20. 22. Ezra iv. 5. 7. 9; v. 3; vi. 2. 10. 11. 22; vii. 14; viii. 17. Neh. i. 1; ii. 6. Vol. iii. pp. 361. 365. Esther i. 1. 2. 3. 9. 10. 12. 14. 19. 20; ii. 1. 18. 23; 22. 11. 13; iv. 11; v. 4; vi. 8. Job xxix. 18; xxxvii. 22; xl. 15; xli. 1. 18. Vol. iv. Part 2. p. ix, note 10. Isa. xiii. 8. 15; xviii. 2; xix. 2—4; xxi. 1. 5. 7; xxiii. 13; xxx. 4. 33; xxxvii. 25; xli. 5; xliii. 14; xlv. 2; xlv. 1; xlvii. 10; lvii. 6. Jer. ii. 16; vii. 18; xxv. 20; xxxvii. 5; xlv. 30; xlv. 15; xlvii. 1; l. 24; li. 31. 32. 41. 58; lii. 31. Ezek. xxvi. 8. 11; xxix. 2. 8. 14; xxx. 17. 18. Dan. ii. 2. 5; iii. 5. 6. 21; iv. p. 14; v. 30; v. 1. 2. 30; vi. 1; viii. 2; xi. 2. Jonah i. 17; iii. 3. 7. 8. Nah. ii. 1; iii. 8. Zeph. i. 4. Hervey, Lord A. C., Bp., cited, 1 Chr. ii. 11. 17. 51; iii. 18. 17. 18. 19. 24; vi. p. 180; vii. 11. 42. 2 Chr. xxvi. 17. Vol. iii. p. 296, note 1. Ezra ii. 5. 68. Neh. i. 1. Vol. iii. p. 360, note 9.
- Heshbon, site of, Num. xxxii. 37. Isa. xv. 4. Jer. xlviii. 2. Its surviving pool, Cant. vii. 4.
- Hesiod, cited, Gen. x. 22. Job xxii. 8; xxxvii. 7. Prov. xxvii. 10. Ezek. xxxiii. 26.
- Hessey, Dr., cited, 1 Kings xvii. 24. 2 Kings xvii. 24.
- Hesychius, cited, Lev. i. 1; viii. 30; ix. 23; xiv. 5; xvi. 21. Ps. viii. 6, 7; xxxv. p. 49; xxxviii. 3, 4; xlii. p. 63; lv. 9. 15; lxxx. 2; lxxxi. 9; cix. 2. 8.
- Hethlon, Ezek. xlvii. 15.
- Hezekiah, his name suggests his history, 2 Kings xviii. 1. Isa. xxv. 4; xxxv. 3, 4. Born too early to have been the child promised to Ahaz through Isaiah, 2 Kings xviii. 2. His zealous reformation more fully described in 2 Chr. xxx. 5, &c., v. 4. Invites all Israel to his passover, a noble act of faith, 2 Chr. xxx. 24; xxx. 1. 5. 10; xxxv. 18: not wholly vain, 2 Chr. xxxi. 1. Thus typical of the call of the nation to Christ, the true Passover, 2 Chr. xxx. 1. No comparison instituted between him and Josiah, though the same thing be said of both, 2 Kings xviii. 5. A cockatrice to Philistia, Isa. xiv. 29. Leans on Egypt, Ezek. xxxii. 21. His sickness and foreign danger came together, 2 Kings xviii. 13; xx. 1. Isa. xxxvii. 30. After his devotion to God's service, 2 Chr. xxxii. 1. 24. His faith more surprising than his weakness, 2 Kings xviii. 14. 2 Chr. xxxii. 3—8. No fanaticism in his faith, *ib.* Used means of defence, Isa. xxii. 8—11. Trusted not in a reed, but in the Rock, 2 Kings xviii. 21. His faith and patience tried for three years, 2 Kings xix. 29. Isa. xxx. 18; xxxvii. 80. His deliverance from Sennacherib a prophetic picture of Christ's Redemption, 2 Kings xix. 30. Isa. xxv. p. 70; vv. 6. 7. 8; xxvi. 14; xxxi. 7; xxxiii. 1—4. 6. 19. Mic. v. 5. 10—14. Nah. p. 87; ch. i. 15. His change of mind and spirit, Isa. xx. 5. 6. Probable occasion of Ps. xlvii., Vol. iv. Part 2. p. 71. Isa. xxvi. 1: and of Ps. lxxvi., Vol. iv. Part 2. p. 119. Isa. xxx. 18; xxxvii. 36. Bowstrings of foe destroyed, Ps. xlv. 9. In his prayer Hezekiah pleads what God had enabled him to do, 2 Kings xx. 3. His healing typical, vv. 5, 6, 11; Isa. xxvi. 19; xxxiii. 24; xxxvii. p. 109; xxxviii. v. 17. At that time childless, Isa. xxxviii. 19, 21, 22; xxxix. 7. The miracle of Ahaz's dial was some local change on that dial in the shadow of the sun and rays of light, 2 Kings xx. 11. His wealth, how obtained after the Assyrian invasion, 2 Chr. xxxii. 23. Isa. xxxix. 2. Less proof against prosperity than adversity, 2 Chr. xxxii. 25. His humility when rebuked, 2 Kings xx. 19. 2 Chr. xxxii. 31. His pool, 2 Kings xx. 20. Appoints Psalms to be sung in public worship, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. x, and notes 4 and 6. Isa. xxxviii. p. 110. Collects certain of Solomon's Proverbs, *ib.* Supported by Micah the prophet, Jer. xvi. 18. Mic. i. 1. 10; iii. 12. Nah. i. 12. A type of Christ, as the names of his wife (see *Hephzibah*) and son suggest, 2 Kings xx. 21. Isa. xxv. p. 70; xxvi. 13; xxxviii. p. 110; xxxix. 7; xl. p. 115; liv. p. 157; lxii. 4. The last heard of him shows his weakness, lest he should be taken for the Messiah, Isa. xxxix. 7.
- Hezon, grandson of Judah, probably died at Ephratah during Israel's bondage in Egypt, 1 Chr. ii. 24.
- Hiatus, in Hebrew manuscripts, what ends they serve, Gen. xxv. 22. Num. iii. 38. See *Vowel-points*.
- Hiddekel (or *Tigris*), Dan. x. 4.
- Higgaion, explained, Ps. ix. 11.
- High places tolerated for sacrifices till God's own Place should be clearly defined, 1 Kings iii. 2. Then ceased to be lawful, 1 Kings ix. 25; xii. 31. "House of high places," an idolatrous temple, *ib.* Aa removes them from Judah, 2 Chr. xiv. 3. Jehoshaphat vainly attempts the same, 2 Chr. xx. 33.
- High Priest, the Jewish, specially anointed, and thus an eminent type of Christ, Lev. iv. 3. 5. 16; viii. 12. 30; xxi. 10. To be but one: confusion noted in Luke iii. 2, 1 Kings ii. 27. His sins, how estimated, Lev. iv. 6. To be without blemish: spiritual significance of the precept, Lev. xxi. 17. Must not perform servile work, Lev. iv. 12; xxi. 10. The office alleged to have been transferred from Eleazar's to Ithamar's line, because the existing High Priest did not hinder Jephthah's sacrifice, Judg. xi. 40. Ithamar's line not recognized, since the perpetual priesthood belonged to Phinehas, 1 Chr. vi. 4. Eli, first of Ithamar's line, 1 Sam. i. 3. Succession in that line, 1 Kings ii. 27. How Zadok and Ahimelech were priests during Abiathar's priesthood, accounted for, 2 Sam. viii. 17; 1 Kings ii. 27. Threat to Eli fulfilled: typical meaning of the transfer to Zadok, *ib.* Lists of High Priests, 1 Chr. vi. 4. Ezra ii. 2; vii. 1. Repeated in brief, 1 Chr. vi. 50. High Priests foremost in the secularizing movement under Antiochus Epiphanes: fate of Jesus and Onias, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xvi. Christ our High Priest, Zech. iii. 7. 8. High Priest called "Ruler of the House of God," 1 Chr. ix. 11. His *sagas* or deputy, 2 Kings xxv. 18. Jer. lii. 24.
- Hilary, S., his treatise on the Psalms mostly from Origen, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. xiii, note 11. Cited, Gen. i. 1. Ex. vii. 1; xvi. 26. Deut. xxxiii. 16. 1 Sam. xvi. 11; xxii. 19. 1 Kings xvii. 6. 2 Kings vi. 15—17. Ezra vii. 6. Job iii. 3. Vol. iv. Part 2. pp. v. ix, note 14. Ps. i. p. 1; lii. 8; lv. 6; lix. 11; lx. 6; lxi. 2; lxx. 12; lxxviii. 9. 17. 31; lxxix. 5. 22. 35; lxxxix. p. 141; xcii. p. 148; cxlix. 6. Prov. i. 20; viii. 22. Ezek. xxxvii. 12. Dan. iii. 25. Mal. iv. 5.
- Hillel and Schammai, Jewish schools of, Deut. xxiv. 1.
- Hincks, Dr., his Assyrian studies, 2 Kings x. 32. Dan. v. 1.
- Hind, or gazelle, the, described, Prov. v. 19. Symbol of preachers of the word, Ps. xxix. 9.
- Hinnom, valley of, 2 Kings xxiii. 10; Isa. x. 16; xxvi. 11: xxxvii. 36. Jer. ii. 23; xxxi. 40. Whence Christ himself derived the name for hell, Josh. xv. 8. Isa. xxvii. 1; xxxiii. 14. Joel ii. 20.
- Hippolytus, S., referred to, 1 Sam. xxviii. 11, 12. Vol. iv. Part 2. p. vi, note 2. Cited, Gen. xlix. 7. Vol. i. Part 1. p. 289. Deut. xxxii. 34. 1 Kings iii. 12. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 1. Prov. i. 1. 11; ix. 1. 2; xxxi. 14. Vol. v. Part 1. p. vi, note 1. Isa. xix. 1; xxvi. 19; xxix. 11. Ezek. xxxviii. p. 221. Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xv, notes 3 and 7. Dan. i. 15; ii. 5. 31. 39. 40; iii. 1. 25; vii. p. 29; vii. 2. 5. 6. 25; viii. 9; x. 13; xi. 21; xii. 7. Mal. iv. 5.
- Hiram (1), or Huram, perhaps the official name of kings of Tyre, 1 Kings v. 1. His helping David to build the Temple, how typical, 2 Sam. v. 11. 1 Chr. xxi. 4; also Solomon, 1 Kings v. 1. Two several grants made to him by Solomon in return for his aid, v. 11, 2 Chr. ii. 10. His contempt for Cabul and its cities emblematical of that of the world for the Church, 1 Kings ix. 13. (2) The architect of the Temple, his tribe and parentage, 1 Kings vii. 14. 2 Chr. ii. 14. Typical of the union of Jew and Gentile, *ib.* Of the same tribe as the builder of the Tabernacle, 1 Kings vii. 14.
- Hireling, the years of, Isa. xvi. 14.
- Hirtius, cited, Ezek. xxx. 15.
- Hissing, to gather bees, Zech. x. 8.
- History improperly divided into sacred and profane, Vol. iii. p. 299. Illustrated by that of Persia, p. 300. All history is sacred (Vol. iii. p. 365) as being a record of God's working Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xiv. That of the Hebrews a divine Parable, Ps. lxxviii. 2. The historical books of the Old Testament have no real finality. Their seal is Malachi's prophecy, Esther x. 3.
- Hittite, Gen. x. 15. A general name for the Canaanite, 1 Kings x. 29. Especially those in the north, 2 Kings vii. 6.
- Hitzig, characterized, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. x, note 1. Cited, 2 Chr. xxvi. 16. Also *passim*, throughout the Psalms and books which follow them.
- Hivite, the, located, Gen. x. 17.
- Hobbes, referred to, 2 Kings v. 19. Prov. xx. 27.
- Hodges, Dr. Walter, his view of Elihu misunderstood, Job xxxii. p. 72.
- Hofmann, cited, Gen. xlv. 6. Dan. ii. 39; v. 1; vii. 5; viii. 9. Amos ix. 1. Obad. p. 57. Zech. xiv. 6.
- Holiness of the dead body caused by hope of a Resurrection, Gen. xxv. 8; 1. 1. Lev. x. 6, 7. See *Resurrection*.
- Holon, or *Hilen* (1 Chr. vi. 58), Josh. xxi. 15.
- Holy One of Israel, in what Psalm the term is found, and with what special appropriateness, Ps. lxxi. 22. So Ps. lxxxix. 18. Why in Asaph's, Ps. lxxviii. p. 122. In what other books, Isa. i. 4.
- Holy and most Holy oblations distinguished, Num. xviii. 9.
- Holy things not to be eaten when in mourning, or in ceremonial uncleanness, Lev. xxii. 2—4.
- Holy Land of Ezekiel, its dimensions and ground plan, Ezek. xlv. 7; p. 265; xlviii. pp. 270—1; vv. 15—18. 22. Ideal, Ezek. xlvii. 14. 22. Spiritualized, Ezek. *Retrospect*, pp. 285—9. The visible Church only thus described, p. 287, note 13. Boundaries carried to the extent of God's conditional promises to literal Israel, p. 288. Strangers also to inherit it, *ib.* Spiritual pastures and fastnesses of the Universal

- Church, Zech. x. 10. Jerusalem to be exalted above the hills around her, Zech. xiv. 10. Symbolical details, all representing the security of the glorified Canaan, *ib.*
- Holy Place, or Holy of Holies, its only light the Divine Shechinah, Ex. xxvi. p. 293. An emblem of heaven itself, v. 33. Lev. ix. 23. The High Priest's yearly entrance, Zech. iii. 7. The golden chains which shut us out from it drawn aside by Christ, 1 Kings vi. 21. Holy of Holies, a designation of Messiah, Dan. ix. 24—27.
- Holy Year, the [by Chr. Wordsworth, Bp. of Lincoln], cited, or referred to, 1 Sam. xvii. 40. 1 Kings vii. 25. 2 Kings iv. p. 100. 1 Chr. xvi. 4. Cant. ii. 2. 7; iii. 9. Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 277, note 12.
- Homicide, involuntary, Ex. xxi. 13.
- Homer, Isa. v. 10. See *Measures*.
- Homer, characterized, Num. xxii. 29. Cited, or referred to, Gen. iv. 16; x. 22; xxxi. 20; xliii. 34; xlv. 4. Num. xxii. 29. Ezra ix. 3. Neh. iv. 13. Job vii. 12; ix. 9; xxi. 26. 29; xxxvii. 7; xxxix. 23. Ps. lxxxviii. 10. Prov. xxvii. 23—27. Cant. i. 10. Isa. lvi. 11. Jer. xxxiv. 18. Ezek. xxi. 21. Dan. iv. 13.
- Honey in the East, its two kinds, Gen. xliii. 11. 1 Sam. xiv. 25. Prov. v. 3. Used as food, Judg. xiv. 9. Prov. xix. 13; xxv. 16. Spiritualized, Deut. xxxii. 13. Judg. xiv. 9.
- Honorius and Theodosius, a law of, Esther vii. 9.
- Honorius, cited, Prov. xxxi. 10—31.
- Hooker, Richard, characterized, 2 Chr. xlii. 12. His fine style built on that of Christian antiquity, Vol. iv. Part 2, p. xv, note 7. Cited, Vol. i. Part 1. *Pref.* p. vii, note 2. Gen. ii. 21; xi. 9; xlviii. 14. Ex. iv. 26; xx. 8—11. Lev. xviii. 18; xix. 19. Num. xviii. 21. Deut. xvii. 3. 8. 12. Josh. iv. 23. 1 Sam. xvi. 16. 1 Kings iii. 12; iv. 2; viii. 10, 11. 2 Kings x. 30; xvii. 29; xviii. 4. 5. 1 Chr. xxiii. 24. 2 Chr. xlii. 12. Neh. viii. 7, 8. Job xxxviii. 1. Vol. iv. Part 2, p. xv, and note 7. Ps. cv. 28. Cant. i. 5; v. p. 145. Isa. i. 3. Jer. vii. 31; viii. 7. Dan. x. 18. Zeph. i. 5.
- Hor, mount of, where Aaron died, Num. xx. 22. Deut. xxxii. 50. See *Mosera*. Horite, described, Gen. xiv. 6; xxxvi. 20. Deut. ii. 22. Jakan of this tribe, Num. xxxiii. 31. Another Hor, Num. xxxiv. 8.
- Horace, cited, Gen. iv. 7; xxvi. 7. Lev. ii. 11. Num. vi. 3. Deut. xxi. 23. Judg. xvi. 23. Vol. ii. Part 1, p. 144. Judg. xix. 24. 1 Sam. ix. 9. 1 Kings ix. 1, 2. 2 Kings xv. 10. 1 Chr. ii. 51. Vol. iii. p. 863, note 2. Job iii. 8; xi. 12; xiv. 7. 10; xix. 20. 22; xxi. 29; xxii. 12; xxviii. 1; xxx. 22; xl. 15; xli. 1. Ps. xxxii. 9; xlix. 18; cv. 12; cxxix. 3. Prov. vi. 6. 26; xxi. 30; xxii. 6; xxvi. 8; xxviii. p. 61; xxx. 15. Eccles. ii. 13; vii. 17; ix. 11; x. 19. Vol. iv. Part 3, p. 124. Cant. vii. 4. Vol. v. Part 1, p. xx. Isa. ii. 1; viii. 6; xlv. 22; li. 6; lvi. 10. Jer. i. 10; xv. 20; xxii. 14. Ezek. xxvii. 7; xxxi. 18; xxxviii. 2. Dan. ii. p. 4. Vol. vi. Part 2, p. 1. Zech. ii. 4.
- Horah (see *Sinai*), its distance from Kadesh-barnea, why expressly stated, Deut. i. 2. Almost constantly used for the mountain of the Law in Deuteronomy, v. 6.
- Hormah (i.e. destruction), Num. xv. 45; xxi. 3. A town in Simeon, Josh. xii. 14. Judg. i. 17. 1 Sam. xxx. 30; also in Judah, Josh. xv. 30.
- Horn, figuratively denotes power or help, Ex. xxvii. 2. 2 Sam. xxii. 8. Ezek. xxix. 21. Amos vi. 13. Mic. iv. 12, 13. Zech. i. 18; or bright beams, Hab. iii. 4. First used metaphorically, 1 Sam. ii. 1. Thus connecting Hannah's and Zachariah's songs with David's, 2 Sam. xxii. 3. Ps. lxxxix. 17; cxxxiii. 17; cxlviii. p. 226. Horns of the altar emblems of safety, 1 Kings i. 50. Bearing of the figure on date of Ps. lxxv, Vol. iv. Part 2, p. 119. Tinged with blood of victims, Zech. ix. 15. The notable horn, Dan. viii. 5. Ten horns and a little horn expounded, Dan. vii. 7. 8. No longer little, v. 11. Both Antiochus Epiphanes (Dan. xi. 23) and the Papacy thus indicated, Dan. p. 48.
- Horne, Bp., cited, Gen. i. 26. Ps. xl. 6. 12; xlix. 5.
- Hornet, apparently only a figurative threat of, Ex. xxiii. 23.
- Horonaim, Isa. xv. 5. Jer. xlviii. 3.
- Horonite (i.e. Moabite), Neh. ii. 10.
- Horse, the, glory of Egypt, Ex. ix. 3; xiv. 6, 7; and of Assyria, Ezek. xxiii. 6. Mic. v. 10. Forbidden in excess to the Jews, 1 Kings i. 33; iv. 26; xi. p. 45. 2 Chr. ix. 28. Not among the possessions of Abraham or Job, Job i. 3. Their races discriminated, 1 Kings iv. 26. 28. Sacred to the sun, 2 Kings xxiii. 11. Persian king's horse a special breed, and wore a royal diadem, Esther vi. 8. The war horse, Job xxxix. 19—25. Emblem of strength, Zech. xiv. 20. Coloured horses of Zachariah's vision distinguished, Zech. i. 8—17. Israel Christ's goodly horse, Zech. x. 3.
- Horsley, Bp., cited, Gen. i. 1. 14; ii. 4. 25; iv. 3, 4; xxii. 2; xxv. 8. Ex. xxvi. p. 293. Deut. xxxii. 43; xxxiii. 7. 2 Sam. vii. 19.
- Hosea the prophet, son of Beeri, contemporary with Isaiah, their names having the same meaning, Vol. vi. Part 2, p. vii. Hos. i. 1. 7. Prophesied for more than sixty years, v. 1. His recorded prophecies a summary of his teaching, Hos. v. 1. As earliest of the minor prophets he takes up the language and imagery of the last preceding book, that of the Canticles, p. xii. Hos. i. 2. 10; ii. 2; iii. 1; ix. 14; xi. 4. Justifies God's dealings with the Hebrew nation, especially with the ten tribes (p. xvi. Hos. i. 7; vii. 8—6; xiv. 9) from the beginning, and gives its prophetic history for 4000 years to come. Its conclusion, p. xii. Ch. i—iii. form a prologue, p. 1. Hos. iv. 1. Case of his wife considered, Hos. i. 2. The great scattering (v. 4) and spiritual re-gathering of Israel, v. 11. Hos. ii. 16. His bold, abrupt style, Hos. xii. 7. Epiphonema, Hos. xiv. 9.
- Hospitality, a virtue, 2 Kings iv. 10.
- Host of heaven, 2 Kings xvii. 16; xxi. 3; xxiii. 4: worshipped by Israel already in the wilderness, Deut. iv. 19. Cp. Zeph. i. 5. No proof of a later date for Deuteronomy to be gathered from the statement, Deut. iv. 19. This host to be dissolved at the last day, Isa. xxxiv. 4. Numbered by God, Isa. xl. 26. 27.
- Hosts, Lord of, the term first found and very appropriately, 1 Sam. i. 3. In what books it subsequently occurs, by way of contrast to the worship of heavenly bodies, *ib.* 1 Kings xix. 10. Ps. lxxx. 4.
- Hotham, H. J., his Calendar of Psalms according to the Samaritan, Vol. iv, Part 2, p. xiv, note 2.
- Hottinger, cited, Vol. vi. Part 2, p. vii, notes 1 and 6.
- Honigant's conjectures, Judg. xvi. 14; xvii. 7. Cant. iv. 15. Cited, Jer. iii. 1.
- Hours, twelve, the reckoning by them came from Babylon to Greece, Dan. iii. 6.
- House, winter and summer, discriminated, Jer. xxxvi. 22.
- Huetius, cited, Eccles. i. 1. Jer. xxxi. 22. Ezek. xxxiii. p. 231.
- Hugo, cited, Joel i. 4. Hagg. ii. 7. Zech. viii. 20—22.
- Huldah, the prophetess, listened to by learned priests and a pious king, 2 Kings xxii. 14. Isa. lvii. 1, 2. Said to be descended from Rahab. Her holy boldness revered by the Jews, 2 Kings xxii. 14.
- Human feelings and actions referred to God, Gen. vi. 6; xi. 5. Ex. xx. 5; xxxii. 14. Deut. i. 34. Esther viii. 13. Isa. xxxiv. 5. Jer. xlii. 10.
- Humanity prescribed towards the irrational creation, Ex. xxiii. 19. Lev. xxii. 28. Deut. xxi. 6. Spiritual sense of this last precept in regard to Christ, *ib.* God to be regarded as the Preserver of all, Ex. xxiii. 19. Humanity towards our brethren, both in substance and in soul, for Christ's sake, Deut. xxi. 1. 4.
- Humility, true, abases us in our own sight, not that of others, 2 Sam. vi. 22. A pre-requisite for wisdom, 1 Kings iii. 7. All God's saints eminent for it, Dan. ii. 30.
- Hundred, a number of perfection, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 280. See *Arithmetic*.
- Hur, account of, Ex. xvii. 10.
- Husbandman's year, the, in Palestine, Lev. xxvi. 5.
- Husbandry, human and Divine compared, Isa. xxviii. 23—30. Spiritual, Jer. xxxi. 24.
- Huzzab, a symbolical name for Nineveh, Nah. ii. 7.
- Hycos, or shepherd kings of Egypt, were not Israelites, Gen. xlv. 6, but earlier in date, v. 34. See *Manetho*.
- Hyde, cited, Ezek. viii. 17.
- Hymnology, its true end, God's glory, by rehearsal and remembrance of His mighty and merciful acts, Ex. xv. 1. 1 Chr. xvi. 4. First hymn in the Bible, Ex. xv. 1. Hymns of praise are also prayers of faith and hope, Hab. iii. 19. All genuine hymns doctrinal, Deut. xxxii. 1. Thirteen Psalms bear the title of *Maschil* (i.e. instruction), Vol. iv. Part 2, p. iii, note 3; p. 44. All Pauline hymns ranged by S. Paul under teaching and praising, *ib.* Rapturous hymns unfit for mixed congregations, Vol. iv. Part 3, p. 127. Ancient Christian hymns, cited, Ezek. i. 5. Hos. vi. 5. Zech. xiv. 20.
- Hypocrite, the Hebrew (*chaneph*) rather means profane or corrupt, Job viii. 13; xxxvi. 13.
- Hyssop, described, Ex. xii. 22. 1 Kings iv. 33: and spiritualized, Ex. xii. 22. Ps. li. 7. As an instrument of cleansing, named in the history of the Passion, Lev. xiv. 4. Num. xix. 6.
- Ibleam, site of, Josh. xvii. 11. The locality described, 2 Kings ix. 27.
- Ibzan of Bethlehem, extension and fruitfulness of his house foreshadows the going forth of Emmanuel, Judg. xii. 9.
- Idalah, Josh. xix. 15.
- Ideier, his astronomical calculations fix the date of the first captivity by Nebuchadnezzar to B.C. 606, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xx, note 3. Cited, Jer. lxxi. 31. Ezek. viii. 14. Nah. ii. 1.

Idolatry, first named in Scripture, Gen. xxi. 30. How heinous in God's sight, Ezek. xxiii. 3. 20. Synonymous with "abomination," 2 Chr. xv. 8. Zabian adoration, Job xxxi. 26. Allurements of idolatry, Prov. ix. 17. Never named in the book of Proverbs: inference therefrom, Prov. iii. 32. Practised in some Christian Churches, Ex. xxxii. 4. 5. Isa. xli. 3. 4. Zech. xi. 15. Not excused by the plea that men worship God in the idol, 1 Kings xii. 28. No such service should be countenanced by members of the Church of England, 2 Kings v. 19. Images or stone columns employed in such worship, 1 Kings xiv. 23. 2 Kings x. 26; xvii. 10. See *Grove, Image*. Cakes offered in such worship, Hos. iii. 1. Jeroboam's idolatry sternly rebuked, 2 Chr. xi. 15. Israel since the Captivity almost free from idolatry, Ps. cvi. 37; cvii. p. 170; cxv. 4. Isa. xxvii. 9. Jer. iii. 25. Ezek. xxxvii. 23. Vol. vi. Part 1. p. vi. Part 2. p. xxv. Hos. i. 10; iii. 3. 4; xiv. 8. Mal. p. 156. Some compliances noted, Isa. lxv. 11; lxvi. 1.

INOTZ, its letters make up the number 888, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 280, note 4.

Ignatius, S., cited, Vol. i. Part 1. *Preface*, p. xi, note 10. Ex. xiv. 2. Lev. xxiii. 17; xxvi. 11. Num. xviii. 2; xxviii. 2. 1 Sam. x. 5. Vol. iii. *Introd.*, p. xxiii. 1 Kings vi. 7. Vol. iii. p. 362. Job xvii. 12. Prov. xxvii. 14; xxx. 19. Cant. ii. 7. Vol. v. Part 1. p. v, note 3. Jer. vii. 4. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. x, note 10. Hos. xiii. 14.

Ignorance, sins of, Lev. iv. 2. 14. Num. xv. 24. Not so easily expiated, Eccles. v. 6. Man's ignorance of the constitution of things calls for a revelation from God, Eccles. viii. 15. 17.

Ije-abarim, its location, Num. xxi. 11; xxxiii. 44.

Ijon, 2 Kings xv. 29.

Image of God in man, wherein it consists, Gen. i. 26. Marred by the fall, but restored in Christ, Ps. viii. 3, 4. Image work, 2 Chr. iii. 10. Weeping and idolatrous whispering images, Ps. cxv. 7. "Image of jealousy," Ezek. viii. 3. Nebuchadnezzar's image a column, with human head, suggested by his dream, Dan. iii. 1.

Immanuel, His eternal existence, Isa. viii. 8.

Immigrations corrupted native simplicity in Arabia, Job xv. 19.

Immolation of children by parents often worse than that of Jephthah, to covetousness, lust, or vows of celibacy, Josh. xi. 40.

Imperfect tense used as an optative, Hos. vii. 13.

Imposition of hands in blessing, Gen. xlviii. 14. On the Levites by the children of Israel, Num. viii. 10. On Joshua, Num. xxvii. 18.

Impossibilities, physical, may represent spiritual truths, Ps. cxxxiii. 3.

Impunity, sin's greatest punishment, Hos. iv. 4.

Incarnation of Christ, the prophecy respecting it, explained and vindicated, Jer. xxxi. 22.

Incense, a symbol of prayer (see *Frankincense*), not literally required in the Christian Church, Mal. i. 11. p. 160.

Increase of Israel in Egypt, miraculous and prophetic. Ex. i. 7. Further considerations, Ex. xii. 37. Num. i. 46. True numbers of Israel at the Exodus, Ex. xii. 37. The mixed multitude, v. 38. Increase wholly checked in the wilderness by reason of sin: moral lesson, Num. xxvi. 51.

India, whence named, Esther i. 1.

Infallibility, the claim to (Ezek. xxviii. p. 221. Dan. vii. 25. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xv. Hab. p. 95. Zech. xi. 15. 17), involves the perpetual necessity of erring, both in Eastern potentates, and in Western Pontiffs, Esther ix. 16. Proclamation of the dogma (July 18, 1870), an act of idolatry, Dan. iii. 1.

Infidelity, our danger from it, Ezek. xxxii. 2. Its main cause, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. viii.

Inkhorn, Egyptian, Ezek. ix. 2.

Innocent III., Pope, Ezek. xvii. 15.

Innocent things to be avoided, if once tainted with idolatry, Hos. ii. 16.

Inspiration of the Old Testament proved from the New, Vol. i. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xxv. The Gospels being true histories, their testimony is true, *ib.* According to their evidence, Christ sanctioned the Jewish opinion respecting the Divine authority of the Old Testament, p. xxvi.: even in such details as Jonah's history, Jonah i. 17. This Jewish testimony of the greater weight from the national enmity to the Gospel, Isa. liii. 1. Holy Scripture true in regard to natural phenomena as well as to doctrine, Vol. i. Part 1. p. xxix. The natural cosmogony in Genesis analogous to the spiritual cosmogony of the Gospel, *ib.* Respective provinces of Scripture and of profane history defined, p. xxx. Alleged contradictions between Scripture and science proceed from reading one or both amiss, p. xxxi. As in the Bible account of the creation, Gen. i. 1. Ps. xc. p. 145. Isa. xxiv. 10. Physical

science may yet throw a new light on Scripture, and a further assure us of its Divine origin, Job. xxvi. 7. Examples showing that faith, patience, and humility (Eccles. vii. 23) are wise readers of the Bible, and time an excellent interpreter, p. xxxii. The argument recapitulated. Inspiration applies to the whole Bible, p. xli. Providential design whereby it has been kept intact, and its authority assured to us, displayed for 8000 years in the history of the Jews and of the Christian Church, ancient and modern, Vol. i. Part 1. pp. xlii-iii. Especially in the fact that the Jews preserved books which convey so unfavourable a description of their own nation, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. 157, and which so much oppose its prejudices, Mal. i. 11. Argument from fulfilment of prophecy, Vol. i. Part 1. p. xliii. From the unbroken chain of continuity, and harmonious unity of purpose throughout Scripture, Hos. i. 2. From the symmetry of its several parts, illustrating and supporting each other, p. xlii. Job xxxii. 2. Jer. x. p. 26. From the character of its writers, and from its beneficial effects on the world, Vol. i. Part 1. p. xlii. All Scripture is a gift of God in Christ, Eccles. xii. 11. Hence its writers are said to do what God does, Jer. i. 10. Scripture contains no exaggerated statements, Vol. iii. p. 19. Its references to fables, even if real, no argument against its inspiration, Job xxxi. 18. Inspiration does not destroy a writer's personal identity, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 79. The whole sense of the Holy Spirit (which may be two-fold or manifold), was not necessarily seen by the writers of the word, Deut. xxx. 11-14. Job xix. 25. Ps. xl. 8. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 12. Prov. viii. p. 18. Jer. xxxi. 22. The Holy Spirit the true Author, Ps. xlv. 1. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 124. Inspired writers speak not of their own hearts, as did the false prophets, Ezek. xiii. 2, 3. Their veracity proved by the testimony they bear to the sins and infirmities of the nation and its best men, Deut. xxxi. 9. 1 Sam. xxi. 2. 2 Sam. xi. p. 94. Isa. i. 1. History of Joseph so written as to bring out, as in a mirror, a reflection of Christ's history, a typical Gospel, not a bare history like that of Josephus, Gen. xli. p. 166. Thus all patriarchal types indicate a well-ordered Divine plan, preparatory to Christ's coming, *ib.* An uninspired annalist could not have foreshadowed Christ so long before in the history of Samuel, of Saul, and of David, Vol. ii. Part 2. p. xiv. Which proves to readers a moral test. 2 Sam. xi. p. 94. Accommodation of Old Testament types in the New not arbitrary, but included in the mind of the Spirit when first written, Jer. xxxi. 15-17. Inspiration expressly claimed for Moses' Hymn, Deut. xxxi. 19. Inspiration of the book of Esther discussed, Vol. iii. p. 362. Esther iv. 14. The study of Scripture contrasted with that of worldly books, Eccles. xii. 12. The Holy Bible presented to English Sovereigns at their Coronation as "the lively Oracles of God," Vol. i. Part 1. p. xiv. Deut. xxxi. 9. 2 Kings xi. 12.

Intelligence (Heb. *binah*), distinguished from wisdom (Heb. *choomah*), Prov. xvi. 16.

Intercession, its power with God, Gen. xviii. 23. 32. Ex. xxxii. 10. That of Moses for his people typical of Christ's, Num. xii. 13. That of Aaron and Phinehas, Isa. lix. 16. Intercession of the saints, Jer. xv. 1. See *Prayer*.

Interpretation. See *Allegorical interpretation*.

Ipsus, battles of, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xlii, note 6. Dan. viii. 8.

Irenæus, S., his view of the Old Testament, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. viii. Cited, Vol. i. Part 1. p. xi, note 8. Gen. ii. 1. 9; iii. 7; ix.

22, 23, 27; xxviii. 2; p. 130; xxxviii. 28; xlix. 8. 17. Ex. i. 14; iii. 8; vii. 1; xiv. 2; xx. 12; p. 289. Ex. xxv. 31; xxvi. 11. Lev. x. 2-9. Num. xiv. 30; xv. 32; xxiv. 17.

23; xxvii. 15. Deut. iv. 14; x. 12; xxvii. 18; xxxiii. 9. Josh. ii. 18. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 77, note 6; p. 110. 1 Sam. xv. 22; xxi. 5. 2 Sam. xi. 27. 1 Kings iv. 1. 24. 33; xviii.

21; xix. 11, 12. 2 Kings ii. 11; iv. 29-37; vi. 6. Ps. xxxiii. 6. Prov. i. 20; iii. 19; viii. 15. 22. Isa. vii. 15; xxv. 8;

xxvi. 19; xxvii. 6; xxxv. 3, 4, 5, 6; lx. 17; lxi. 1. Jer. ii. 13; vii. 22. Lam. iv. 20. Ezek. xxxvi. 26; xxxvii. 12.

Retrospect, p. 280, note 4. Dan. ii. 40. 41. 45; iii. 1. 25; vii. p. 29; vii. 7. 8. 13. 25. Hos. i. 2. Amos viii. 9. Jonah i. 17. Mal. i. 11.

Iris, the Divine messenger, Dan. iv. 13.

Iron, Josh. xix. 38.

Iron mines in Palestine, Deut. viii. 9. Iron worked by Tubal-Cain: hence no proof of a late date of Deuteronomy, *ib.*

Irony in Scripture, Gen. xlv. 5. 1 Kings xi. p. 44; xviii. 27; xxii. 15. 2 Chr. xxv. 8. Job vii. 17; xxii. 8; xxvi. 2, 3.

Ps. (xlix. 14); lxxviii. 41. Prov. xxi. 16. Isa. xvi. 3; xxxiii. 10; xli. 7. Jer. xii. 13; xvii. 4; xxii. 14; xli. 6; xlix. 11?

Ezek. xxiii. 23. Hos. iv. 16; x. 11. Amos iv. 4. Zech. xi. 12.

Ir-shemesh, Josh. xix. 41. See *Heres*.

Isaac, a type of Christ in his promised birth, Gen. xxi. 2: in

- his nurture, v. 8: in his intended sacrifice, Gen. xxii. 2. 5. 6. Isa. liv. p. 157. Zech. xii. 10. His meditative temper, Gen. xxiv. 63; xxv. 11. At Gerar his weakness was imitated from his greater father, Gen. xxvi. 7. His opening Philistine wells a type, v. 15. His life a placid reflection of Abraham's: his mystic significance, v. 33. His blessing a priestly act, Gen. xxvii. 4. His self-indulgence and its punishment, v. 44. Renewed Jacob's blessing, Gen. xxviii. 1. His death told by anticipation to harmonize the history, Gen. xxv. 28.
- Isaiah the prophet, his significant name, 2 Kings xix. 2. Vol. v. Part 1. p. ix. Referred to, Isa. i. 1. His vision on Uziah's death, 2 Kings xv. 7. His son a sign to Ahaz, and type of Immanuel, Isa. vii. 16; viii. 3. 4. His prophecy of spiritual blessings to afflicted Galilee, 2 Kings xv. 29. Comforts Judah against Rezin and Pekah, v. 37; xvi. 5. With Micah comforts Hezekiah, 2 Kings xix. 2, by promises reaching on to Christ, v. 30. 2 Chr. xxxii. 20. His inspiration asserted, 2 Kings xix. 20. His courageous firmness, 2 Kings xx. 14. Gives Hezekiah a public test of his mission, Isa. xxxvii. 30. His prophecy of the captivity of Babylon 125 years later improbable when delivered, 2 Kings xx. 17. His prophetic range extended far beyond it, *ib.* His denunciation of the people's sin a proof of his inspiration, Isa. i. 1. About 80 at Manasseh's accession, 2 Kings xxi. 10. Said to have been put to death by him, v. 16. Isa. i. 1. In him prophecy received new functions and ampler proportions, Vol. v. Part 1. p. v. Exercised his office more than sixty years, p. vii. His central prophetic position described, *ib.* Moral design of his prophecies against the heathen, pp. vii, viii. xv. pp. 36—7. His prophecies of Christ extend to His second coming, pp. viii, ix. His writings provide against and anticipate the difficulties of the present times, pp. xi—xiii. Threatening as well as gracious, Isa. lxvi. 2, 3.
- Isaiah, book of, how a vision, Isa. i. 1; ii. 1. 2. Well known to Ezra, Vol. iii. p. 320: its later chapters included, Ezra ix. 4. Analysis of its contents: two great portions, Vol. v. Part 1. p. xiii. Part 1 (ch. i.—xxxix.) subdivided into five. (1) A compendious prophecy by way of prologue (ch. i.—v.), *ib.*, reaching to the Roman siege of Jerusalem, Isa. i. 1; iv. 1. 4, the earliest of his works, Isa. vi. p. 15. (2) His enlarged commission, Isa. vi. p. 15, his first prophecies of Messiah, and denunciations of Assyria, the Anti-christian power (ch. vi—xii.), pp. xiii, xiv. (3) Burdens, or prophecies of judgment to the Jewish and heathen nations, applicable also to the history of Christ's Church and (ch. xxiv.) to the future judgment (ch. xiii.—xxvii.), pp. xiv, xv. 36—38. Isa. xvi. 3; xviii. 7; xix. 1. 22. (4) Six woes tempered with mercy (ch. xxviii.—xxxiv.), p. xv, passing into those pronounced by Christ, Isa. xxviii. p. 78; xxiv. p. 99. (5) History of Hezekiah's reign, ending with the prophecy of the Babylonian captivity (ch. xxxvi.—xxxix.), p. xvi. This history necessary to assure the fulfilment of the preceding prophecies, p. 104. Its slight variations from the corresponding portions of 2 Kings accounted for, Isa. xxxviii. 21, 22. Part 2 (ch. xl.—lxvi.) opens with a prophecy of deliverance from Babylon (after a synoptical prologue, Isa. xl. 1—11, pp. 117, 118). The book could not suitably end with ch. xxxix., but is continued in ch. xl. p. 114. This second part also subdivided into three portions (ch. xl.—xlvi., p. 142; xlix.—lvii. p. 167; lviii.—lxvi.), each containing nine addresses, p. 115. History of Christ's Church, as set forth in the deliverance of the Jews by Cyrus, so clear as to be a touchstone of the reader's faith, p. xvi. Objections to the second part, as being the composition of Isaiah, stated and considered, pp. xvii—xxi; 113—115. Received as his by the Hebrew Church, and so cited in the New Testament, p. xix. Isa. xl. 8. The argument from diversity of style discussed, p. xix, note 1. Isa. i. 4; li. 11. Some portions of Part 2 admitted by all to be genuine, p. xx. Isa. lvi. 9. Arguments from Jeremiah's extensive use of Isaiah's writings, pp. 46. 99. The sceptical argument would extend to portions of Part 1. p. xx; and to Micah's prophecies, Mic. iv. 10. Connexion of this book with Deuteronomy in Hebrew Church lessons (see *Calendar*), Isa. i. 1. Close resemblance of this book to Micah, Isa. ii. 2. Mic. iv. 1. 10. Its imagery much like that of the Canticles, Isa. v. p. 11. v. 1; xxxv. 1. 2. English Church lessons much taken from it, Isa. i. p. 1; xi. 11; xxiv. p. 68; xxx. p. 89; xxxii. 1; xlix. 1; l. 5; liii. p. 153; lx. 1; lxiii. 1; lxv. 16. Commentators on the book, p. xxi.
- Ish-bosheth, the name why varied, 2 Sam. ii. 8. 1 Chr. viii. 33. Not made king at once, and thus represents a state of transition, 2 Sam. ii. 9. Chronology of his reign, v. 10.
- Ishmael, (1) a type of the Synagogue in its persecution of the Church, Gen. xxi. 9. 10. Yet shall he be refreshed with living water, v. 19. His twelve princes represent a promise verified, 1 Chr. i. 29; (2) one of the seed royal, 2 Kings xxv. 23. Jer. xl. 8. His infamy, Jer. xli. 9; xlii. p. 101.
- Ishmaelites, their present condition a fulfilment of prophecy, Gen. xvi. 12. Their geographical distribution, Gen. xxv. 12—15. Traders, Gen. xxxvii. 25. Also called Hagarites, 1 Chr. v. 10.
- Isidore of Pelusium, cited, Vol. iii. p. 296, note 6. Pa. xxiii. p. 32; xxxvii. 1: cxlviii. 12. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. xi, note 11. Vol. v. Part 2. p. ix, note 6.
- Iles, put for maritime countries, Pa. xxvii. 1. Isa. xli. 1. 5. "Islands of the sea," Isa. xi. 11. "Of the Gentiles," explained, Gen. x. 5. Isa. li. 5; lix. 18; lxvi. 19. A mere speck of land, Isa. xx. 5, 6; xxi. 1.
- Israel, a name first given to Jacob, then to his nation, then to Christ the King, Isa. xlix. 8. The nation in its fortunes a type of Christ, Hos. xi. 1. Hab. iii. 13. Its history an enigma to the unwise, Hos. xiv. 9. Its spiritual progeny numerous, Isa. lxxv. 9. To continue for ever, Jer. xxxi. 35—37.
- Israel, kingdom of, its extent compared with that of Judah, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. ix, note 2. Some good elicited from the evil of its separation from Judah, 1 Kings xi. 13. Judah by right the true Israel, 1 Chr. ix. 2. 2 Chr. xii. 6. Ezra ii. 2. Neh. xi. 3. Though the distinction was sometimes made even before the Revolt, 2 Sam. xvii. 25. Kings of Judah six times called Kings of Israel, 2 Chr. xxviii. 19, after the captivity of the ten tribes, Ezek. vii. 2. The northern kingdom founded in blood, 1 Kings xii. 18. So far from being national, it was corrupt, schismatical, heretical, and idolatrous, v. 31. Few of its kings were succeeded by their sons, 1 Kings xiv. 20. 2 Chr. xiii. 3. Weakened under Baasha, 2 Chr. xvii. 16—18. Yet their bloody revolutions led them not to repentance, 1 Kings xv. 28: in spite of the warnings of the prophets, 1 Kings xvi. 2. 7. Jehu's family reigned longest, 2 Kings x. 30. Then the kingdom dismembered, and henceforth of small account, v. 32. God graciously restores the kingdom for a while to prove the people, 2 Kings xiv. 28. 28. Jotham, king of Judah, his influence beyond Jordan, 1 Chr. v. 17. The people's rejection of Hezekiah's invitation to the Passover caused their final overthrow, 2 Kings xvii. 6. 2 Chr. xxx. 1. 10. Through their obstinate transgression, the kingdom virtually ends in Zechariah, his successors being but murderers, 2 Kings xv. 9. Carried into exile beyond the land whence Abraham came, a place known only to God, 2 Kings xvii. 6. The schism between the kingdoms thus healed, Ezra ii. 2. Isa. xi. 13. Mal. p. 156.
- Issachar, his quiet lot spiritualized, Gen. xlix. 14. His increase under Judah's standard, Num. xvi. 23—25. Joined with Zebulun in Moses' blessing, Deut. xxxiii. 18. Boundaries of the tribe, Josh. xix. 17. An understanding people, 1 Chr. xii. 32.
- Issus, battle of, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xii. Dan. viii. 7. 8. Zech. ix. 1.
- Italic type, some words so printed in the English Bible approved, 2 Sam. x. 18. Isa. xlviii. 11. The words in italic type would be better omitted in Gen. ii. 11. Josh. xxi. 13. 21; xxii. 34. Judg. v. 11; vii. 18; xi. 36; xiii. 19; xx. 18. 1 Sam. v. 4; xxi. 5. 2 Sam. i. (18.) 21; v. 8; xv. 32. 34; xxiii. 3, 4, 5; 1 Kings iv. 28; vi. 20. 2 Kings ii. 10; xii. 4. 2 Chr. i. 13; v. 5; xx. 17; xxx. 17. 19. Neh. iii. 8. Job iii. 19; ix. 13. 29; xiii. 3; xix. 26. 27; xxiv. 5; xxx. 14. Pa. liv. 7; lix. 10; lxx. 12; lxxiv. 7: lxxxix. 89; cxxviii. 6; cxxix. 8. Prov. xxv. 27; xxvii. 18. Eccles. xii. 11. 13. Cant. ii. 12; v. 4; vi. 12. Isa. ix. 1; xv. 5; xviii. 2; (xxii. 18); xxiii. 13; xxvi. 14. 19; xxxviii. 13. 20; xlviii. 8; lxxvi. 17. Jer. ii. 23; vi. 25; ix. 3; xxxi. 3; xlv. 21. Ezek. xvi. 32; xlvii. 5. Joel ii. 20. Amos viii. 8. Obad. 11. Zeph. ii. 2. Zech. iv. 10.
- Ittai, the Gittite, his loyal constancy, 2 Sam. xv. 19. 21. Strangers faithful to David, as to Christ, when friends fall away, v. 18.
- Ittibalus, prince of Tyre, Ezek. xxviii. 2.
- Ivab, 2 Kings xviii. 34.
- Ivory, works in, 1 Kings x. 18. Imported from Africa, v. 22. The Hebrew name discussed, *ib.* Ahab's ivory house, 1 Kings xxii. 39. Amos iii. 15. Cp. Pa. xlv. 8. The jewel of animal life, Cant. v. 14.
- Jaazaniah, Isa. lxxvi. 17. Ezek. viii. 11.
- Jaazer, or Jazer, site of, Num. xxi. 32. 2 Sam. xxv. 5. 2 Chr. xxvi. 31. Lake of, Isa. xvi. 8. Jer. xlviii. 32.
- Jabbok, the brook, meaning and location of, Gen. xxxii. 22. Num. xxi. 24. Deut. ii. 36. The upper, 2 Sam. xii. 27.

- Jabesh-gilead, its position and history, Judg. xxi. 8. 1 Sam. xi. 1; xxxi. 11.
- Jabez, a place, 1 Chr. ii. 55. The person, his name and character, 1 Chr. iv. 9, 10. A student of God's law and type of Christ, *ib.*
- Jabin, official name of kings of Hazor, Josh. xi. 1. Judg. iv. 2. Its meaning spiritualized, Josh. xi. 1. Judg. v. 19.
- Jabneel, Josh. xv. 11.
- Jabneh, 2 Chr. xxvi. 6.
- Jackals (rather than *foxes*, Ps. lxxiii. 10. Cant. ii. 15. Ezek. xiii. 4), abound near Gaza, Judg. xv. 4. Jackals, not *dragons* (Heb. *tannim*), Job xxx. 29. Ps. xlv. 19. Isa. xiii. 22; xxxiv. 13; xxxv. 7; xliii. 20. Jer. ix. 11; x. 22; xiv. 6; xlix. 38; li. 37. Ezek. xxxii. 2. Mic. i. 8. Mal. i. 3. Emblems of false teachers, Ezek. xiii. 4, 5. Damage the vineyards, Cant. ii. 15. To be taken when little, *ib.*
- Jackson, Dean, referred to, Gen. xlix. 10. Cited, Deut. xxviii. 1. 29. 30. 64; xxix. 19. 2 Kings xx. 17. 2 Chr. vii. 1; xxiv. 21; xxxvi. 22. Ezra ii. 63. Isa. vii. 16; xxxix. 7; xli. 8; xlv. 28; xlv. 1. Jer. xxxi. 22. Zech. ix. 1. 9; xi. 13; xii. 8; xiv. 4.
- Jacob, chosen of God, Gen. xxv. 23. Origin of his name, v. 26. His early bravery, holy alacrity, and pious ambition for precedence, Hos. xii. 8, 4; xiii. 13. His sin in regard of the birth-right, Gen. xxv. 34. His age when he obtained the blessing calculated, Gen. xxvii. 1. Shrinks from detection, not from fraud, v. 11. His "goodly raiment" the priestly robe of the first-born, v. 15. Typical significance of the narrative, vv. 15-17. His self-deception, v. 19. His blessing how fulfilled, v. 29. His punishment, v. 44. Gen. xxx. 25. A type of Christ, Gen. xxviii. 8. 11. 12; xxix. 1. 2. 10. 18; xxxi. 20. 88; xxxiii. 14. Hos. xii. 3, 4. His godly training shown, Gen. xxviii. 16. His pillar, v. 22. Typical application of his marriage relations, Gen. xxix. 28. Eleven sons in seven years, Gen. xxx. 24. God's help against Laban's wrongdoing, v. 37. Gen. xxxi. 12. His life at Padan-aram typical, Vol. i. Part 1. p. 130. Proposed as an example to his posterity, Hos. xii. 12. His prayer, Gen. xxxii. 9, 10. His wrestling, and with Whom, v. 24. "God of Jacob," why so named, Ps. lxxxiv. 8. Typical of Christ's agony, Gen. xxxii. 24. Hos. xii. 3, 4. His name why changed (see *Name*), v. 28, and the change repeated, Gen. xxxv. 10. His halting, Gen. xxxii. 31. Enfeebled by conscious sin, Gen. xxxiv. 30. Chastened for polygamy and partiality in his family, Gen. xlii. 20. 38. Israel, this name when fitly used, Gen. xliii. 11; xlv. 1. Num. xxiii. 7. A pilgrim, his sorrows, Gen. xlvii. 9. Blesses Pharaoh as a priest, v. 10. His age, v. 28. Directions for his burial betoken faith and hope, vv. 29, 30; xlix. 29. His staff and why he bowed, Gen. xlvii. 31. Endowed with prophetic knowledge when near his end, Gen. xlviii. 8. 14; xlix. 1. His prophecy extends to the last days, *ib.* Why called "a Syrian perishing," Deut. xxvi. 5.
- Jacob's family that went down to Egypt includes unborn founders of independent families, Gen. xlv. 8. 12. 21. Children included in parents, v. 12. Why 70 here, and 75 in St. Stephen's speech, v. 27. Rapid increase in Egypt typical of the growth of Christ's Church, *ib.* Order of tribes, Ezek. xlviii. 31.
- Jacob's sons, varied order of their arrangements, Ex. i. 2. Num. i. 4. Truth of their history thus demonstrated, Num. i. 4; ii. 8. 5. 10. 18. 25; vii. 12. Order of their genealogies, 1 Chr. ii. 1, 2; xxvii. 16-22.
- Jaddua, in the fourth generation from Eliashib, if the same person as was High Priest, B.C. 322, might have been born in B.C. 404, the latest date of any portion of Nehemiah, Neh. xii. 11. 26. His interview with Alexander, Dan. viii. 8.
- Jael (1), meaning of, Judg. iv. 17. Her act praised by Deborah, who knew the circumstances and was inspired by God, v. 23. Hence she must have received a special commission from God, which alone could justify what she did, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 99. Her zeal contrasted with lukewarmness of Meroz, Judg. v. 23. This Gentile woman delivers God's people from misery and shame, by virtue of a supernatural gushing forth of God's Spirit in a time of deep distress, p. 99. She received Sisera in good faith; the impulse came afterwards, with miraculous power for the deed, *ib.* The slaughter one of violence, not of mere surprise, Judg. iv. 21; v. 27. God the Author of life and death so ordered it, p. 99. The history spiritualized, pp. 100, 101. Ps. lxxviii. 12. (2) Perhaps a Judge of Israel, Judg. v. 6.
- Jahaz, site of, Num. xxi. 23. Josh. xiii. 18. Judg. xi. 20. Isa. xv. 4. *Jahazah*, Jer. xlviii. 21.
- Jahn, cited, Ex. xii. 9. Vol. v. Part 2. p. xvi, note 2. Joel iii. 14.
- Jair. See *Havoth-jair*.
- James, S., author of the Epistle, a spiritual Jeremiah or Ezekiel, Ezek. xxii. p. 205.
- Janoah, 2 Kings xv. 29.
- Jaouab, Josh. xvi. 6.
- Japheth, his blessing of enlargement, both spiritual and temporal, Gen. ix. 27. Probably the eldest of Noah's sons, Gen. x. 21.
- Japhia, Josh. xix. 12.
- Japho, Josh. xix. 46, or *Joppa*, Jonah i. 3.
- Jarchi, Rabbi, S., cited, Lev. xviii. 21. Num. xiii. 22; xix. 8; xxiv. 19. Deut. xxxiii. 23. 1 Kings xi. p. 44; xix. 9. 2 Kings xi. 12. 1 Chr. iii. 24. 2 Chr. xxvii. 8. Esther i. 22. Job xxix. 18. Pa. cxviii. 22. Cant. i. 7. Isa. xxviii. 16; lx. 6. Jer. xv. 4; xlv. 19; xlix. 25. Dan. vii. 18. Hagg. ii. 7. Zech. p. 121.
- Jareb, king, the term explained, Hos. v. 13; x. 6.
- Jarmuth, site of, Josh. x. 3; xxi. 29.
- Jattir, Josh. xv. 48. 1 Sam. xxx. 27.
- Javan, delineated, Gen. x. 2. Isa. lxvi. 19. Ezek. xxvii. 13.
- Jebusite, the, Gen. x. 16. Spiritually a dweller at Jerusalem, the Church, Zech. ix. 7.
- Jeduthun. See *Ethan*.
- Jehiel, 2 Chr. xxxv. 8.
- Jehoahaz, a younger son of Josiah, called also *Shallum* (i.e. required), by Jeremiah (1 Chr. iii. 15), Jer. xxii. 11; xlv. 2: an unworthy usurper, 2 Kings xxiii. 30. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 1. Jer. xxii. 10. Ezek. xix. 3. How dethroned, 2 Kings xxiii. 33. Jer. xxii. 12.
- Jehoash, or Joash, (1) king of Judah, his fair beginning, 2 Kings xii. 2. 16, and miserable end, v. 20. 2 Chr. xxiv. 25. Undoes his own pious work, v. 18. 2 Chr. xxiv. 18. His polygamy not his own fault, 2 Chr. xxiv. 3. His history in the books of Kings and Chronicles quite consistent, 2 Kings xii. 17. 2 Chr. xxiv. 22. His misfortunes typical, v. 23. (2) King of Israel, chronology of his reign, 2 Kings xiii. 1. His regard for Elisha and his feeble faith, vv. 14-19. Orthography of his name, 2 Kings xiv. 15, 16. First robe the Temple at Jerusalem, v. 14, and soon dies, vv. 15, 16.
- Jehoiachin, his pretentious name why lopped into *Coniah* by Jeremiah, 2 Kings xxiv. 8. Jer. xxii. 24; xxxvii. 1. Also called Jeconiah, 1 Chr. iii. 17. Ezek. i. 2. His age at his accession, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 9. His wickedness much his mother's fault, Jer. xxii. 26; xxix. 2. His 37 years of captivity, 2 Kings xxiv. 15. At length comforted in exile on his repentance, 2 Kings xxv. 27. 29. Pa. cvi. 46. Jer. xxii. 27; lii. 81. In what sense childless, Jer. xxii. 30.
- Jehoiada, or *Johanan*, the long-lived High Priest, 1 Chr. vi. 9. 2 Chr. xxiv. 15. His other name, 2 Chr. xxiv. 20-22. Not without blame, v. 3.
- Jehoiakim, or *Eliakim*, son of Josiah, 1 Chr. iii. 15. Ezek. xix. 5. 7. His insolent impiety, Jer. xxxvi. 23, and its aggravation, v. 24. In his violent death and lack of burial Jeremiah's prophecy fully accomplished, 2 Kings xxiv. 6. Jer. xxii. 19; xxxvi. 30; xxxvii. 1. Alleged idolatrous marks found on him, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 8. His pride and covetousness, Jer. xxii. 14. 17.
- Jehonadab, or *Jonadab* (meaning of the name, Jer. xxxv. 2), son of Rechab, of the Kenites, his reputed sanctity, 2 Kings x. 15. 1 Chr. ii. 55. Jer. xxxv. 2.
- Jehoram, or *Joram*, (1) son of Ahab, not utterly forgetful of God, 2 Kings vi. 21. Yet with sackcloth on his loins persecuted Elisha for sufferings which his own sin had caused, v. 31. His feeble act of faith and repentance procures relief for a time, v. 33. God's hand visible in the place of his death, 2 Kings ix. 21. (2) Son of Jehoshaphat, adopted as partner in his father's kingdom, 2 Kings viii. 16. His idolatrous marriage with Athaliah brought misery to Judah, v. 18. His partial service to God, 2 Kings xii. 18. Slays his brethren, 2 Chr. xxi. 4. His dishonoured death, 2 Kings viii. 24. 2 Chr. xxi. 20.
- Jehoshaphat, meaning of his name; a signal type of Christ, 2 Chr. xx. 37. Walked in the first ways of David, 2 Chr. xvii. 3. His kingdom increased by his piety, vv. 7. 16-18. His charitable hopes of Ahab, 1 Kings xxii. 5. 2 Chr. xviii. 1. In contrast with Aza, repents when rebuked of God, 2 Chr. xix. 2. 4. His admirable prayer, 2 Chr. xx. 6. His deliverance, vv. 17-21. Occasion of Ps. xlviii, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. 73. Ps. lxxxiii. p. 131. League with Ahaziah: the transaction examined, 2 Chr. xx. 36.
- Jehoshaphat, valley of, the name not local till the fourth century, but symbolical by reason of its derivation, Joel iii. 2.
- Jehovah. See *Divine Names*.
- Jehovah-nissi, its literal and symbolical sense, Ex. xvii. 15, 16. Isa. viii. 11. The banner of the Cross, Ps. lx. 4. Cant. ii. 4; v. 10; vi. 4. 10. Isa. xi. 10; xxxi. 9; lix. 19; lxii. 10. Opposed to the military ensigns of the Chaldeans, Pa. lxxiv. 4.
- Jehu (1), son of Hanani, the seer, 2 Chr. xix. 2. (2) King of Israel. Meaning of his name and patronymic, 2 Kings ix. 2.

- No usurper, v. 7. Evades the inquiries of his fellows, v. 11. God gave effect to his acts, without approving the means, 2 Kings x. 9. 19. His zeal for the Lord a pretext, v. 16. His worldly policy, v. 29. Yet his selfish obedience meets with a temporal reward, v. 30.
- Jehud, Josh. xix. 45.
- Jephthah, his tribe unnamed, Judg. xi. 1. His deeds irregular, like those of the Wesleys and Whitfield, *ib.* His notion of national deities, v. 24. Literally sacrificed his daughter, not against her will (like Iphigenia), as living at a time of degeneracy, far from the Tabernacle, separate from the congregation (v. 1), his own religious views being corrupted, v. 40. His daughter's willing self-sacrifice, not without tears, yet for her father's sinful vow, an image of Christ's death for the sins of men, *ib.* Zech. xii. 10. Four days of mourning yearly, v. 40. Jephthah imitates Gideon's moderation to the Ephraimites, Judg. xii. 1-3. His apparent repentance and departure in hope, v. 7.
- Jerahmeelites, who, 1 Sam. xxvii. 10. Cp. 1 Chr. ii. 9.
- Jeremiah, the priest, compared with Ezekiel, Vol. v. Part 2. p. vii. Jer. i. 1. Like that of other prophets, his name is significant, p. xii. His father Hilkiah, p. vii. Jer. i. 1. Sanctified from his birth, Jer. i. 5. His call, v. 8. 9. Began to prophesy in the 13th year of Josiah, 2 Kings xxii. 3. Jer. i. 2, 3. Called "the prophet" 23 years later, Jer. xxv. 2. Probably present when Josiah's covenant was made, 2 Kings xxiii. 2. Jer. iii. -xi. a Divine comment on the sentence pronounced, 2 Kings xxiii. 28. 27. Jer. xiii. -xx. xxii. xxvi. xxv. -vi. mostly belong to reign of Jehoahaz and his successors, v. 37. 2 Kings xxiv. 1. Jer. xxxix. -xliv. an inspired comment on 2 Kings xxv. 1. 8. 17. 27, which is supposed to be known to the reader, Jer. xxxix. 9. 14. Jer. lii. evidently independent of 2 Kings xxiv. xxv., *ib.* Jer. lii. 12. 15. 20. 25. 28-30. 31. Not written by Jeremiah, Jer. li. 64. The broken Sabbaths, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21. 22. Jer. xvii. 21. Prophesied for 40 years of probation to Judah: his life known intimately, but not his end: Rabbinical tradition, Vol. v. Part 2. p. vii. Full of the language and spirit of Deuteronomy, which book some have absurdly ascribed to him, pp. vii. viii. Jer. vii. 22. A second Moses, Jer. i. 1. 6. 11. 12. 13. Indirect references to the Pentateuch, Jer. ii. 19. 25. 34; iii. 1; iv. 4; v. 15. 19. 23. 28. 31; vi. 2; vii. 18, 19; ix. 16; x. 17. 18; xi. 2-5; xvii. 6; xxi. 8; xxxi. 5. 19; xlviii. 45. 46. His predictions against heathen nations and other passages reproduced with changes from Isaiah, whose prophecies he thus authenticates, Vol. v. Part 2. pp. viii. ix. Jer. x. p. 26; xxi. 13; xxxi. 5; xlv. 10. 27; xlvii. 5; xlviii. p. 112; v. 28. 29, &c., 43; i. p. 121; v. 2, &c. His general tendency to build upon his predecessors, Jer. xlix. p. 116. Case of Obadiah considered, p. ix, note 2. Jer. xxxviii. 22; xlix. 7. 9. His work a tessellated pavement, p. ix. His study of earlier Scriptures an example to us, *ib.* Jeremiah as a suffering prophet (πολιμαρτυρος, συμπαθιστάρας, p. ix, note 6), eminently a typical adumbration of the Man of Sorrows, *Christus patiens*, Vol. v. Part 2. p. 152. Jer. xi. 16. 19. 21; xviii. 18; xx. 2. 10; xxxvii. 16; xxxviii. 6. 13. The type fails just where the Antitype excels, Jer. xi. 20; xviii. 21; xx. 14-18. In this subordinate sense only (Jer. xx. 14-18), Ps. lxi. and Isa. liii. may possibly apply to Jeremiah's history, Vol. v. Part 2. p. ix, x. Hence the Lamentations read by the Church in the Holy Week, p. x. Jer. xi. 16. His works an autobiography, Vol. v. Part 2. p. x. Jer. xxxvi. 5; xxxvii. 14. 16. Summary of his prophetic work (*Pusey*), Jer. i. 18. His candour, Jer. xxvi. 8. His prophecy of the fate of Pharaoh-Hophra no *vaticinium post eventum*, Jer. xlv. 30. His tender and affectionate spirit, Vol. v. Part 2. p. xi. He and Baruch examples to Christ's ministers in these evil days, p. xi. A touch-stone to the people, Jer. vi. 27. Brightest prophecies of Christ in the darkest times of his country and himself, p. xii. Jer. xxxii. p. 78; xxxiii. 1; xlv. 27; xlix. 19. His grace, perseverance, and compassion, p. xi. Jer. iv. 19. His prophecies against Babylon, &c., typical of the last times, p. xiii. His prophecies stand not in chronological order, like Ezekiel's, but in logical order of their subject matter, pp. xiii. xiv. 46. Their harmonious inner symmetry, p. 28. Jer. xvii. 18; xxvi. 1; xxxv. 1; xxxvi. p. 83; xlv. 1. A series of commissions, Jer. xvii. 18. Those on the heathen why placed separately by themselves, p. xiv. Jer. xxv. 13; xlv. p. 108. His style mainly animated oratorical prose, p. xiv, with joyful outbursts of poetic ecstasy, Jer. xxx. p. 67. Preeminently the prophet of the sorrowful affections, even more than Euripides, p. xv. Jer. viii. 17. 18; ix. 1; xiii. 17; xxii. 29. "Goes off at a word," Jer. x. p. 25. His strong emotions cause him to lean on mechanical helps, p. xv: e. g. on alphabetical stanzas and ideal symbolisms, *ib.* Jer. xxv. 26; xxxi. 38, 39; i. 21. No prevaricator, Jer. xxxviii. 25-27. His writings afford an ingenuous view of his infirmities, Jer. xv. 18. 19; xviii. 21; xx. 14-18, as none others do, and so gain the more credence, Jer. xv. 15. The Septuagint version of this book a loose, inaccurate paraphrase and epitome (*see Septuagint*), Vol. v. Part 2. pp. xv-xvii. List of commentators upon Jeremiah, p. xvii. Ezekiel in Babylonia echoes Jeremiah's voice, Jer. i. 13; iii. 7. 12. 16; xv. 1; xxxiii. 3; xxxi. 5. 6. 29. 38, 39; xliii. 13; xlv. p. 108; xlviii. p. 112; i. 21. The prophecy looks onward from the first to the second capture of Jerusalem, Jer. vi. 6. "The days come" in Jeremiah a term referring to Christ's Advent, Jer. ix. 23. Authenticity and coherence of Jer. x. 1-16, maintained, as imitated from Isaiah, p. 25. Jer. x. 3. 12-16. 18. His journey to Euphrates a real visible act of obedience, Jer. xiii. 4. Forbidden to marry in troublous times, Jer. xvi. 2. His warnings to be repeated to several kings, Jer. xvii. 20; xix. 3; xxii. 2. Constrained by inspiration to speak against his own will, Jer. xx. 7. Silent testimony to his inspiration, Jer. xxi. 1; xxxix. 5. Like Job, purified by suffering, Jer. xx. 14-18; xlv. 5. His boldness at a later period, Jer. xxi. 4; xxii. 29; xxvi. 22, 23; xxviii. p. 64; v. 2; xxxvi. p. 83. His sudden and lively change of pronouns, Jer. xxii. 14; xxix. 19. His prophecy of Christ's Advent, Jer. xxiii. p. 50. Epistle for Sunday next before Advent: its full teaching vindicated, v. 6-8. The message concerning the surrounding nations given for his comfort early in Jehoakim's reign, delivered to the ambassadors in Zedekiah's, Jer. xxvii. 1. Abbreviated form of his name why used, Jer. xxviii. p. 64. Proofs to that generation of the truth of his mission, Jer. xxviii. 2; xxxvii. 17. Church Lessons taken from this book, Jer. xxxi. p. 70; xxxi. 15-17. Prophecy of Christ's mysterious Incarnation, Jer. xxxi. 22. What early prophecies were reduced to writing by Baruch, Jer. xxxvi. pp. 88, 89. Jeremiah imprisoned or restrained, v. 5. Why he left Jerusalem, Jer. xxxvii. 12. Jericho, "the city of palm-trees," Deut. xxiv. 3. Josh. iv. 19. Judg. i. 16; iii. 13. Its orthography, meaning, and site: a type of the city of this world, Josh. ii. 1. Judg. i. 16. 2 Kings ii. 4. 20-22. Zech. ix. 14. Its mountain region, Josh. ii. 22. Its miraculous capture considered. The occasion adequate, the spiritual lesson most instructive, Vol. ii. Part 1. pp. 17-19. Test of the Israelite's faith (Josh. vi. 20) and obedience not incredible, Josh. vi. 3. Its fortifications only forbidden to be built, Josh. vi. 26. Mystical meaning of the prohibition, *ib.* Job xv. 28. Hiel built Jericho by Ahab's order in a spirit of defiance, 1 Kings xvi. 34. Water of Jericho, Josh. xvi. 1. 2 Kings ii. 19. The city saw the fall of the Hebrew monarchy, Jer. xxxix. 5. Jeroboam, (1) his name prophetic, 1 Kings xi. 26. Eccles. iv. 16. His tribe (Ephraim, v. 28; xii. 25) an encouragement to his ambitious views, as also his ancestor Joseph's fortunes in Egypt, *ib.* Uses ill means to gain what God had designed for him, v. 37. The "wise child," Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 86. Eccles. iii. 13-16; vi. 8. His schism wilful, 1 Kings xii. 27; a deliberate preference of worldly policy to God's will, v. 28. Eccles. x. 8; Hos. v. 5. His worship eclectic, Amos iv. 5: a parody of that in the Pentateuch, borrowed at once from Egypt, and from Aaron's bad example; the true God was to be worshipped under the form he chose, 1 Kings xii. 28. Himself assumes priestly functions, v. 33, takes for priests other than Levites, v. 31, and changes Feast of Tabernacles to suit the more northern climate, v. 32. The first royal Erastian, Amos vii. 13. Many brave confessors of the truth in his days, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 88. Eccles. v. 8. His eternal stigma, 1 Kings xii. 28. His worshipping of the calves an alleged reformation, Hos. xiii. 2. The altar he set up at Bethel doomed to be smitten, Amos ix. 1. His penitence when his hand was restored little more than policy, 1 Kings xiii. 7. Hardens his heart, like Pharaoh, after warning, v. 38. Had no faith in his own calves, 1 Kings xiv. 2. Stricken by his great defeat, 2 Chr. xiii. 20. No joy to his people, Eccles. iv. 16. His long reign and dishonoured memory foreseen by Solomon, Eccles. viii. 10. 11. (2) Jeroboam II., contemporary of Hosea and Amos, Vol. vi. Part 2. pp. xxix. 1. 39. Himself died in peace, Amos vii. 9. Jerome, S., his circumstances in A.D. 410, Vol. v. Part 1. p. xii. Wrote in Palestine, Isa. lx. 10. His principles of interpretation, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. viii. His Hebrew teacher, Prov. xxx. p. 65. Cited, Vol. i. Part 1. *Pref.* p. xi, note 10. Gen. i. 2; vi. 3. 14; xii. 8; xiii. 18; xiv. 14. 18, 19; xvii. 10, 11. 15. 18; xviii. 6; xxii. 4; xxiv. 2, 3. 43. 63; xxvii. 15. 17; xxviii. 2; xxxi. 47; xxxii. 28; xxxvi. 34; xxxvii. 28; xli. 2; xlvii. 22; xlviii. 22; xlix. 4. 11. 21; i. 10. Vol. i. Part 1. p. 248. Ex. xiv. 2. xv. 25. 27; xix. 11. Vol. i. Part 2. p. 1. Lev. xxi. 10; xxiii. 17. Num. xiii. 23; xx. 1; xxxiii. 1. 9. 14. 20. 22. 41; 42. 43. Deut. xi. 14; xii. 13; xxiv. 6. Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xii, and note 1. Josh. ii. 18; iv. 19; vi. 4; xv. 59; xix. 35. 49; xxi. 18. Vol. ii. Part 1. pp. 76. 91. Judg. iv. 4; xi. 40; xiv. 9; xvi. 19. 30; p. 158, note 4; p. 160. Vol. ii. Part 2. p. vii, note 1; p. viii, note 2; p. xiv, note 1. 1 Sam.

- xix. 13; xxxi. 4. 2 Sam. v. 1; vi. 6. Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xi. 1 Kings i. 2, 3; iii. 16—27; xiv. 21. 24; xv. 13. 2 Kings xiii. 20; xviii. 2; xx. 11. 1 Chr. iv. 23. 2 Chr. xx. 26; xxxvi. 8. 22. Vol. iii. pp. 295. 299, *note* 11. Ezra i. 1; vii. 6. Vol. iii. p. 325. Neh. i. 1. Vol. iii. p. 361, *note* 4. Esther v. 1; vii. 9. Job i. 5; ii. 11; iii. 1. 2; ix. 23; x. 25. 26; xxviii. 1; xxxii. p. 71; xl. 15. 16. Vol. iv. Part 2. pp. v. vi, *note* 2; ix, *note* 14; xii. and *note* 8; xiii, *note* 11; Ps. ii. p. 3; iii. p. 5; v. p. 7; xx. p. 26; xxii. p. 28; *vs.* 22. 23. 28. 31; xxxiii. p. 32; xxiv. p. 33; v. 7; xxix. 6. 9; xxx. 5. 7; xxxi. p. 42; xxxv. 15; xxxvii. 7; xli. p. 61; v. 1; xlv. p. 66; xlv. p. 68; *vs.* 2. 5. 9. 10. 17; xlvii. 3; xlviii. p. 73; *vs.* 2. 5. 7; lxix. 22; lxxii. p. 112; lxxxv. p. 135; lxxxviii. p. 139; xcvi. p. 152; cii. 6; cix. p. 174; cx. 7; cxlii. 7. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. xi. Prov. i. 6; ii. 17; iii. 18. 19; v. 3. 15. 19; ix. 17. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 74, *note* 2. Eccles. i. 1. 6. 7; ii. 4. 5; iii. 1; iv. 10. 11. 12; vii. 10. 16; ix. 7; x. 2; xii. 4. 5. 11. 12. 13. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 123, *note* 3; p. 124; p. 127, *note* 1. Cant. i. 2. 3. 6; iii. 10; v. 10; viii. 5. Vol. v. Part 1. pp. xii. xv, *note* 11; xvi. Isa. i. 1. 9. 26; ii. 8. 22; iv. 5; vi. 1; vii. 12. 13. 15; viii. 3. 6; ix. 6; x. 32; xi. 6—9. 11. 12; xiii. 22; xiv. 21. 24. 29; xv. p. 46; v. 8; xvi. 1; xxi. 12; xxii. 1. 8—11. 25; xxiii. 1. 18; xxv. 6; xxvi. 19; xxvii. 13; xxviii. 9. 14. 28; xxix. 3. 11. 17. 23; xxx. p. 89; xxxi. 9; xxxii. 1. 2. 4. 14. 20; xxxiii. 14. 16; xxxiv. 1. 5. 6. 8; xli. p. 114; *vs.* 6. 9. 31; xlii. 2. 15; xliii. 3; xlv. 28; xlv. 1. 14. 25; xlviii. 1. 3. 16. 21; li. 11. 13. 15; liii. 1. 4. 5. 8. 11; liv. 1. 13; lvi. 8. 10; lviii. 12; lix. 6. 20; lx. 1. 4. 6. 7. 10. 17. 19—22; lxi. 1. 5; lxii. 2. 3. 5. 10; lxiii. 1. 18; lxiv. 10. 11; lxx. 3. 15. 18. 20. 22. 25; lxxvi. 3. 5. 6. 7—9. 19. 20. 21. 23. 24. Vol. v. Part 2. pp. x. *note* 2; xii, *note* 10; xiv, *note* 3; xv, *note* 5. Jer. i. 1. 5. 11. 12. 14; ii. 32. 36; iii. 1. 2. 4. 7. 14. 15. 18; iv. 2. 6. 18. 23; v. p. 12; vi. 1. 4. 16. 20. 29; vii. 4. 8. 18; ix. 25. 26; x. 3. 4; xi. 16. 19; xiii. 1. 11; xiv. 1; xvii. 2; xviii. 14; xx. 2; xxii. 11; xxiii. 4. 5; xxv. 26; xxvi. 18; xxix. 5. 6. 8. 10. 12. 15—17. 22. 31. 35—37. 38. 39; xxxii. 44; xxxiii. 18—22; xlviii. 22. Ezek. ii. 1; iii. 23; iv. 13; v. 10; vi. 2. 14; vii. 26; viii. 14; ix. 4. 11; x. 18. 22. 23; xii. 2; xiii. 17. 20; xvi. 4. 31. 53. 63; xvii. 23; xx. 3. 25. 40; xxi. 21. 26; xxiv. 6. 7. 11. 26. 27; xxv. 10. 14; xxvii. 11; xxviii. p. 221; xxix. 18. 21; xxx. 5; xxxii. 14. 19; xxxiv. 4. 6. 13. 14. 17. 18. 23; xxxv. 14; xxxvi. 28; xxxvii. 12. 23. 26; xxxviii. p. 246; *vs.* 2. 8. 20. 21; xxxix. 9; xlv. 1. *Retrospect*, pp. 274. 275. 278. 279. *notes* 1. 3. 5. 6. 7; 281, *note* 5; 282, *note* 2. 4. 5; 284, *note* 3. 5. 6; 286, *note* 2 and 7; 287, *note* 11 and 12. Vol. vi. Part 1. *Introd.* pp. v; xii, *note* 4; xiii, *note* 8; xviii, *note* 15; xix, *note* 5. Dan. i. 2. 4; ii. p. 3; *vs.* 4. 18. 31. 38. 39. 41. 45; iii. p. 10; *vs.* 1. 12. 23. 25; iv. 13. 15. 19. 27. 44; v. 1. 29. 31; vi. 7. 10. 12; vii. p. 29; *vs.* 2. 6. 7. 8. 25; viii. 9. 10. 11. 14. 16; ix. 8. 15. 24—27; x. 13; xi. 2. 3. 5. 6. 7. 8. 10. 11. 13. 14. 15. 16. 19. 20. 21. 25. 27. 31; xii. 3. 4. Hos. i. 1. 2. 3. 11; ii. 15. 16. 19. 21. 22; iii. 5; iv. 15; v. 1. 12; vi. 2. 11; vii. 8; ix. 13. 15; xi. 1. 5; xii. 3. 4. 12; xiii. 14. Joel i. 4. 9; ii. 1. 23; iii. 2. 8. 13. 18. 21. Amos i. 1. 3. 6. 12; ii. 1. 6. 13; iii. 7. 12; iv. 3; vi. 10; vii. 12. 13; viii. 9. 11; ix. 1. 14. 15. Obad. p. 57; *vs.* 1. 12. 19. 20. 21. Jonah i. 1. 3. 5. 9. 17; iv. 7. Mic. i. 1; ii. 13; iv. 8. 12. 13; v. 3. 5. 8. 10—14; vii. 8. Nah. p. 87, ch. i. 1. 14. 15. ii. 8. 9. 12; iii. 17. Hab. p. 95, ch. i. 7; iii. 1. 2. 16. Zeph. i. 4. 10; ii. 6. 7. 11; iii. 8. 13. Hagg. i. 1; ii. 6. 7. Zech. i. 8—17. 18. 20; ii. 1. 2. 12; iii. 1. 3. 8. 9; v. 6. 11; vi. 13; viii. 3. 4. 5. 6. 20—22. 23; ix. 1. 8. 11. 13. 15; x. 6. 11. 12; xi. 1. 2. 8. 15. 17; xii. 2. 7. 9. 10. 11. 13; xiii. 1. 3; xiv. 5. 8. 12. 17. 20. Mal. p. 157, ch. ii. 18; iv. 5. 6.
- Jeromianster, the name explained, 1 Sam. i. 1, *note* 1. Cited, 1 Sam. vii. 2; xii. 11; xiii. 9; xv. 12. 2 Sam. iii. 5; vii. 7. 14; xxi. 19. 1 Kings vii. 18; xiii. 2. 1 Chr. ii. 9. 2 Chr. iii. 1; vii. 7; xxiv. 7.
- Jerusalem, meaning of the word and early history of the place, Josh. x. 3. Its topography, Zeph. i. 10. Lower than the hills around, Zech. xiv. 10. Why the Jebusites held it so long, Josh. xv. 63. Judg. i. 8. A spiritual warning, *ib.* Joint occupation of Jebusites and Israel, Judg. i. 21. 1 Sam. xvii. 54. Called Jebus, Judg. xix. 10. 2 Sam. v. 6. Cp. Zech. ix. 7. "The blind and lame" explained to be tutelary idols, 2 Sam. v. 6. David takes up his abode there, v. 9 (see *Zion*). Called "The Holy City" after the walls were dedicated by Nehemiah, Neh. xi. 1 (see *Walls*). Cadytis of Herodotus, 2 Kings xxiii. 83. Trodden down by her foes for 1800 years, Isa. lxiii. 18; liv. 11. Its double captivity on the same day of the year, Vol. v. Part 2. p. x. Jer. xxxix. 8. 9. Its sentence to be twice burnt fulfilled, Ezek. xv. 6. Duration of Nebuchadnezzar's siege considered, Ezek. iv. 8. Thrice assaulted by the Chaldeans, Ezek. xxi. 14. Cp. Jer. xlvii. 1. Taken seventeen times, but only once by means of
- a trench, Amos ii. 5. Horrors of the Roman siege, Zech. xi. 9. How a burdensome stone to her foes, Zech. xii. 3. The ban upon her how fulfilled, Mal. iv. 6.
- Jeshimon (i. e. wilderness), Num. xxi. 20. 1 Sam. xxiii. 19. Beth-jeshimoth, Josh. xii. 8; xiii. 20.
- Jeshua (nearer than *Joshua* to *Jesus*), son of Jozadak (or Jose-dech, Hagg. i. 1, or Jehozadak, 1 Chr. vi. 15), the High Priest, was jointly with Zerubbabel a type of Christ and a saviour of the Jews, Ezra ii. 2; iii. 2. Hagg. i. 1. Zech. iii. 8. 4. Zechariah's language respecting them both, *ib.* Vol. vi. Part 2. pp. xviii. xx. Represents the Hebrew nation in spiritual things, Zech. iii. p. 126; ch. iv. 6. A typical man, Zech. iii. 8. As such, justified, though unclean, *vs.* 2. 4. 5. When the ecclesiastical, when the civil power, should take precedence, Ezra iii. 2. His line, Neh. xii. 9. His unworthy descendants, Ezra x. 18. Crowns or diadems set on his head to prefigure Christ's glory, Zech. vi. 10—14. The significant names of those who shall wear them, v. 13.
- Jeshurun, the term and passage explained, Deut. xxxii. 15. All the tribes summed up in this one name, and all the blessings concentrated, Deut. xxxiii. 26. *Jesurun*, Isa. xlv. 2.
- Jethlah, Josh. xix. 42.
- Jew, a name of union, when first found, Vol. iii. p. 299. Ezra i. 5. God's witnesses, Isa. xlii. 10. In spite of their sin, they must not be destroyed, Ps. lviii. p. 86; lix. 11: but reserved as witnesses of the Passion, p. 86; Ps. lxxix. 25. Marvellous judicial blindness of the Jews in killing Christ, Ps. lxxix. 21. 23. The sin which caused their rejection, v. 22. Hos. iii. 4. 5. Zech. p. 121. Their scoffing at Christ, Ps. cix. 13, 14. Their imprecations on themselves fulfilled, Hos. xii. 14. Cast off, Zeph. iii. 7. Why described as a little sister, Cant. viii. 8. Their shame, Ezek. xxxix. 26. Their wanderings, Amos viii. 11. An off-scouring till they return to Christ, Lam. iii. 45. Yet they lay it not to heart, Isa. lvii. 1. Their future return to their own land discussed (see *Restoration*), Cant. viii. 8. Unbelief of the Jews has become a reason for our belief, Isa. liii. 1. Ezek. xxxix. 22, 23.
- Jezebel, a by-word for false doctrine, idolatry, and harlotry, 1 Kings xvi. 31. How moved by Elijah's acts at Carmel, 1 Kings xix. 2. 2 Kings ii. 3. Attempts to overawe Jehu, 2 Kings ix. 31.
- Jezebel, in Judah, Josh. xv. 56. 1 Sam. xxv. 43. Valley of (see *Esdraelon*) described, Josh. xvii. 16. Judg. vi. 33. 2 Sam. ii. 9. The fountain therein, 1 Sam. xxix. 1. 2 Kings ix. 26. A city in Issachar, Josh. xix. 18. 1 Kings iv. 12; xviii. 45. The Windsor of Israel, 1 Kings xxi. 1. Its watch-tower, 2 Kings ix. 17. Its shearing-house, 2 Kings x. 12. Its rulers the instruments both of Ahab's sin and of its punishment, 2 Kings x. 1. Symbolic meaning of the name, Hos. i. 4. 10. 11. Zech. x. 9. Christ, the Divine Jezebel, Hos. ii. 21, 22.
- Jiphthah-el, its significant name and site, Josh. xix. 14. 27.
- Joab, his early history, 2 Sam. ii. 13. His treachery in slaying Abner, 2 Sam. iii. 27. His faith and resignation in war, 2 Sam. x. 11. His unscrupulous ambition, 2 Sam. xi. 16. Personifies Machiavellian shrewdness, and falls its victim, 2 Sam. xiv. 1. 2. 25. His selfishness, 2 Sam. xviii. 11. His politic arrogance, 2 Sam. xix. 5. Displaced by Amasa, 2 Sam. xx. 4, and by Abishai, his own brother, v. 6. Gibeon, the scene of his third murder and of his death, *vs.* 8. 10. 1 Kings ii. 28. Yet prospers for the present, v. 23. Unnamed among the worthies, as degraded, 2 Sam. xxiii. 23. Two incidents to his credit recorded only in 1 Chr. x. 6—8, in a spirit of gentleness and charity, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xvii, *note* 2. Conscious of David's hatred, 1 Kings i. 7. His old age of impotence an aggravation of his sin, 1 Kings ii. 6. The cruel messenger, Prov. xvii. 11.
- Joash, see *Jehoash*.
- Job, "the afflicted one," Job i. 1; xlii. 12. Compared with Christ, Isa. lii. 15; liii. 4. Why specially named by Ezekiel, Ezek. xiv. 14. His disease (see *Leprosy*), Job ii. 7. His wife another Eve, but Job wiser than Adam. Her probable repentance, v. 9. Though his complaints have a spiritual meaning and are typical, yet long affliction had produced some impatience in one whose views of God's dealings were as yet imperfect, Job iii. 1. Suppression by him of the Divine Name in asking rash questions, v. 20. The argument urged against him, that affliction is due to a man's own sin, though abstractedly true, is false in its personal application, Job iv. 1; v. 6. He is weaned from self-righteousness by sanctified affliction, *vs.* 17—26. Tossed by conflicting feelings, and driven to rash speeches, Job vi. 26; xix. 26; xxx. 21, he at first rather fears than loves God, Job ix. 15; x. 13. Where his friends see in God absolute justice in this life, Job can only see absolute power, Job x. 16. Yet shrinks from imputing evil to Him, Job ix. 24; xxi. 16. Had no earthly hope save in death, Job vi. 9; xiv. 13; xvi. 22. Hence may be illustrated the

- grand passage, his epitaph, his last will and testament, Job xix. 23—27. His Michtam, Ps. xvi. p. 19. v. 7. His sense of sin leads him to crave a Mediator, Job ix. 31. 33. 35; xvii. 3. His hope of future life lay dormant, almost bed-ridden in his soul, till quickened by suffering, Job xix. 26. *Apologia pro seipso*, Job xxvii. 1. His vindication contrasted with S. Paul's, in its lack of humility, Job xxxi. p. 66. Its egotism, *vv.* 5. 7. His pensive, meek silence prepares the way for explanation of the great mystery, *v.* 40. His humiliation and confession of helplessness, Job xl. 4. 14; xlii. 2. God owns His servant (see *Longevity*), *vv.* 7. 9. His daughters spiritually significant, *vv.* 14. 16.
- Job, book of, unique, Vol. iv. Part 1. *Introd.* p. iii. A great patriarchal drama, p. xiv. Job and his friends not Hebrews, nor subject to the Levitical Law, Job xlii. 8, but collaterally connected with Abraham, p. iii, *note* 2. Echo of God conversing with man in Paradise, *ib.* Job v. 23. 24; x. 9; xxviii. 28. Affords a glimpse of the faith and worship of pious Gentiles, p. xiv. A primeval revelation found in the Hebrew canon from the first, p. xvi: cited by inspired Hebrew writers, and bearing an independent testimony to them and the Gospel, pp. xvii, xviii. This book (1) teaches the same doctrines and speaks of the same God as the rest of the Old Testament, and is supplementary to it (not antagonistic, *note* 16), p. iv. Teaches more clearly than the Pentateuch the primitive doctrines of the soul's immortality, the body's resurrection, and the universality of God's love, *ib.* p. xiv. Job xiv. 12—14; xix. 26. (2) Affords evidence of the truth of Christianity, pp. v. xv. Speaking thus early of Christ the Mediator, Job xxxiii. 23, and the Conqueror of death and Satan, seen, as holy men saw him from afar, by the eye of faith, p. vi. Job xix. 25—27. Its reception by the Jews a kiss of peace to the Gentile world, p. vi. Its design in part to solve the perplexing problems of life, *ib.* p. xiv, by showing that evil comes from Satan, not from God who only permits it, p. xv. Job i. 6. His friends, holding it inconsistent with God's justice that the good should suffer as Job did, pronounce him evil, p. vii. This notion refuted by Job, who held that the righteous often suffer in this world, Ps. lxxiii. 15: the enigma solved, *vv.* 16. 17. He had conquered his friends, but not yet overcome Satan, p. viii. Interposition of Elihu (representing the office of God's minister, pp. ix. xv.) most interesting and significant, *ib.* His speeches make the book what it is, one of the best manuals for the afflicted. He blames Job for trying to justify himself and for regarding God as his enemy, *ib.* Though possibly a little too severe in his strictures on Job, yet instructs him in the uses of affliction, p. ix. Elihu's argument unanswered by Job, sanctioned and followed up by Jehovah, *ib.* Who speaks in judicial questions, not in reasonings, Job xxxviii. 1. God answers Job's self-righteous words and thoughts, Job xxiii. 7; xxvii. 6; xxix. 14; xxxi. 35; xxxii. p. 71; *vv.* 1. 2, that he might be, not a Prometheus (Job vii. 4), nor a Stoic (Job xxxii. p. 71), but a suffering saint, pp. x. xi. Behemoth and Leviathan, in God's speech, designed as emblems of the flesh and Satan, against whom Job had to fight, p. xi. Job xl. 14. 15; xli. 1. The dignity of this speech vindicated from unworthy objections, Job xli. 1. This once seen, and boasting excluded, Job's victory is won, he is accepted by God, acts as priest for his erring friends, Job xlii. 8, and so receives double of what he had lost, p. xii. His children not doubled, since those who had died yet live, *ib.* Job xlii. 13. Job in what particulars a type of Christ, pp. xii, xiii, xv. Job vi. 22; xvi. 10; xvii. 6. 8; xix. 13; xxii. 30; xxvi. 12; xxx. 10; xxxi. 31. 32; xlii. 8. 9. 11. 12. The type and antitype contrasted, Job xxxi. 35. The one self-excusing, the other the source of our justification, p. xiii. Isa. liii. an evangelical comment on this book, *note* 1. This book read in the ancient Church at season of Christ's passion, Job i. 1. Beautiful picture of primitive life and religious belief, p. xiv. The book historical, not an allegory, p. xvi. Job i. 1. 15; xlii. 9. Job recognized as a real person in Scripture, p. xvi. Probably lived in the age of the Exodus, to which event, but to none later, the book seems to refer, *ib.* Its scene, Job i. 1; xl. 23. The book written contemporaneously with, but not before the Pentateuch, p. xix. Not in Solomon's time or later, pp. xvi, xvii. List of passages in Proverbs (Job iii. 21) and in the Psalms (Job iii. 16: which seem the later, Job vii. 17; x. 8. 10. 21; xii. 21; xxx. 24) imitated from Job, pp. xvii—xix, *note* 3. Also by Amos (Job ix. 9), Isaiah (Job ix. 13), Jeremiah (list in Job iii. 3), p. xviii. An adjunct to the Pentateuch, checking the secular notions of the Jews, Job i. 1; xix. 26; xxi. 7. 20. 28. 30, and as such received from the first by the Hebrew Church, p. xix. Some possible references to, and citations from the Pentateuch, Job iv. 17; ix. 7. 8. 18; xviii. 15; xxi. 12. 13; xxii. 7. 16; xxvi. 10. 12; xxvii. 19; xxix. 6; xxxi. 33; xxxiv. 20. 28; xxxvii. 13. Author of the book, why a mystery, pp. xix, xx. Levitical appointments as yet unknown, Job i. 5. 20. Internal marks pointing to Moses, p. xix, *note* 2. Of the many commentators of this most difficult book, Schultens has shed most light on the language, p. xx. Authorized English Translation needs here much correction, *ib.* Declension of modern expositions in regard to spiritual interpretation, *ib.*, *note* 6. List of commentators, ancient and modern, *ib.*, *note* 7. Ancient Theology should be blended with modern philology, p. xx. Doubts thrown on the prologue and epilogue, p. i. The name Jehovah used therein and once by Job: significance of the fact, Job i. 21. The writer knew much of Egypt, Job iii. 14; viii. 11; ix. 26; xxi. 32, 33; xxxvii. 1; xxxviii. 13; xl. 13. 15. 23; xli. 1. The speech of Elihu no interpolation (see *Elihu*), Job xxxii. pp. 70—72; xxxviii. 1. Jobab, Gen. x. 29.
- Joel, son of Pethuel, the precursor of Ezekiel, to whose pictures Joel supplies cartoons (Joel iii. 2. 21), takes up Hosea's message (Joel iii. 16), who is the prophet of Salvation, by regarding the God of Israel in a panoramic view, as the Judicial Ruler of all nations (Joel i. 15), correcting them by natural (Joel i. 4, &c.) or political sufferings (Joel iii. 8), and leading on to the Great Teacher of Righteousness, and the last conflict and victory of His people, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xii, xiii. 29. Meaning of his name. Subject of his prophecy, reaching from Sennacherib's invasion (Joel ii. 20), and the siege by the Romans (*v.* 31), to the Universal Judgment, p. 29. Joel ii. 1. 8. All seen in an ecstasy, as if already present, Joel ii. 11. Cited by Amos and Isaiah. His date and place in the Canon, p. 29. His characteristic habit of prophetic fore-shortening, Joel i. 9; ii. 3. 31; iii. 13. See *Fore-shortening*.
- Johanan, 2 Kings xxv. 23. See also *Jehoiada*.
- John, S., the Evangelist, as full of warnings as of love, Isa. lxvi. 24.
- John, S., Damascene, cited, Gen. xlvii. 31; xlviii. 14. Deut. xxxi. 9.
- Jokneam, site of, Josh. xii. 22; xix. 11. 1 Kings iv. 12.
- Joktan, Gen. x. 25.
- Joktheel, in Judah, Josh. xv. 38. In Edom, 2 Kings xiv. 7.
- Jonah, the prophet, 2 Kings xiv. 25. His grudging Hebrew spirit, like that of Saul of Tarsus, or of the elder brother in the Gospel, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. 62. Jonah iv. 2. The mourning dove, Jonah i. 1. A type of Christ, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xiv: yet a contrast with Him, Jonah i. 5. 9; iv. 1. His book a rainbow of hope, showing God's mercy even upon cruel and proud Assyria, p. xiv. Its connexion with the preceding books, p. 62. Jonah i. 1. Why a prophecy as well as a history, himself being the writer, p. 62. Jonah another Cain, Jonah i. 3. His own description of his stupid insensibility, *vv.* 4. 5. 6. His confession, *v.* 9. Adequate causes for the miracle wrought on him, whose typical character is vouched for by Christ, *v.* 17. His prayer mainly taken from the Psalms, Jonah ii. 1. His probable date, Jonah iii. 6. 7. Lessons which his history teaches, Jonah iv. 11.
- Jonadab, see *Jehonadab*.
- Jonathan, meaning of, Judg. xviii. 30: (1) Grandson of Manasseh or of Moses (see *Various Reading*), the idolatrous priest of Dan, if not of Micah, *ib.* (2) Son of Saul, the Nathanael of Old Testament, 1 Sam. xiv. 1. His conduct a practical condemnation of his father's, *ib.* Typical of the believing Jew, who strips himself of all for Christ, 1 Sam. xviii. 1—4. 1 Chr. ix. 35—44. Terms of his covenant with David, 1 Sam. xx. 14. 15. Their league and sorrow typical, *v.* 42. 1 Sam. xxiii. 17. "Felix opportunitate mortis," 1 Sam. xxxi. 2. His age when slain, 2 Sam. i. 25.
- Joram, a holy name given to a heathen prince accounted for, 2 Sam. viii. 10. Cp. 1 Chr. xviii. 10. See also *Jehoram*.
- Jordan, plain of (Heb. *ciccar*, or *arabah*), *El Ghor* of the Arabs, described, Gen. xlii. 10; xix. 17. Deut. iii. 17. Josh. xxii. 10. 2 Sam. i. 29; iv. 7; xv. 28. Neh. iii. 22. Hab. iii. 10. Fords of the river, Josh. ii. 7. Its flood, Josh. iii. 15. 1 Chr. xii. 15. Job xl. 23. Ps. lxxiv. 15. Jer. xii. 5; xlix. 19; i. 44. Israel's crossing it, typical of Baptism, especially of Christ's, Josh. iii. 7. 13. 15. Ps. cxv. 3. The complement of the passage over the Red Sea, as being the entrance into their heavenly inheritance, which they seized with holy violence, Josh. iii. 16. The day of their crossing answers to our Palm Sunday: inferences therefrom, Josh. iv. 19. A spiritual Jordan crossed by Christ, between the Law and the Gospel, Josh. xxii. 10. This, like other of the holiest scenes and subjects, has led to the bitterest strife, Judg. xii. 6.
- Joseph, meaning of his name, Gen. xxx. 24. Two tribes spring from him, yet but twelve tribes in all generally specified, Gen. xxxv. 23. A type of Christ, Gen. xxxvii. 1. 7. 10. 13. 20. 28. 31; xxxix. 1.

- 11; xli. 14. 40. 57; xlii. 7; xliii. 25. 34; xlv. 5; xlv. 5. 27; xlvii. 2. 13. 14. 17. 21; xlix. 22. 23. 24. 26; l. 19. Dent. xxxiii. 16. 17. His coat possibly the priestly robe of the first born, Gen. xxxvii. 3. 31. His brethren's indifference to his sufferings, Amos vi. 6. His descent into the pit symbolical, Zech. ix. 11. His chastity reproduced in Greek stories, Gen. xxxix. 14. His charity, Gen. xl. 14. A voluntary sufferer, Pa. cv. 18. 19. In prison a type of Christ in the grave, Gen. xl. p. 160. His prison like a furnace to metal, Pa. cv. 19. Pharaoh's testimony to him, Gen. xli. 38. His exaltation *ev.* 41. 43, his marriage *v.* 45, and age *v.* 46, typical. His change of name a token of subjection, like that of Daniel, Dan. i. 7. Why he did not send to Jacob in his prosperity, *v.* 53. His strangeness to his brethren not vindictive, Gen. xlii. 7. Their trial, *ev.* 9. 13. 16. 17. 21; xlv. 5. Why he sends for Benjamin, Gen. xlii. 20; xliii. 11. Their reconciliation typical, Hos. xiv. 2. No diviner, Gen. xlv. 5. His Egyptian policy wise, not harsh, Gen. xlvii. 13—26. In what sense he bound the princes, Pa. cv. 22; cxlix. 8. His treatment of the priests, Pa. cv. 22. His blessing from Jacob why one of the fullest of all, Gen. xlix. 22. 23. Exceeds in numbers all tribes except Judah, Num. i. 32. Moses' blessing to him bespeaks a nearer view than Jacob's, Dent. xxxiii. 13—17. How separate from his brethren, Gen. xlix. 26. Joseph's prophecy, Gen. l. 24. 25. Why his being put in coffin was an act of faith, *v.* 26. His bones removed, Ex. xiii. 19. His burial place, Josh. xxiv. 32. His tribe made to comprehend all Israel, 2 Sam. xix. 20. Takes Reuben's primogeniture, Ezek. xxxvii. 16. His double portion, Ezek. xlvii. 13.
- Josephus, inclined to exaggerate, Ex. xiv. 6, 7. 1 Kings xi. 42. His spirit, Gen. xxxviii. 6. Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xviii. Gives us Bible history venerated, p. 79, *note* 9. Dared not embrace the Gospel, Judg. i. 24—26. Cited, Gen. ii. 7; v. 4; vi. 2; vii. 1; x. 7. 15, 17; xi. 12; xiv. 13. 18—19; xvii. 10, 11. 25; xix. 24. 26; xxii. 2; xxv. 13; xxxvii. 3; xli. 41. 45; xlv. 10; xlv. 6. Ex. i. 8; ii. 2. 3. 5. 10; v. 21; xii. 2. 6. 40; xv. 20; xvii. 10; xxiii. 16; xxv. 18; xxvi. p. 293; xxviii. 4. 6; xxxii. 15. Lev. xvii. 7; xxiii. 34. 40. Num. ix. 2; xvi. 36; xx. 12; xxiv. 24; xxvi. 2; xxiv. 4. Deut. xii. 6; xiv. 28; xvii. 14; xx. 5; xxi. 23; xxiv. 1; xxviii. 56; xxxi. 9. 26. Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xviii, *note* 9. Josh. ii. 1; iv. 19; v. 9. 12; vi. 17. 26; x. 14; xi. 1. 4. 5. 6. 7; xix. 14; xxii. 10. Judg. iii. 15; iv. 4. 6; vi. 3; viii. 31; ix. 7; x. 4. 6; xi. 40; xii. 8; xiii. 24; xv. 9. 16. 19; xvi. 3. 4; xxi. 8. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 158. Ruth i. 1. 1 Sam. i. 8. 20; ii. 22; iii. 1; v. 3; vi. 19; vii. 1. 11; ix. 25; x. 25; xii. 17; xiii. 5. 8. 9; xiv. 34. 51; xv. 9. 11. 33; xvi. 14. 16; xvii. 55; xx. 42; xxii. 4. 19; xxv. 1. 8. 25; xxviii. 11. 12; xxxi. 5. 2 Sam. i. 10; ii. 13; iii. 26. 27; v. 6. 24; vi. 12; vii. 18; x. 18; xii. 24; xiv. 1; xv. 7; xvii. 23. 25; xviii. 9; xix. 37; xxi. 6; xxiii. 13. 16. 16; xxiv. 15. 18. 1 Kings i. 9; iv. 22. 30. 33; v. 1. Vol. iii. pp. 19. 20. 1 Kings vi. 2. 3; viii. 1. 63; ix. 13; x. 5. 10; xiii. 1; xv. 2; xvi. 31; xvii. 1. 12; xxii. 24. 38. 2 Kings ii. 8; iii. 4; iv. 1; vi. 25. 28; xi. 5. 11; xiii. 1. 11. 21; xv. 1; xvi. 9. 10—15; xvii. 6. 24. 28. 30. 41; xviii. 13; xix. 35; xx. 9. 11. 14. 21; xxi. 16; xxii. 8. 14; xxiii. 29. 37; xxiv. 1; xxv. 8. 23. 27. 1 Chr. iii. 17; xxi. 6; xxii. 14; xxiii. 6; xxviii. 16. 2 Chr. iii. 4; ix. 4; xi. 20; xiii. 2. 19; xxvi. 16. 19; xxxvi. 22. Vol. iii. p. 299, *note* 11. Ezra i. 4; ii. 64; iv. 5. 7; vi. 3. 4. 10. Neh. ii. 8. 14; iii. 28; x. 34; xii. 11; xiii. 28. Esther ii. 7; iii. 1. 2. 4; v. 14; ix. 26. Job xxviii. 1. 2. Pa. lxxii. 10. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 84. Eccles. ii. 5. Cant. vi. 11. Vol. v. Part 1. p. xviii. Isa. xiii. 20; xiv. 1; xvii. 6; xix. 16. 17. 19; xxi. 13; xxiii. 1; xxxvii. 36; xliii. 14; xlv. 26. 28; lx. 7; lxx. 3; lxxvi. 6. Jer. xx. 1; xxii. 19; xxxii. 12; xxxv. 11; xl. 16; xliii. 13; xlvii. 4; xlviii. p. 112; xlix. p. 116; *v.* 22. Lam. p. 138. Ezek. iv. 2; v. 12; vii. 15; xii. 13; xxv. 2; xxvi. p. 215; xxvii. 17; xxviii. 2; xxix. 13; xxx. 5; xxxiii. p. 231. Vol. vi. Part 1. pp. xiii, *note* 14; xvi, *note* 3; xviii. Dan. i. 21; ii. 39; iv. p. 14; *ev.* 16. 30; v. 1; viii. 8. 9. 10. 14; ix. 23. 24—27; xi. 14. 15. 16. 20. 22. 24. 28. 45; xii. 7. Vol. vi. Part 2. pp. vii, *note* 1. Joel i. 9; ii. 31; iii. 3. Amos i. 1; ii. 1. Obad. 2. Nah. ii. 1. Zeph. i. 10. 12. Zech. xi. 1, 2.
- Joshua, or *Jesse*. (1) "First gleams of the glory of that Holy Name," Ex. xvii. 9. Num. xxvii. 18. No accidental coincidence, Deut. xxi. 8. Josh. i. 1. The two names were identical to the early Church, Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. x. Joshua first called Hoshes, Ex. xvii. 9. His new name had been used by anticipation, Num. xiii. 16. Moses' minister, Josh. i. 1. In what various ways a type of Christ, Ex. xxiv. 14; xxxiii. 11. Num. xiv. 10; xxvii. 18; xxxiv. 17. Deut. i. 38. Josh. ii. 9; iii. 7; v. 2; xiv. 1; xix. 49; xxiv. 33. 1 Chr. vii. 27: in His Humanity only, Josh. v. 13.
- Joshua's ancestry, 1 Chr. vii. 27. His jealousy for Moses, Num. xi. 28. Succeeds Moses by way of indicating the continuance of the Law till Jesus should come, Num. xxvii. 15. Why associated with Moses in writing his hymn, Deut. xxxi. 19. His entering into Canaan typical throughout of things spiritual, Josh. iii. 7. 12. Magnified by God, as was his Antitype at the self-same Jordan, Josh. iv. 14. His promptitude, Josh. vi. 12; x. 7. Local coincidences with acts of Abraham's life, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. xi. Josh. viii. 9; xi. 1. His disinterestedness, Josh. xvi. 5; xvii. 15. Unlike Caleb, takes his inheritance last, and that, as Christ's, a poor one, Josh. xix. 49. (2) A son of Jehozadak, High Priest on the return from captivity, another typical Jesus, 1 Chr. vi. 15. See *Joshua*. Joshua, book of, enumeration of the miracles told in it, Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. ix. If the history be like any found elsewhere, they must be rejected altogether, or assigned to natural causes, p. x. But it has a twofold character, looking back into the past history of Israel, and forward to the future destiny of the world, p. xi. Its moral as recording God's fulfilling old promises on the self-same spot where they were given, p. xi, which is an earnest of his fulfilment of spiritual promises by Jesus Christ, *ib.* The book is a prophetic representation both of his first and second Advent, *ib.* Josh. iv. 23. Hence the most stupendous miracles abundantly accounted for, p. xii. Yet, though its whole character be thus typical, modern expositors keep Jesus totally out of sight, p. xii, and *note* 4. Detailed analysis of its contents, perpetually referred to the Life and Second Coming of Christ, pp. xiii—xvii. Instruction to be derived from tracing such analogies, p. xvi. Even in regard to the destruction of the Canaanites, this book is an inspired typical Gospel, p. xviii. Josh. viii. 5—7. 12. 29. Written by a contemporary, Josh. v. 1; vi. 25, part probably by Joshua, some part by Phinehas (e.g. Josh. xix. 47), p. xix, and *note* 6. Its style midway between the archaisms of the Pentateuch (Josh. ii. 1; xiii. 12) and the later Hebrew, *ib.* Not to be disintegrated into loose fragments, *ib.* List of ancient and modern commentaries, *ib.* Connected (like Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Judges, and Ruth) by a particle with the preceding book, Josh. i. 1. Its many plain references to the Pentateuch confirm the genuineness of the latter, *v.* 3. Josh. v. 11; viii. 32; xi. 12; xiii. 8; xvii. 4; xx. p. 63; xxiii. 13. Marks of truthfulness, Josh. ii. 5. 6. Minute local knowledge of the writer, Josh. iii. 15; xv. p. 43; xvi. 2. Writing known at this time, Josh. xviii. 4. Divine arrangement for future events traced in this book, Josh. xxi. 4. 13. Well known in after times, 1 Kings ii. 2. 3; viii. 56. 57.
- Josiah, meaning of the name, 2 Kings xxii. 1. Contrasted with his father Manasseh, *v.* 2. Regarded in detail as a type of Christ, especially in suffering, Vol. iii. p. 160. Isa. lvii. 1, 2. Encouraged in his reformation by Jeremiah, 2 Kings xxii. 3. Temple copy of the Law found, *v.* 8: probably the sacred archetype, *v.* 11. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 14. Unable to work a thorough reformation in Judah, *v.* 33. His Passover, how surpassing Hezekiah's, 2 Chr. xxxv. 18. As God's vassal, extended the reformation to the northern kingdom, 2 Kings xxiii. 15. Fulfills a prophecy of 360 years standing, *v.* 17. Duty or policy of upholding Assyria, which had then become weak, *v.* 29. 2 Chr. xxxv. 21. Promise made to him of a peaceful death considered, 2 Kings xxii. 20. His death foretold by Isaiah, and its moral given, 90 years before, Isa. lvii. 1, 2. Mourning for him typical, 2 Kings xxiii. 30. 2 Chr. xxxv. 25. Zech. xii. 11.
- Jotham, king of Judah, no fault noted in him, 2 Chr. xxvii. 8. Joy, holy, the source of strength in the devout soul, and oil to the wheels of our obedience, Neh. viii. 10. Does not indispose us for godly sorrow, Neh. ix. 1.
- Jubilee, every fiftieth year, immediately following the seventh Sabbatical year, Lev. xxv. 8. First rest, then joy, two sacred years coming together: typical of Christ's rest in the grave and of the joy of His resurrection, *ib.* Also of Evangelical blessings, Ps. lxxxi. p. 129. Isa. lxi. 2. Restitution then made, Ezek. xlvi. 16—18. Redemption how estimated, Lev. xxvii. 18. Its name derived from the sound of the trumpet. Its four characteristics and their Gospel antitypes, Lev. xxv. 10. Teaches lessons of trust, faith, and love; proclaiming God as our common Father, and preparing the way for Christ's coming, and the final restitution of all things, *v.* 54. Referred to in Daniel's seventy weeks, Dan. ix. 24—27.
- Judah, meaning of the name, Gen. xxix. 35. This patriarch's family history, why related in full, Gen. xxxviii. 1. His sons and their mother why specially named in Christ's genealogy, *ev.* 27—30. Typical character of their actions, *v.* 28. His genealogy, as being Christ's, traced to his own times by the writer of the Chronicles, 1 Chr. ii. 3. With good reason, his tribe receives into it several times persons from other races,

- 1 Chr. ii. 17. 35. 42. 55; iv. 17. His work of reparation, Gen. xliii. 3. Pathos of his speech, Gen. xlii. 5. His grandsons why named before their birth, Gen. xlii. 12. Why he was sent before Jacob, v. 28. Jacob's blessing to him both worldly and spiritual (see *Shiloh*), Gen. xlix. 8. Ps. lx. 7. His blessing by Moses clearly points to the Messiah, Deut. xxxiii. 7. The Lion of Judah, Gen. xlix. 9. His fortunes typical of Christ's life on earth, *ev.* 9. 10. His tribe the royal and most numerous one, Num. i. 26. Josh. xv. 1. Marched foremost in the host, Num. ii. 3. Increase in the second census, Num. xxvi. 19—22. Extent, fruitfulness, and strength of his land, Josh. xv. p. 48. List of his cities disfigured by errors of translation, v. 32. His three several districts, v. 48. As first in presumption, so first in punishment, Judg. xx. 18. His population decreased from David's reign to Rehoboam's, 1 Kings xii. 21. Then increased in Asa's, 2 Chr. xiv. 8, and yet more in Jehoshaphat's reign, 2 Chr. xvii. 16—18. By his connexion with Ahab's family, Judah was nearly given over to idolatry, 2 Kings viii. 28. Yet, with all its sins, this tribe had many good kings, was ever under God's care, and inherited the promises, 2 Chr. xiii. 3. Even regicides set up sons of the royal line, which, though often in danger, never failed, 2 Chr. xxiv. 27.
- Judaism, modern, demonstrated to be false, Ex. xxix. 29. Num. ix. 10. Josh. xxii. pp. 67, 68. In the Synagogue curses are daily imprecated on believers in Christ, Deut. xxviii. 30. Since the nation suffers, after having abandoned idolatry, it can only be for some heinous unrepented sin—the death of Christ. Prayer for their conversion, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 267. Mystery of God's purpose in the matter, Deut. xxix. 29. While they seem to have a great altar, it is useless for want of faith in the One Sacrifice, Josh. xxii. 10. Restoration of the Jews, whether local or purely spiritual, discussed, Deut. xxx. 3. 4. 11—14. 19 (see *Jew; Restoration*). Promised pardon at last, Deut. xxxii. 43.
- Judges (Heb. *pelitim*), Job xxxi. 11. Local judges instituted with a view to the settling in Canaan, Deut. xvi. 18. "The judge" equivalent to "the priest," Deut. xvii. 9. 12: or "the ruler," Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 75, *note* 2. Judg. ii. 16; iii. 10. Ps. cxli. 6. Like the Carthaginian Suffetes (Heb. *shopetim*), Judg. ii. 16. Levitical and priestly judges, 1 Chr. xxvi. 29. 30. 2 Chr. xix. 8—10. Judges are God's vicegerents, Ps. lxxxii. 2. 7. Jehoshaphat's circuits of judges, 2 Chr. xix. 5. "Their outward business," 1 Chr. xxvi. 29. Neh. xi. 16.
- Judges, book of, one of the Hebrew "Former Prophets," Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 123; most interesting and instructive, analogous to Acts of the Apostles in New Testament, pp. 75. 123: even in leaving so much unsaid, *ib.* The inspiration of silence (Judg. x. 1). Jael (Judg. v. 6) and Bedan not named at all, *ib.* 1 Sam. xii. 11. Twelve Judges as twelve Apostles, p. 75, *note* 2; p. 93. Like the Apocalypse, this is a book of solemn warning against degeneracy within the Church, p. 76. Record of God's love and man's unthankfulness, *ib.* Received by the ancient Jewish Church, p. 91, in David's time, 2 Sam. xi. 21. Analysis of its contents, with typical application throughout, pp. 76-9. As "saviours" the Judges were fore-runners of Christ, p. 77. Judg. ii. 16; iii. 9. In what they did ill they were contrasts to Him, p. 79. The apparent trivialities met with in the book suggest something below the surface, p. 91. No ancient commentator expounded the book except spiritually, and moderns lose much by regarding it only as secular history, pp. 79. 91, 92. 123. We have here a priesthood without zeal, hence the best men, as Gideon and Jephthah, fall into will-worship, p. 80. No development of a religious system, but a gradual defection from one already known, Judg. ii. 12. Here, too, we have a picture of a State without Religion, and what befalls it, p. 80. The corrupt religion and morality of the last five chapters (which belong to a time not long after the death of Joshua, p. 144; Judg. xviii. 30; xx. 28) arose in each case in one household, and that a Levite's, of Bethlehem, pp. 81, 82. 144. Judg. xvii. 7. Inferences therefrom. Man's worst punishment to be left to himself, p. 144. Judg. xvii. 6. Chronology of the book examined, p. 83. Written (comp. ch. viii. 14) between the loss of the ark (Judg. xviii. 30, 31) and taking of Jerusalem by David (Judg. i. 21), probably by one person, Samuel, of whose merits nothing is said, pp. 83, 84. The reception of such a picture of its manners by the Jewish nation an evidence of its truth and inspiration, p. 84. Facts and words adopted from the Pentateuch and from Joshua, Judg. i. 19. 21. 22; ii. 10; v. 8; vi. 8. 13; xiii. 5; xix. 24. Repetitions from Joshua, Judg. i. 10—15; ii. 6—10; iii. 3. List of commentators, p. 84.
- Judging the judges, a Jewish proverb, Hos. iv. 4. Judgments defined, Ex. xxi. 1. Those of wrath sometimes exercised through the elements, Job xxxvi. 81. God's fearful sore judgments, Deut. xxxii. 24, 25. Ezek. xiv. 21. Mic. vi. 9. That on the cattle of the Egyptians vindicated, Ex. xii. 29. Such judgments adjust the course of this world, Ex. xi. 5. Eccles. iii. 15. 17; vii. 15. (see *Threatenings*). The general judgment (appointed by God, Mal. iii. 17) at midnight, Ex. xi. 6; xii. 29. Symbolized by the sound of the trumpet, Ex. xix. 16. Enoch's prophecy, Ps. xcvi. 13. Christ the Winnow, Prov. xx. 3. 26. Every past work shall be brought into judgment, Eccles. iii. 15; xi. 9. The Judgment will correct all the inequalities of this life, Num. xxi. 17. Jer. xxvi. 24. The great gathering by Koheleth, the Gatherer, Eccles. xii. 13. Christ is ever judging the world, Mal. iii. 3. "Judgment" in the sense of "right," Prov. xiii. 23.
- Julian, the apostate Emperor, Isa. liv. 16. His false opinions, Ex. xxii. 28. His attempt to rebuild the Temple, Job xv. 28, wonderfully frustrated, Hagg. ii. 9. His fate, Zech. xiv. 12. Cited, Num. xxv. 7. 1 Sam. xxvi. 25. Hos. xi. 1.
- Julius Africanus, cited, 1 Kings xiv. 25.
- Juniper, the, or broom, described, 1 Kings xix. 4. Food of the wretched, Job xxx. 4. Used for fuel, Ps. cxx. 4.
- Junius, with or without Tremellius (see *Tremellius*), cited, Isa. l. 11. Jer. v. 8; vi. 29. Ezek. xiii. 18. Dan. viii. 13. Hos. i. 2. Amos v. 26. Obad. 12. Nah. i. 14. Mal. ii. 16.
- Justice to be tempered with equity and mercy, Eccles. vii. 16.
- Justification, by God's mercy, through faith in Christ, although we are not righteous in ourselves, Ps. cxliii. 2. Zech. iii. 4: by instrumentality of the Word and Sacraments received with faith, Dan. xii. 3. Combined with Sanctification, Hos. x. 12.
- Justin, the historian, cited, Gen. xix. 24. Ex. ii. 2. 1 Kings xvi. 18. Esther i. 14; ii. 21; x. 1. Vol. vi. Part 1. pp. xii, *notes* 2 and 3; xiii, *note* 15. Dan. viii. 9; xi. 2. 4. 5. 7. 12. 13. 14. 18. 19. 30.
- Justin Martyr, S., his almost Apostolic power in arguing against Trypho, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xxiv. That treatise abounds with expository remarks on Isaiah, Vol. v. Part 1. p. xxi. His view of the Old Testament, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. viii. Cited, Gen. ix. 25; xvii. 10, 11; xviii. 2. 8. Vol. i. Part 1. p. 130. Gen. xxxvii. 3; xlix. 10. Ex. xii. 9; xxxii. 6. Lev. xxvi. 40—45. Deut. viii. 4; x. 19; xiii. 1; xxx. 19; xxxii. 20. 21. Josh. ii. 1. 18; v. 2. Judg. xi. 40. 1 Sam. xxviii. 11, 12. 1 Kings xi. p. 44; xix. 11, 12. 2 Kings ii. 23. 24; xxi. 16. 1 Chr. xvi. 7; Ezra ix. 4. Ps. xxii. 16; xlv. 6; lxvii. p. 112; xciii. 1; xcvi. 10. Prov. viii. 22. Isa. ii. 4; xix. 24, 25; xxvii. 1; xxx. 13; xxxiii. 16; xxxv. 1. 5, 6; xl. 1; xlii. 1. 6, 7. 8. 19; xlv. 23; xlix. 7. 8; li. 3—7; lii. 13—15; liii. 1. 5 (Isa. liii. cited by him seventeen times); liv. 10, 11; lv. 3; lvii. 1, 2; lxii. 10. 12; lxiv. 11; lxv. 1, 2. 9; lxvi. 5. Vol. v. Part 2. p. x, *note* 2. Jor. iii. 18; vii. 22; ix. 25; xi. 19; xxxi. 22. Lam. iv. 20. Ezek. iii. 17; xiv. 14; xxxvi. 12; xxxvii. 12. Dan. ii. 45; iii. 25; vii. 13. Mic. iv. 1. Zech. iii. p. 126; ix. 9. Mal. i. 11; iv. 5.
- Justinian, his pious zeal, Zech. i. 20.
- Juttah, Josh. xv. 55.
- Juvenal, cited, Ex. iii. 5. Lev. iv. 2; viii. 3. Num. xxv. 8. Deut. xxviii. 27; xxxi. 9. 2 Sam. ii. 13; xvii. 13. 2 Kings xix. 24. 2 Chr. xvi. 14. Neh. v. 16. Esther i. 1. 22. Job xix. 20. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. x, *note* 5. Prov. v. 14. Isa. viii. 6. Dan. viii. 5. Hos. vii. 9.
- Kaaba, the, at Mecca, once sacred to Kronos, Isa. lvii. 6.
- Kabzeel, Josh. xv. 21. 2 Sam. xxiii. 20. *Jekabzeel*, Neh. xi. 25.
- Kadosh, site of, Gen. xiv. 7: described as Kadesh-barnea, Num. xiii. 26. Josh. xv. 3. The Israelites' second visit to the place, Num. xx. 1.
- Kadmonites, the, Gen. xv. 19.
- Kalisch, Dr., cited, Gen. xxii. 2; xxx. 41; xxxvii. 8; xlii. 20; xliii. 16. 32. Ex. vi. 16; ix. 12; xii. 6. 15. 37; xiv. 2; xxii. 17. Num. xviii. 18; xxiv. 24.
- Kamus, cited, Mic. i. 16.
- Kanah, the river, Josh. xvi. 8; xvii. 9.
- Kartah, Josh. xxi. 34.
- Kartan, Josh. xxi. 32.
- Kattath, Josh. xix. 15.
- Kay, Dr., cited, Ex. vi. 2, 3. 2 Sam. xxii. 15. Vol. iv. Part 2. p. iv, *note* 7; p. xiv. Ps. iii. 4; xxxvi. 1; xxxvii. 37; xxxviii. p. 56; xxxix. 6; xlii. 4. 5; xlv. p. 66; xlviii. 7; xlix. 10; lvi. 8; lxxii. p. 112; xcvi. p. 152; cii. 9; cxvii. 2; cxxi. 2; cxxxix. 16; cxlii. 7; cxliii. 12; cxlvii. p. 224; v. 16.
- Keble, J., his poetical version of the Pauline characterized, Ps.

- xlvi. 4. Cited, 1 Kings xix. 9. 18; Ps. xxix. 10; xlv. 4; xlviii. 14; xlix. 14; lviii. 9; lxiii. 2; lxx. 12; lxxviii. 4. 13. 14. 17; lxxii. 6; lxxii. 3; lxxvi. 10; lxxxi. 3; lxxxiii. 13; lxxxiv. 6; lxxxvii. 7; cxviii. 22. 26; cxxxiii. 2; cxli. 5. 7. 10; cxlii. 3; cxliv. 14; cxlvii. 14.
- Kedar, of Ishmael, Ps. cxx. 5. Isa. xlii. 11; lx. 7. Jer. xlix. 28. Its dark tents of goat's hair, Cant. i. 5.
- Kedemoth, described, Deut. ii. 26. Josh. xiii. 18.
- Kedesh of Naphtali, site of, Josh. xii. 22; xx. 7. Judg. iv. 6. 2 Kings xv. 29.
- Keil, characterized, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xiii, *note* 1. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xxix. Cited, Gen. vii. 8, 9; xii. 13; xlix. 11. Ex. xiii. 18. Lev. viii. 3; xxv. 38. Also *passim* throughout the later books.
- Keilah, 1 Sam. xxiii. 1. 1 Chr. iv. 19. Neh. iii. 17.
- Ken, Bp., cited, Prov. xi. 16. Dan. ix. 23.
- Kenath, 1 Chr. ii. 23.
- Kenites of Midian, the, their location, Gen. xv. 19. As friends of Israel, contrasted with the Amalekites, Num. xxiv. 21. 1 Sam. xv. 6. Their long continuance promised up to the Assyrian captivity, Num. xxiv. 22. United with Judah, as were proselytes and Gentiles with the early Church, Judg. i. 16. 1 Sam. xxvii. 10. 1 Chr. ii. 55. Migrate to the north of Palestine, Judg. iv. 11. Of simple ascetic life (see *Jehonadab*), and teachers of the law, 1 Chr. ii. 55.
- Kenizite, the, Gen. xv. 19.
- Kennicott, Dr., his Hebrew manuscripts referred to, 1 Sam. vi. 19. 2 Sam. xxii. p. 128; xxiii. 8. 2 Chr. xiii. 2. Job xxvii. 1. Ps. xxii. 16. Eccles. ii. 25. Ezek. xx. 45.
- Kepler, cited, Job xxvi. 7.
- Kerioth, Jer. xlviii. 24. *Kiriath*, Amos ii. 2.
- Keturah, wife of Abraham, a type of wandering members of Christ's Church, Gen. xxv. 4: who thus fail of a full inheritance, *vv.* 5, 6.
- Keziz, valley of, Josh. xviii. 21.
- Kibroth-hataavah, its probable location, Num. xi. 35.
- Kibzaim, Josh. xxi. 23.
- Kidder, Bp., cited, Zech. ix. p. 186.
- Kidron, brook of, 2 Sam. v. 28. 1 Kings ii. 37. 2 Kings xxiii. 4. Neh. ii. 15. Jer. xxxi. 40. Crossed in their affliction both by David and his Antitype, 2 Sam. xv. 23.
- Kimchi, D., cited, Gen. xxi. 38. Judg. xviii. 30. 1 Sam. xxviii. 6. 2 Sam. xxiii. 8. 1 Kings iii. 4. 2 Kings ix. 25; xxii. 14. 1 Chr. ii. 53; iii. 17; iv. 17; vi. 4. Vol. iv. Part 1. p. xix, *note* 2. Ps. xxxv. 15. Cant. iv. 1. Isa. x. 28—32; xvii. 11; xxvi. 19; xxxvii. 25; xlii. p. 123; xlv. 13; lvii. 1, 2. Jer. xix. 2; xxx. 9; xxxvii. 12; lii. 20. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. vii, *note* 1. Hos. iii. 4; v. 1; xiii. 1. Joel iii. 2. Obad. 20. Mic. ii. 4. Nah. iii. 17. Mal. ii. 15; iii. 10.
- King, the, bound to punish wickedness and vice, 1 Kings ii. 6. 31. 45. Our duty to him, Eccles. viii. 2. 3; x. 20. In Israel, his setting up controlled, not approved, by God, Deut. xvii. 14. God had willed there should be a king, but not when Israel called for one, Vol. ii. Part 2. p. xi. Hence the people's sin was impatience and ingratitude to God, 1 Sam. viii. 5. Moses' prophetic mention of the contingency no proof of a late date of Deuteronomy, Deut. xvii. 14. Examples of kings given by God in anger, Hos. xiii. 11. The king's duty to transcribe the Law considered, Deut. xvii. 18; xxxi. 9. Abimelech first bore this title in Israel, Judg. ix. 6. A period of public confusion to be succeeded by David's kingdom, Judg. xxi. 26. David the first true monarch, to whom was given the promise of an everlasting kingdom, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. viii. In the book of Proverbs, the king's prerogative is dwelt upon chiefly in the second part, his duties chiefly in the third, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. xv. Prov. xvi. 10. The king's garden at Jerusalem, near Siloam, 2 Kings xxv. 4. Neh. iii. 15. His high house, *v.* 25. "The king's mowings," Amos vii. 1.
- King of kings, to Whom the name belongs of right. Borne as a title by the monarchs of Babylon and Persia, Ezra vii. 12. So also "the great King," 2 Kings xviii. 19. Ezek. xxvi. 7. The Medo-Persian king regarded as an impersonification of Deity, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. viii. Dan. vi. 7. 8. "One king" explained, Isa. xxiii. 15. High head-dress of Chaldean kings, Ezek. xxiii. 15.
- Kings of Canaan, their conquest typical of the victory we should gain over our sins, and of Christ's putting all in subjection under Himself, Josh. x. 24. 26.
- Kings, the two books of, are properly one, united with those of Samuel (1 Kings i. 1), and carrying on the reigns of David's descendants continuously, Vol. iii. *Introd.* pp. vii, viii. A superstructure raised on the foundation of Samuel, showing more clearly as we proceed Christ the Prophet, Priest, and King, *ib.* Their own purpose to show the perpetuity of David's royalty, *ib.*, especially contrasted with the revolutions of the more powerful kingdom of Israel, p. ix. Its 19 kings of 7 dynasties in 253 years, with no hope of restoration save in Judah under Christ, contrasted with Judah's 19 of David's house in 387 years; often in peril through its sins, never destroyed: continued after the extinction of Jeconiah's line, and the substitution of Zerubabel's, who brings the Old Testament genealogies into contact with the New Testament in Christ, the Universal King, *ib.* These books also exhibit the development of the Prophetic office in Elijah and Elisha, whose precursor Samuel was, p. x. Hence they enlarge on the reigns of Ahab and his sons, p. x, *note* 7. 1 Kings xvi. 29. Prophets chiefly sent to Israel, as God's protest against sin was most called for there, p. x. 1 Kings xii. 31. Vol. iii. p. 66. In Judah's worst times they abounded there also, *ib.* The writer of this book lived after B.C. 561, and was probably Jeremiah, p. xi. But some portion must have been earlier, 1 Kings viii. 8. 2 Kings xxv. 27. He does not exaggerate facts, 2 Kings v. 19, nor disguise the failings of saints, 1 Kings xix. 10. 2 Kings xx. 14. Indirectly confirmed, 2 Kings viii. 8: by prophecy fulfilled, 2 Kings xx. 5, 6. Sources of the book, being the public records of the kingdom, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xi, *note* 11. 1 Kings xi. 41. 2 Kings xvi. 19.
- Kingdom of priests, the term how applicable to the Jewish and Christian Communities, Ex. xix. 6. Lev. xxi. 4.
- Kir, (1) of Moab, meaning and location of, Isa. xv. 1, or *Kir-hareseth*, 2 Kings iii. 25. Isa. xvi. 7. Jer. xlviii. 31. Perhaps the *Misgab* of Jer. xlviii. 1. (2) The river Cyrus, 2 Kings xvi. 9. Isa. xxii. 6. Amos i. 5; ix. 7.
- Kirjathaim, site of, Num. xxxii. 87. Jer. xlviii. 1. Ezek. xxv. 9.
- Kirjath-huzoth, site of, Num. xxii. 39.
- Kirjath-jearim, or *Kirjath-baal*, or *Baal-jehuda*, or *Baalath*, or *Baale*, meaning and site of the town, Josh. ix. 17; xv. 9. 60. Judg. xviii. 12. 2 Sam. vi. 2. 1 Chr. ii. 50. Jer. xxvi. 20. Resting-place of the Ark, 1 Sam. vi. 21. 1 Chr. xiii. 5; xvi. 33. Ps. xvi. 12; cxxxii. 6, for about seventy years, 2 Sam. vi. 3.
- Kirjath-sepher (see *Debir*), i.e. book-town, inferences from its name, Josh. xv. 15.
- Kirma, cited, Dan. iii. p. 9.
- Kishon, river, Judg. iv. 7. 1 Kings xviii. 20. 40.
- Kiss, the, a sign of loving reverence, 1 Sam. x. 1. Ps. ii. 12. Cant. i. 2. An Eastern mode of salutation, 2 Sam. xx. 9. A token of idolatrous worship, 1 Kings xix. 18. Job xxxi. 27.
- Kitto, Dr., cited, Gen. i. 2; xii. 11. Ex. ii. 10. Josh. iii. 15; v. 11. Judg. xvi. 14. 1 Sam. xii. 9; xix. 13. 2 Sam. v. 6. 1 Kings xxi. 1. 2 Kings ii. 23; iii. 11; ix. 35; xx. 11. 1 Chr. xxii. 14. 2 Chr. ii. 8. Esther i. 1. Vol. iii. p. 377. Job ii. 4; xiv. 10; xix. 23; xxiv. 5. 16; xxix. 3; xxxii. p. 72. Cant. vi. 11. Isa. xlix. 12. Ezek. iv. 12; viii. 10. xiii. 10; xxi. 21.
- Klein, cited, Vol. v. Part 1. p. xix, *note* 1.
- Kleinert, cited, Mic. ii. 4. Nah. ii. 2. 3. 4; iii. 17; Hab. iii. 14. Zeph. i. 4; iii. 1.
- Klifioth, characterized, Vol. vi. Part 2, p. xxix. Cited, *passim* in Ezekiel, Daniel, and Zechariah.
- Kneeling at prayer, 1 Kings viii. 22. 2 Chr. vi. 12. Ezra ix. 5. "Sitting" not to be understood strictly, 2 Sam. vii. 18. Bowing the knee an acknowledgment of Divinity, Isa. xlv. 23.
- Knobel, A., cited, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 75, *note* 3. Vol. v. Part 2. p. xvi, *note* 2. Jer. ii. 32; xxxi. 15—17; xlvii. 4. Mic. i. 1.
- Knowledge, especially theological, a daughter of God, Prov. xxi. 29. That of God, full scriptural significance of the term, Ex. vi. 2, 3; vii. 5. Hab. ii. 14. As seen in His judgments, Hab. ii. 14. He is unknown to His evil ministers, 1 Sam. ii. 12. Sometimes the term is limited to a special revelation, 1 Sam. iii. 7.
- Koa, its symbolic meaning, Ezek. xxiii. 23.
- Kobath, the second son of Levi, his family, Num. iii. 27. His descendants appointed to bear the Ark, 1 Chr. xv. 5. 22. 26. The priesthood in his family, Josh. xxi. 4. 1 Chr. xxiii. 12. Providentially settled near the future site of the Temple, Josh. xxi. 4.
- Köhler, cited, Isa. xxxiv. 16. Zech. xiv. 6.
- Korah, his lineage and jealousy, Num. xvi. 1. Joined by the neighbouring Reubenites, descendants of the disinherited firstborn, *ib.*, and by deputies from all the people, *v.* 2. The sins of each order discriminated, Ps. cvi. 16. Each kind of sin met with its suitable punishment, Num. xvi. 32. 35. He was not swallowed up with Dathan and Abiram (Ps. cvi. 17) and with his own goods (*v.* 32), but consumed by fire with the 250 representatives of the people (*v.* 35), with whom he went

- up (ev. 18, 19) to offer incense, Num. xvi. p. 135; ev. 27. 32. His fate a warning against the usurpation by the inferior orders of the ministry of the functions of the higher, v. 40. King Uzziah imitates Korah's sin, 2 Chr. xxvi. 16. His children spared, Num. xvi. 32; xxvi. 11. They served in God's house, 1 Chr. ix. 19, as porters and musicians, the tokens of a schism happily healed, *ib.* Ps. xlv. p. 68; lxxxiv. p. 135; v. 10. These Korhites were distinguished among the Kohathites, 2 Chr. xx. 19. Ps. xlviii. p. 73; lxxxiv. p. 133. Psalms written by the sons of Korah, Vol. iv. Part 2. pp. 63. 73. As missionaries they follow in the wake of David's, Ps. lxxxvii. p. 138. They were characterized by humility and the love of the Sanctuary, Ps. lxxxiv. p. 133; v. 10.
- Koran, the, cited, 1 Kings iv. 33.
- Kranichfeld, cited, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. v, *note* 3. Dan. i. 1. 5; ii. 2. 5. 44; iii. 2. 12. 14; iv. 16; v. 1; vi. 7. 18; vii. 12. viii. 2. 9.
- Krehl, cited, Isa. lvii. 6.
- Kueper, A., cited, Vol. v. Part 1. pp. 46. 99. Part 2. pp. viii, *notes* 1. 3 and 5; xv, *note* 2; xvi, *note* 5. Jer. i. 6; ii. 19. 25; v. 13. 23; vi. 2. 11; x. 3. 9; xlv. 10; xlvii. 1; xlviii. 4. 5. 43; xlix. 3. 7; l. p. 121. Lam. p. 139. Obad. p. 57.
- Kurtz, cited, Ex. iii. 1. Hos. i. 2.
- Laban, ruler in his father's house, Gen. xxiv. 29. His covetousness seen at once, v. 30. His heterogeneous religion, Gen. xxx. 27; xxxi. 29. 53; xxxii. 10. Changes Jacob's wages, Gen. xxxi. 8. His character grows worse with time, Gen. xxiv. 30; xxxi. 19.
- Lachish, site of, Josh. x. 3. 2 Kings xiv. 19; xviii. 14; xix. 8. 2 Chr. xi. 9. Jer. xxiv. 7. How the beginning of sin to Zion, Mic. i. 13.
- Lactantius, cited, Lev. vii. 38. 2 Kings ii. 24. Ezra ix. 4. Prov. viii. 30. Dan. vii. 7. Zech. xiii. 3.
- Ladder, Jacob's, how typical of the Incarnation of Christ, Gen. xxviii. 12.
- Læna, C. Popilius, his embassy, Dan. x. 30.
- Lahmam, Josh. xv. 40.
- Lai-roi, well of, Gen. xvi. 14; xxv. 11.
- Laish (or *Leshem*, Josh. xiv. 47), Judg. xviii. 7. Isa. x. 30.
- Lakum, Josh. xix. 33.
- Lamech, of Cain's line, his luxurious life, Gen. iv. 19. His boastful and reckless speech to his wives, v. 23. See *Strophical arrangement*.
- Lamentations of Jeremiah, book of, contains some references to Josiah's death, 2 Chr. xxxv. 25. The word used, Ezek. xix. 14. Read by the Church in Holy Week, Vol. v. Part 2. pp. x. 139. Lam. i. 12; iii. p. 145. By the Hebrews during the Fast of the fifth month, pp. x. 138, *note* 1. 139, and *note* 4. Most impassioned utterances of Hebrew poetry. Uses of alphabetical arrangement, p. xv. Details of such arrangement in each of the five elegies, *Introd.* p. 188. Ch. v. not alphabetical, *ib.* Why, Lam. v. pp. 149, 150. Title of the book. All authorities till Der Hardt, A.D. 1712, regarded the book as Jeremiah's, whose style it closely resembles, pp. 138, *note* 4. 139. Lam. i. 1. Commentators, p. 139. A symbolical prelude to the sufferings of Christ, whose type Jeremiah was, *ib.* Lam. iii. p. 145. A revised English Lectionary might admit portions of this book, of Ruth, and Canticles, for proper Lessons, p. 139, *note* 4. References to the Pentateuch, Lam. i. 9. 10; iv. 10. Peculiar use of the Divine names accounted for, Lam. i. 14; ii. 18. Imitated by Ezekiel, v. 14. A Passion Prayer, Lam. iii. 5. 7, 8, &c. 30. 55—66. Groundless objections to Jeremiah's authorship considered, Lam. iii. 27; iv. 20; v. 7. Calmer tone of last chapter, Lam. v. p. 150.
- Lamp, hung over the head in an Oriental tent or bed, Job xviii. 6; xxix. 3.
- Land, the, "eateth its inhabitants," the term explained, Num. xiii. 32.
- Iano's *Modern Egypt*, cited, Isa. xlix. 22. Jer. viii. 17; ix. 17; xxxvii. 21. Ezek. ix. 2; xliii. 40. Amos v. 19.
- Lap, of a garment, Neh. v. 13. Prov. xvi. 33; xvii. 23; xxi. 14. Isa. xlix. 22. Jer. xxxii. 18.
- Lapping with the tongue, a token of earnest zeal, Judg. vii. 5. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 114.
- Lasha, Gen. x. 19.
- Lateran, the third Council of (A.D. 1179), Ezek. xvii. 15.
- Latimer, Bp., his valiant dying speech, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 115. Jer. xlv. 5.
- Latter (or *last*, Job xix. 25) days signify the times of Messiah, Gen. xlix. 1. Num. xxiv. 14. Deut. v. 16. Isa. ii. 2. Jer. xxx. 24; xlviii. 47. Dan. ii. 28. Mic. iv. 1: even by the rule of Hebrew expositors, Hos. iii. 5. The latter end, Isa. xli. 22. Time of the end, Hab. ii. 3. Characterized alike by the overflow of iniquity and by the spread of the Gospel, Isa. lix. 19. Shall be especially Theocratic, Ezek. xiv. 21.
- Laud, Archbp., cited, Ps. cxiii. 5. Mal. i. 11.
- Laver, the, of brass, described: its use and of what emblematical, Ex. xxx. 18. 19. 1 Kings vii. 25. 2 Kings xvi. 17. 2 Chr. iv. 3. Ezek. *Retrospect*, pp. 276, 7, *note* 12. Held a similar position in the Tabernacle to the font in our Churches, Ex. xxxviii. 8. Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 277, *note* 12. The priests washing their feet therein when approaching the Holy Place, a symbolical act, Eccles. v. 1. The only vessel left uncovered when carried about: of what this was typical, Num. iv. 14. The molten sea substituted for it in Solomon's Temple, 1 Kings vii. 23. Its construction criticized, *ib.* Its size, v. 26. The twelve oxen which bore it typified, v. 25. 2 Chr. iv. 3. The laver for washing persons one, as Baptism is one; those for washing the sacrifices ten. Their bases, wheels, and ornaments minutely described, as all typical of spiritual things, 1 Kings vii. 27—39. Ahaz removes the sea from its place, 2 Kings xvi. 17. Taken (with the twelve bulls underneath) to Babylon, to return no more, Jer. lii. 17. 20.
- Law, the Levitical, imperfect, Num. xix. 7. Wholly typical, Josh. xxii. 28. Showing the promises afar off, Num. xxvii. 12. Spiritual things foreshadowed in its letter, Deut. xxi. 23; xxii. 1; xxv. 4. By a prophetic feeling, the curses of the Law were alone expressed, its blessings being reserved for the Gospel, Deut. xxvii. 4. See *Ebal*. The Law cannot bring us to Canaan, but Joshua or Jesus can, Deut. xxxi. 3; xxxii. 49; xxxiv. 1. Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xi. Josh. i. 1; v. 2; xi. 23. See *Preparatory*.
- Laws of King Edgar, cited, Vol. i. Part 1. p. 3.
- Laws of Persia might not be changed when once enrolled, Esther i. 19; iii. 7. Dan. vi. 8: but might be counteracted, Esther viii. 11.
- Layard, H., his discoveries at Nineveh, Nah. iii. 18. Cited, Judg. xvi. 23. 2 Kings x. 32; xix. 8. 37. Job xxxix. 25. Dan. iii. 5; iv. 30; v. 6; vii. 4; viii. 2. Nah. ii. 4. 6. 12.
- Lead used to liquefy silver, Jer. vi. 29.
- Leah, a type of the Jewish synagogue, Gen. xxix. 30; xxx. 14. Her significant name, Gen. xxix. 17. Her moral decline: "a troop cometh," Gen. xxx. 11. Receives God's gifts as they had been wages, v. 17—20. Clear of idolatry, as the Synagogue has been since Christ came, Gen. xxxi. 33. Leah usurping the place of the true wife, Rachel, Prov. xxx. 23.
- Lebanon, mount of, visible from Shittim, Josh. i. 4. A type of the Gentile world (Isa. lx. 13), as Sharon and Carmel of the Jewish, Cant. iv. 8. Isa. xxix. 17; xxxv. 1. Jer. xxii. 6. 20. Zech. x. 10; xi. 1, 2. Its cedars, 1 Kings v. 6. Isa. xl. 16. Ezek. xvii. 3: typical of Christ, Vol. v. Part 2. p. 193. Hewn down by the Assyrians, Isa. xxxiii. 9; xxxvii. 24. Hab. ii. 17. Zeph. ii. 14. Its snow, Jer. xviii. 14. The mount fortified by Solomon, Cant. vii. 4. His house of the forest of Lebanon at Jerusalem, 1 Kings vii. 2—6. 2 Chr. ix. 16. Jer. xxii. 23.
- Lebaoth, Josh. xv. 32.
- Le Blanc, cited, Ps. lxxix. 27; lxxxiv. 3; cxlix. 9.
- Lebonah, Judg. xxi. 19.
- Le Clerc (or *Clarius*), cited, Judg. xx. 16. 1 Sam. vi. 19. Ezra vi. 14. Neh. iii. 7. Jer. xxxi. 22.
- Lee, S., Professor, cited, Vol. i. Part 1. p. xx. Job i. 20; iii. 8; iv. 15. 17; vi. 27; vii. 1; viii. 11; ix. 9; xiii. 15; xiv. 23; xvi. 20; xvii. 3; xix. 25. 26; xxiv. 3; xxvi. 13; xxviii. 28; xxxi. 33; xxxvi. 13. 18; xxxvii. 9; xxxix. 19; xl. 16. 24.
- Lee, W., Archdn., cited, Josh. v. 13; x. 13. 1 Sam. ii. 1. Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xii, *note* 4. 1 Kings xi. 41. 1 Chr. vi. 77; ix. 1; xxxix. 29. 2 Chr. xii. 15. Ezra i. 1. Vol. iii. p. 364, *note* 5. Job i. 1. Dan. v. 1. Hos. xi. 1.
- Lees, the, settling on, indicates carnal security and selfishness, Zeph. i. 12.
- Left hand, the, a Scripture expression for the north, Gen. xiv. 15. Isa. liv. 8: the right hand indicating the south, 2 Kings xxiii. 13. Isa. liv. 8: perhaps Ezek. x. 3. The origin of this arrangement explained, Job xxiii. 8. 9.
- Lehabim (i. e. Libyans), Gen. x. 13.
- Lehi, Judg. xv. 9.
- Leighton, Archb., cited, Ps. xxxii. 6; xxxix. 4. Isa. xxviii. 5; xxx. 18; lx. 1.
- Lengerke, cited, Dan. ii. 5; viii. 14; ix. 21; xi. 17. 37. 45.
- Le Normant, cited, Dan. iii. 1; iv. 16; v. 1.
- Leo, S., cited, Lev. i. 2; iv. 12. Ps. xxiv. 7. Dan. viii. 9.
- Leopard, the, for swiftness emblematical of the third empire, Dan. vii. 6.
- Leprosy, Ex. iv. 6. Job's the elephantiasis, Job ii. 7. Its symptoms, Job vii. 5; xviii. 13; xxx. 18. 30. All disease is the fruit

- of sin, which is typified in leprosy (Job ii. 7. Isa. vi. 1. Jer. xxi. p. 78), and its different degrees, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 37. 2 Kings v. 1. Marcion's cavils in respect to Christ's healing the leper, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 37. Not so regarded by the heathen, 2 Kings v. 1. Lev. xiii. a Divine directory to the Church in dealing with sin, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 38. Moses describes the white leprosy, *ib.* So 2 Kings v. 27. Sinners are often unconscious of their state, Lev. xiii. 2. The priest, rather than the physician, is resorted to in healing the effects of sin, Lev. xiv. 2. Excommunication not to be resorted to at once, Lev. xiii. 4. Danger of relapse, v. 8. Confession of sins necessary ere the spiritual leper can be pronounced clean, *vv.* 12-14. Wonderfully minute details both of the bodily and spiritual disease, v. 18. Christ treated as a leper "stricken, smitten of God," *ib.* Unblushing sin to be visited with merciful excommunication, *vv.* 44. 46. Leprous houses, v. 46. A second cleansing vouchsafed to true repentance, v. 58. The priests and prophets of Jerusalem compared to lepers, Lam. iv. 16. Priests, like Christ whom they typify, seem exempt from contagion, Lev. xiv. 3. The two birds typical (see *Natures, too*), *vv.* 5. 6. Prov. i. 17. Christ's sufferings applied through the Christian Sacraments, Lev. xiv. 5. 6. Man's will must co-operate with God's grace, v. 8. Lepers at the city gate, 2 Kings vii. 3. Uzziah's "several house," 2 Chr. xvi. 21. Leprosy of houses peculiar to the land of Israel: its spiritual meaning as a warning, Lev. xiv. 34. Process with houses (i. e. nations or Churches) slower and more minute than with persons, v. 39. True Reformation scrapes the walls, but pulls not down the house, v. 41. No cleansing but by Christ's death, v. 49.
- Lepsius, cited, Job xxix. 18. Isa. xxxvii. 36.
- Leslie, C., cited, Deut. xxxii. 8.
- Levi, the patriarch, see *Simeon*. The tribe, its zeal for God, Ex. xxxiii. 28. God's covenant with them of life and peace, Mal. ii. 5. Chosen by Him in place of the first-born, Num. iii. 12. All Elkanahs, i. e. acquired by God, 1 Sam. i. 1. Numbered apart, Num. i. 46. Their census, Num. iii. 39. Discrepancy explained (see *Census*). Smallest of the tribes throughout Jewish history, perhaps through losses incurred by their zeal for God, *ib.* Special fewness of the adult Kohathites, Num. iv. 36. Levites who were not priests set down in their genealogies down to and up through Samuel, 1 Chr. vi. 28. 33-38. Their number in David's age, 1 Kings vii. 63. Their chief houses, 2 Chr. xxix. 12, 13. Being numbered separately were excluded from the general sentence on the people in the wilderness, Num. xiv. 29. Jacob's curse upon Levi transformed into a blessing, Num. xxxv. 2. Hos. i. 4. Levitical cities and the space around them, Num. xxxv. 4. To be a holy heaven diffused throughout Israel, v. 2. Josh. xxi. p. 64. Changes made by lapse of time, 1 Chr. vi. 70. 77. "The Levite within thy gates" explained, Deut. xii. 18. Levites could not sell their land. Apparent exception in the case of Barnabas accounted for, Lev. xxv. 32. The tribe's full blessing by Moses fits the preceding history, Deut. xxxiii. 8. 9. Its portion, Eccles. xi. 2. With a view to future wants, the provision made for it not excessive, Josh. xxi. p. 64. Withheld in times of confusion, Judg. xvii. 7. In a later age Levites took too much to farming, Mal. ii. 3. To be sprinkled with water, not anointed with oil like the priests, and to wear no special dress, Num. viii. 7, nor in any way usurp the functions of the priesthood, Judg. xvii. 12. Watches of the Levites, Num. xviii. 3. 2 Kings xi. 4. 1 Chr. xxv. 8. Their duty represented as a warfare, Num. iv. 3. 1 Chr. ix. 18; xxv. 1; xxvii. 1. Dan. viii. 12. Commenced at the age of 25, Num. viii. 24. Their full service only from 30 to 60, contrasted in this respect with the lot of the Christian priesthood, Num. iv. 3. 1 Chr. xxiii. 8. The age reduced by David to 20, Num. viii. 24. 2 Chr. xxxi. 17. Ezra iii. 8. Their carelessness about the Ark accounted for, 1 Chr. xiii. 7; xv. 13. Their courses, 1 Chr. xxiii. 6. Adjusted to those of the priests, 1 Chr. xxiv. 31. Their service by weeks, relieved each Sabbath, 2 Kings xi. 5. 7. Restored by Jehoida, v. 18. Few returned from Babylon, Ezra ii. 39. Their further backwardness, Ezra viii. 15. Neh. xiii. 10. A list of them, Neh. xii. 8. Unfaithfulness of some in Antiochus' time, Dan. viii. 12. As teachers of Israel, the Levites were a type of the great Teacher, Deut. xxxiii. 10.
- Leviathan, derivation of, Job iii. 8. A generic term, Ps. civ. 26: perhaps the crocodile (the beast of the Egyptian reed, Ps. lxxviii. 30), but certainly identified with the dragon (*Typhon*), a type of the Evil One, *ib.* Job xli. 1. Ps. lxxviii. 30; lxxiv. 13, 14. Isa. xxvii. 1; li. 9. None save the Great Deliverer dare stir him up, Job iii. 8; xli. 10. See *Serpent*. God alone can tame him, *vv.* 2. 12. 13. 18. 19. 21. 24. 30. 31. 34. The spiritual sense thus restored vindicates from fair objection both this portion of the Lord's speech, and the mention of Satan in the prologue, v. 1. Jewish fictions about Leviathan, v. 6.
- Leviticus, book of, clasped on to Exodus, as Numbers is to it, Lev. i. 1; viii. 2; x. 1. Deut. xxxi. 9. Whence and at what time its laws were delivered to Moses, Lev. i. 1. Occupies a lower level than the moral law, as being ceremonial and preparatory, *ib.* Summary of its contents, Vol. i. Part 1. *Introd.* pp. xxxiv, xxxv. Designed for the edification of the Christian Church, Vol. i. Part 2. *Introd.* pp. i. vii. However much neglected, it is a manual of (1) Christian theology, exhibiting Christ's sacrifice under various aspects, and His two natures, being a creed of types, pp. ii-iv (so Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xxiv): (2) of Christian worship, our degraded nature being sanctified by grace, pp. iv, v: (3) of Christian ethics, revealing the true nature of sin, p. v, and our religious and moral obligations, p. vi. Ezek. xlv. 21: (4) of Christian evidences. No sceptic denies its genuineness and unity, pp. vii and *note* 2, viii. Ewald and others falsely assign ch. xxvi. to the age of Hezekiah, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 82, by reason of the clearness of its prophecies, *vv.* 29-34. 38. Groundless opinion that the book did not exist in Jeremiah's age, Jer. vii. 22. List of recent commentators, Vol. i. Part 2. p. viii, *note* 1. Levitical code not derived from heathen usages, but designed to separate Israelites from other nations, *ib.* Ch. xxvii. like John xxi. appears supplemental, Lev. xxvii. 34.
- Lex levitatis*, largely prevalent independently of the Levitical Law, Gen. xxxviii. 8. Its enactments in the Pentateuch consistent with the judicial process described in Ruth iv., Deut. xxv. 5. Perhaps explains some difficulties in our Lord's genealogy, v. 6. Neglect of the duty it involves entailed both ignominy and spiritual loss, v. 9.
- Lex talionis*, discussed, Ex. xxi. 23, 24.
- Libertine, the, creed of, Zeph. i. 12.
- Libnah, site of, Josh. x. 29. 2 Kings viii. 22; xix. 8.
- Liddon, H. P., his Bampton Lectures characterized, Prov. viii. 22. Cited, Jonah i. 1. 2.
- Life, the future, implied in Nathan's promise to David, and so understood by him, 2 Sam. xii. 13. Also in the translation of Enoch, Gen. v. 24, and of Elijah, 2 Kings ii. 11. Also in the sorrows, the martyrdom, or violent death of God's servants, 2 Kings xxi. 16; xxiii. 29. Ezek. xxi. 3. Job's faith therein, Job vi. 10. A future life and retribution not denied in Isa. xxxviii. 18. Revealed long before the Babylonish captivity, Eccles. iii. 21; xii. 13. Clearly stated, Prov. xiv. 32; xxi. 16; xxiii. 18; xxiv. 14. Eccles. iii. 21; viii. 6. 14; ix. 2. 5; xii. 7.
- Lifting up the hand, the phrase explained, Ezek. xx. 5; xxxvi. 7; xlvii. 14. Dan. xii. 7.
- Lightfoot, *Temple Service*, &c., cited, Lev. i. 1. Deut. xxxiii. 12. Judg. xi. 40; xvi. 5. 1 Sam. vii. 2. 1 Kings vi. 81; vii. 19. 2 Kings xv. 1. 25. 1 Chr. vi. 11; xxi. 12; xxii. 2; xxiii. 8; xxvi. 1. 17. 18. p. 223; xxviii. 2. 2 Chr. xxii. 2; xxiv. 20-22; xxvi. 5. Ezra vi. 2. Neh. iii. 15; viii. 7, 8. Ps. xxiv. p. 33. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 121, *note* 3. Isa. xxviii. 1. Jer. xi. 2; xxvi. 2. Ezek. viii. 16. *Retrospect*, p. 274. Dan. vii. 25; x. 13. Mal. ii. 12.
- Lily, the, a type of inward purity, 1 Kings vii. 18. 19. 26. 2 Chr. iv. 3. Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 277, *note* 12. The Church a lily among thorns, Ps. cx. 2. Cant. ii. 1. 2. 16.
- Limborech, his conference with Orobio, Deut. xiii. 1.
- Limbus patrum*, Zech. ix. 11.
- Line and plummet, for building, not for destruction, 2 Kings xxi. 13. Line upon line explained, Isa. xxviii. 10.
- Linen yarn (Heb. *mitot*), perhaps erroneously rendered, 1 Kings x. 28. Linen, of what symbolical, Prov. xxxi. 22.
- Lintel and side posts of the Temple, explained, 1 Kings vi. 31.
- Lion, the, a figure of Christ, Num. xxiii. 24; xxiv. 9. 1 Kings x. 19, 20. Prov. xxx. 30. Ezek. xix. 7. Hos. xi. 10. Joel iii. 16. Mic. v. 8. Of God, Isa. xxxi. 4. Jer. xlv. 38. Of holy courage, 1 Kings vii. 36; x. 19. 20. 2 Chr. iv. 3. Prov. xix. 12. Of Judah, Ezek. xix. 2. Of Assyria, Isa. xv. 9. Nah. ii. 12. Of Babylon, Jer. iv. 7; xlix. 19; li. 38. Dan. vii. 4. Of Cyrus, Jer. i. 44. Of Satan, Nah. ii. 12. So Ps. lviii. 4. 9. Cant. iv. 8. Of evil rulers, Zech. ix. 3. Ariel, or lion-like man (*Cœur de Lion*), 2 Sam. xxiii. 20. Those in David's country, 1 Sam. xvii. 34, and elsewhere, 1 Chr. xi. 22. Not now found in Palestine, Judg. xiv. 5. Hebrew rich in synonyms of the beast, *ib.* Job iv. 10. The various names discriminated, *ib.*
- Little ones, the slaughter of, how to be reconciled with the Divine justice and mercy, Num. xxxi. 17.
- Liturgies, the ancient, testify to the Eucharistic sacrifice, Mal. i. 11. The Clementine, cited, Mal. p. 160.
- Liver, the, regarded as the seat of the deepest affections, Lam. ii. 11. Chaldean divination thereby, Ezek. xxi. 21.

- Livy, cited, Neh. v. 13. Job i. 21. Jer. xxxii. 9. Dan. xi. 17. 18. 25. 27. 30. 38.
- Lizard (Heb. *semamith*), *stellio*, not a spider, Prov. xxx. 28.
- Localities, some of the most interesting in Scripture history, perhaps hid from us designedly, Ex. iii. 1; xix. 1.
- Locust, not grasshopper, Judg. vi. 5; vii. 12. Prov. xxx. 27. Jer. xvi. 23. Amos vii. 1. "The devourer," Mal. iii. 11. Their four kinds, real, yet also symbolical, Joel i. 4. Spoken of armies, Joel ii. 1. 5. 8. 17. 20. Of a swarm of mercenaries, Nah. iii. 17. Compared to horses, Joel ii. 4.
- Lod, 1 Chr. viii. 12. Neh. xi. 35.
- Lo-debar, located, 2 Sam. ix. 4.
- Loftus, cited, Gen. x. 10.
- Loins, the seat of carnal appetite: behemoth's strength placed there, Job xl. 16.
- Longevity of the patriarchs confirmed from other sources, Gen. v. 4; xxv. 7. Its decline noted, Job viii. 9. Job must have lived 200 years. Comparison with other patriarchs, and inference as to his date, Job xlii. 16. Life, whether long or short, it matters not, Isa. lvi. 20.
- Lord (or *God*, or *Lord God*) of heaven, a title given to the Deity after the captivity, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 22. Vol. iii. p. 299, note 13. Ezra i. 2; v. 11; vi. 10. Neh. i. 4, 5. Ps. cii. 19. Dan. ii. 18. Vanity of the argument founded on the variety of the Divine Names in Nehemiah, Neh. i. 4, 5. Equivalent to "Maker of heaven and earth" in the Songs of Degrees, Ps. cxxi. 2.
- Lord's day, the, results of neglecting it, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21. The keeping it conduces to public and private happiness, Isa. lviii. 14. Jer. xvii. 26. One blessing springing from keeping it, Vol. iii. p. 299, note 12. Referred to, Ps. cxviii. 24. See *Sabbath*.
- Lot, why called righteous, Gen. xix. 1. In some things more a warning than a pattern, v. 8. A proof of the power of evil company, v. 38. His escape to the mountain symbolical, Zech. xiv. 5. After his fall his intercourse with Abraham apparently ceased, Gen. xi. 1. His bad example imitated long afterwards, Judg. xix. 24.
- Lots, Scripture use of, Lev. xvi. 8. Josh. vii. 14. 1 Sam. x. 20. 1 Chr. xxv. 7-11. Directed by God's hand, Esther iii. 7. Jonah i. 7. Not used by the Apostles after the Spirit had been given, Josh. vii. 1; xiv. 2. Process and design of thus assigning the land of Canaan, *ib.* Persian *pur*, like the Chaldean, merely superstitious, though over-ruled by God's providence, Esther iii. 7. Chaldean lots, by means of arrows, Ezek. xxi. 21. 22: for dividing the spoil, Ezek. xiv. 6.
- Louis XIV., his vices, Eccles. v. 6.
- Love, the ground of the Law as well as of the Gospel, Deut. vi. 5; x. 12. Judg. v. 31. Though the latter affords higher and stronger motives for it, Deut. vi. 5. What love includes, *ib.* God's for Israel, Hos. xi. 8. Secret (i.e. dormant and stagnant) love is no love, Prov. xxvii. 5. Clamorous professions to be distrusted, p. 14.
- Lowland, or Plains (Heb. *shephelah*) of Judah, its bounds, Josh. xv. 33. 2 Chr. xxvi. 10. Obad. 19. Zech. vii. 7.
- Lowth, R. Bp., cited, Ex. xv. p. 252. Judg. v. 1. 2 Sam. i. 21. Ps. xlix. 6. Hab. iii. 2.
- Lowth, W., cited, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 76, note 12. Isa. xlv. 28; liii. 4; lvi. 7. 11; lxx. 3. Jer. vi. 29; ix. 26; xiv. 6; xxvii. 7; xxxi. 28; xxxiii. 18-22; xxxvi. 3; xliii. 7; xlix. 11; li. 58. Ezek. iv. p. 165. vv. 5. 8; viii. 14; ix. 4; xii. 2; xli. 63; x. 25; xxiii. 45; xxviii. p. 221; xxxii. 27. *Retrospect*, p. 275, note 4. Hos. i. 2.
- Loyalty, true, looks to the Sovereign's office, not to his person, Lam. iv. 20. Superseded by popular election of rulers, Dan. xi. 38.
- Lubim, or Libyans, Gen. x. 13. 2 Chr. xii. 3. Nah. iii. 9. Allies of spiritual Egypt, Dan. xi. 43.
- Lucan, cited, 2 Sam. xxiii. 16. Job xxvi. 7. Prov. xxviii. 3.
- Lucian, cited, Judg. xix. 29. Job xxxi. 27.
- Lucifer, literal and figurative application of the term, Isa. xiv. 12.
- Lucky days forbidden to be kept by the Jews, Lev. xix. 26. Those of the Chaldeans, Dan. ii. 8.
- Lucretius, cited, Prov. xxiv. 7. Ezek. viii. 14.
- Lud, in Armenia, Gen. x. 22. In Northern Egypt, Gen. x. 13 (*Ludim*). Jer. xli. 9. Ezek. xxvii. 10; xxx. 5.
- Ludolph, cited, Jer. xiv. 6.
- Luhith, Isa. xv. 5. Jer. xlviii. 5.
- Lukewarmness, fatal, Prov. xxviii. 4.
- Lunatics capable of religious impressions, Dan. iv. 16. 34.
- Lund, cited, Lev. iv. 12.
- Luther, M., cited, Gen. xix. 24; xxii. 16; xxv. 21; xli. 51; xlviii. 15. 16. Deut. xiii. 4. 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. 2 Chr. xxi. 12. Vol. iii. p. 359, note 10. Vol. v. Part 1. p. xx. Job xxxiv. 86.
- Ps. xxxvii. 1. Prov. xxv. 11; xxviii. 7. Cant. i. 1; iv. 6; vii. 5. Isa. ii. 22; ix. 6; xix. 24, 25; liii. 12; lxi. 8. Jer. xxxi. 22. Ezek. i. 5. *Retrospect*, p. 275, note 4. Hab. p. 95. Hagg. ii. 7.
- Lycanthropy medically described by Dr. E. Palmer of Lincoln, Dan. iv. 16.
- Lye, an alkali, Job ix. 30. See *Soap*.
- Lyranus, cited, 1 Sam. xii. 18. 2 Chr. xxi. 12. Prov. v. 8; xxx. p. 65; v. 19. Isa. ii. 22; xiv. 12. Jer. iii. 16. Ezek. xxxviii. p. 246. *Retrospect*, p. 275, note 4. Hos. i. 2; vi. 2. Joel i. 4. Obad. 20. Hagg. ii. 7. Zech. ii. 1, 2; xi. 15.
- Lysimachus, Alexander's successor, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xiii, notes 6 and 7. Dan. viii. 8; xi. 4.
- Maacah, or *Miohaiah* (variation of the name accounted for, 2 Chr. xiii. 2), granddaughter of Absalom, 2 Chr. xi. 20; xv. 16.
- Maacah, located, 2 Sam. x. 6. Jer. xl. 8. Called also *Abel-beth-maacah*, 1 Kings xv. 20. 2 Kings xv. 29: *Beth-maacah*, 2 Sam. ix. 14: *Syria-maacah*, 1 Chr. xix. 6: *Abel-maim*, 2 Chr. xvi. 4.
- Maaseiah, his rank and fate, Jer. xxxv. 4.
- Maccabees, alleged derivation of the name, Ex. xv. 11. Judg. iv. 21. Simon Maccabæus coined money, Gen. xxiii. 16. Idolatrous compliances of the Jews in their age, Isa. lvi. 3: especially on the part of the priests, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xvi. Their holy courage, pp. xvi. xvii. Their victories, Obad. 2. Mic. iv. 12, 13. Zech. ix. p. 136; p. 1; xii. 2. Regret that the first and second books of the Maccabees are not used as Church Lessons. They were formerly read in the Christian Church on their festival, August 1, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xvii, note 8. Dan. xi. 32. Cited, Dan. viii. 9. 21. 23. 25; xi. 24. 26. 28. 30. 31. 32. 33. 44.
- McCauley, Dr., cited, Gen. i. 1. 2. 5. 6. 7. 20; ii. 4. 5-7; xvii. 15; xvi. 12. Lev. xxiii. 34. Num. iii. 27, 28. 1 Chr. xvi. 30. Vol. v. Part 1. p. xvii, note 3.
- McCausland, Dr., cited, Gen. i. 5.
- Macedonians under Alexander adopted the Persian costume, Zeph. i. 8.
- Machpelah, cave of, Gen. xxiii. 9.
- Madai, or Medes, their history, Gen. x. 2. Isa. xiii. 17. Famous for archery, v. 18. Jer. i. 9. Historically set before the Persians, whose pre-eminence, however, is foretold, Dan. v. 25. 28; vi. 8. The Medo-Persian empire mostly retained the Chaldean form of polity, Dan. vi. 7. Prefigured by the ram with two horns, Dan. viii. 3. 4.
- Madmannah, or *Beth-marcaboth*, or *Madmenah*, or *Madmen*, Josh. xv. 31. Isa. x. 31; xxv. 10. Jer. xlviii. 2.
- Magicians of Egypt, Gen. xli. 8. Ex. vii. 9. 11. Their power proceeded from the Evil One, *ib.* Their last exploit is to produce evil, but not to remove it, Ex. viii. 7. 18. Of Babylon, Dan. ii. 2.
- Magog, his limits: Gog being his king. A foreshadowing of the power of Antichrist, Gen. x. 2. Ezek. xxxviii. 2.
- Mahalath, explained, Ps. liii. p. 82; lxxxviii. p. 139.
- Mahomet sprung from Ishmael, Gen. xvi. 2. Guards against one sin, while opening the door to another. God's grace alone can cleanse the whole man, Judg. xvi. 1. The Koran imitates Isa. xxxv. 7.
- Mahanaim, its derivation and locality, Gen. xxxii. 2. Josh. xiii. 26. 1 Kings iv. 14. Cant. vi. 13. Hos. xii. 5. Its historical associations, 2 Sam. ii. 8; xvii. 24. The two hosts of Jew and Gentile make up the Shulamite choir, Cant. vi. 13.
- Maimonides, cited, Gen. xxi. 33. Ex. xxi. 4. Lev. i. 11; iv. 14; xiv. 34; xvi. 4; xix. 14. 36; xxi. 20; xxiii. 17; xxv. 10. 47; xxvii. 2. 18. Num. iv. 19; vi. 2. 23; viii. 2; xii. 7. 8; xxxv. 4. Deut. vii. 6-9; xiii. 1; xiv. 28; xvii. 8; xix. 3. 8; xx. 2; xxi. 22; xxiii. 6. 15; xxiv. 1; xxv. 2. 3; xxvi. 14. 2 Kings xxi. 18. Ezra vi. 10. Neh. xiii. 1. Isa. xliiii. 24. Ezek. v. 1. Hos. i. 2. Hagg. ii. 7.
- Makedah, its supposed site, Josh. x. 10.
- Maktesh, a symbolical name for Jerusalem, Zeph. i. 11.
- Malachi, "the seal of the prophets," closed the Old Testament Canon, Neh. xiii. 31. Vol. iv. Part 2. p. x, note 3. Vol. vi. Part 2. pp. vii. 112. Completes, with Ezra, the Canon, *ib.* Angel of the Old Covenant, and the last prophet for 400 years, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. 156. Sets the Spirit's seal on the Pentateuch, Mal. iv. 4. His description of priestly degeneracy in his age, Neh. x. 2-8. 36; xiii. 9. 10. 12. 25. Why the modern Jews and the Septuagint misplace the two concluding verses, and read v. 4 at the end of other books of

- Scripture, Mal. iv. 6. His book an inspired comment on that of Nehemiah, Neh. xiii. 9. Mal. i. 8; ii. 9; iii. 8. 9. 10: which indeed echoes it, Neh. xiii. 29. 31. Mal. p. 157. His quiet, though stern, moral homilies succeed Zechariah's glorious visions, Vol. vi. Part 2. pp. xxiii. 156. Analysis of his book: a rebuke to the Pharisee and murmuring (Mal. i. 2) feeling of his times, *ib.* Compared with John the Baptist, pp. 156—7. Reception by the Hebrew Church of such a book would alone suffice to prove its inspiration, p. 157. Malachi discourses in judicial interrogations, p. 156. Mal. i. 6. He foretells John the Baptist, Mal. iii. 1; iv. 5, who re-echoes the prophet's language, Mal. iv. 1. Expositions of the book, p. 157.
- Malan, S. C., cited, Gen. xii. 6; xxviii. 19; xxxix. 20; xl. 9; xli. 1. 43. 45; xlv. 10; xlv. 6. 2 Sam. xxiv. 1.
- Malcham, explained, Zeph. i. 5.
- Maldonatus, cited, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 286, note 12. Dan. iii. 1.
- Mallows (i. e. purslain), described, Job xxx. 4.
- Man, in his weakness (*ἀνδραπώτης*, *homo*, Heb. *adam*), common man, Ps. xxxix. 5. Eccles. i. 3; vi. 1. 7. Isa. lvi. 2. Ezek. xxxiv. 31: or (Heb. *enosh*), Ps. viii. 3, 4; cxliv. 3. Ezek. ix. 16. Dan. vii. 4. Distinguished from man in his strength (*ἀνὴρ*, *vir*, Heb. *ish*), Ps. lxxii. 9. Isa. liii. 3. Ezek. x. 3: or (Heb. *geber*), Prov. xx. 24. "A man's pen," explained, Isa. viii. 1.
- Man of God, a designation of all the prophets, Deut. xxxiii. 1. 1 Sam. ii. 27. 1 Kings xiii. 1. Of holy men, Jer. xxxv. 4. Hence rightly applied to himself by Moses, Deut. xxxiii. 1. The narrative of the man of God from Judah vindicated from Tindal's objections, 1 Kings xiii. pp. 54—56. The seeming unimportance of his act of disobedience no palliation. If deceived he had the means of knowing better. His message had been unavailing, had the messenger been spared, *ib.* God's mercy on his soul, p. 56.
- Manahath, 1 Chr. viii. 6.
- Manasseh, (1) meaning of the name, Gen. xli. 51. His great increase at the second census, as had been foretold, Num. xvi. 35—37. His selfish dealings with the Canaanites, Josh. xvii. 12, 13. His tribe represented by Machir, the only son of Manasseh, Judg. v. 14. (2) King of Judah, with what hopes so named, 2 Kings xx. 21. How typical of God's people, *ib.* His reign the longest of all the kings, 2 Kings xxi. 17. His captivity, 2 Chr. xxxiii. 11, and prayer, v. 18. (3) Son of Joiada, Neh. xii. 11; xiii. 28.
- Mandrakes, described, Gen. xxx. 14. Cant. vii. 13.
- Maneh, or *missa*, explained, Ezek. xlv. 12.
- Manetho, the Egyptian annalist, his age doubtful and text corrupt, Gen. v. 4. His account of the *Hycos* (see *Hycos*) refers to the Israelites only by way of sarcastic allusion, Gen. xvi. 6. Cited, Ex. ii. 10. 2 Kings xvii. 4; xix. 9. 2 Chr. xiv. 9.
- Manichaeans, see *Testament, the Old*.
- Manna, the gift of, plainly miraculous in all its circumstances, though something like it rests in small quantities on shrubs of the desert, Ex. xvi. 15. Meaning of the word, *ib.* Why called "angel's food," Ps. lxxviii. 25: "the bread of heaven," Ps. cv. 40. A mysterious type of Christ's Incarnate body, the spiritual food of His people, Ex. xvi. 15. Christ the hidden manna, *ib.* The living bread, Ps. lxxxix. 16. In what respects the details of the narrative are typical of Christ, Ex. xvi. 15. 16—23. Its daily supply taught humility, Deut. viii. 2. How long it continued, Ex. xvi. 35. Its cessation when no longer needed, as miracles have ceased in the Church, Josh. v. 12. Loathed, as men will the Sacraments, Num. xi. 6; xxi. 5.
- Manoah, in spirit resembles Joseph, the husband of the Blessed Virgin, Judg. xiii. 8, and Zacharias in his vision of Gabriel, v. 18, and Gideon, v. 19.
- Manuscripts of Scripture to be thankfully received, when their evidence harmonizes parallel passages, 2 Chr. xxii. 2. German and Spanish manuscripts of the Hebrew Bible distinguished, Vol. iv. Part 2, p. iii, note 3.
- Many, the term does not exclude *all*, Dan. xii. 2.
- Maon, of Judah, Josh. xv. 55. 1 Sam. xxiii. 25; xxv. 2. 1 Chr. ii. 45.
- Meonites, the, of Arabia, Judg. x. 12. *Meonites*, 1 Chr. iv. 41.
- Meunim, 2 Chr. xx. 1; xxvi. 7.
- Marathon, battle of, Neh. iv. 13. Vol. iii, p. 365, note 3. Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xiv. Dan. iii. 21. Zech. ix. 1.
- Marck, cited, Hos. i. 2.
- Marcion, see *Testament, the Old*.
- Marshall, Josh. xv. 44. 1 Chr. ii. 42; iv. 21. 2 Chr. xi. 8; xiv. 10; xx. 37. Mic. i. 15.
- Margin of the authorized Bible, like the Hebrew *keri* and *chetib* (Job xiii. 15—18), should be printed in all our copies, Jer. iii. 17. Obad. 12. Its superiority to the text questionable in 2 Chr. xx. 36. Isa. xl. 9. Mic. v. 6. Preferred to the rendering in the text, Isa. xl. 10. Jer. iii. 17; x. 7; xxxi. 3; xxxvi. 26; xxxvii. 12; xliii. 13. Lam. iii. 19. Ezek. xxii. 16. Dan. vi. 6; ix. 27; xi. 20. Hos. iv. 8; vi. 7. 9; viii. 10; xiii. 2. 10. Joel ii. 23. Amos iv. 9; v. 9; ix. 1. Obad. 12. Mic. v. 14. Nah. i. 6. Zech. vi. 2.
- Mariolatry, embraced by some who once knew better, 2 Sam. ii. 8. Discountenanced, 1 Kings ii. 17. Jer. vii. 31. First associated with the worship of Christ, now almost to supersede it, 2 Kings xvi. 10—15. Has polluted the pure waters of Scripture, Prov. xxxi. p. 70. By a natural process of reaction leads to infidelity, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 122, note 3. Hinders the conversion of the Jews, Mic. vii. 8. See *Collyridian*.
- Maritime metaphors, occur but thrice in the Old Testament, Prov. xx. 18; xxiii. 34.
- Marriage, Scripture teaching respecting it, Gen. ii. 21—24; iii. 16; iv. 19. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 82. Dan. ii. 43. Hos. i. 2. Job's monogamy a protest, Job xix. p. 43. Marriage with a sister, Gen. xii. 13. Polygamy the bane of family life, Gen. xvi. 2. 5; xxix. 28. 1 Sam. i. 6. Protest against it, Gen. xlv. 19. Degraded woman, Eccles. vii. 28. Leads to idolatry, Judg. viii. 30. Marriage of daughters rested much with their parents, Gen. xxiv. 51. Num. xxx. 3. Marriage gifts, Gen. xxiv. 53. Marriage song, Ps. lxxviii. 63. Its festive week, Gen. xxix. 27. Judg. xiv. 10. Ceremony of a Hebrew marriage, Ruth iii. 9. A benediction from the Lord always till now regarded as essential to marriage, Ruth iv. 11. Desecration of marriage produces all kinds of sin, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 82. A wife endowed with her husband's goods, as Christ endowed the Church, Judg. xix. 1. Isa. lxii. 5. His loving care and zeal for her purity, Judg. xix. 25. 27. 29. Marriages of Jews with other nations than Canaanites not forbidden, if the wives became proselytes, Ezra ix. 1. Otherwise they surely led to idolatry, v. 2, and were no real marriages, Ezra x. 3. Solution of a practical difficulty in missionary work, *ib.* Political marriages unblest, Dan. ii. 43.
- Marsh, Bp., cited, Hos. xi. 1.
- Marial, cited, Gen. xxvii. 4. 16. Ps. lviii. 1. Isa. i. 22. Jer. iii. 6.
- Martin, S., of Tours, Amos vii. 13. Zech. xiii. 3.
- Martyr, Peter, cited, Ezek. xviii. 22.
- Maschil, explained, Ps. xxxii. p. 44; v. 8; lxxiii. p. 114; lxxviii. p. 189; lxxxix. p. 141; cxlii. p. 218.
- Mash, Gen. x. 23.
- Masius, cited, Josh. v. 9.
- Masora, the, directions given in it, Mal. iv. 6. Cited, 2 Chr. xxviii. 19. Ps. lxxviii. 35. Vol. v. Part 1. p. xvii. Ezek. xxvi. 23. Nah. i. 14.
- Mass Priests, Roman, their ignorance deplored by their own divines, Mal. ii. 7.
- Mather on *Types*, characterized, 1 Kings vii. 25. Cited, Gen. xli. 43. Deut. xviii. 15—19. Judg. xiv. 6. Ezra ii. 2.
- Mattanah, site of, Num. xxi. 19.
- Maundrell, cited, Judg. iii. 31.
- Maurer, cited, Jer. iii. 1; viii. 13; xi. 15; xxxi. 22; xlv. 19; xlv. 20; xlix. 25. Ezek. vi. 9; xvi. 15. 31. Dan. iv. 16; viii. 14; xi. 17. 37. 45. Mic. i. 1. Zech. ix. 1.
- Maximian and Maximin, the persecuting Emperors, their fate, Zech. xiv. 12.
- Mazzaroth, explained, Job xxxviii. 32.
- Mead, Dr., cited, Dan. iv. 16.
- Means must be employed, that God may do His part, when our faith and obedience are manifested, 2 Kings iii. 16. 2 Chr. xxxii. 3—8.
- Measures, Hebrew, tables of, Ex. xxix. 40. Lev. xxiii. 13. Uncertainty respecting all Hebrew weights and measures, 1 Chr. xxi. 14. Why left in charge of the Levites, 1 Chr. xxiii. 29. Religious care of them, Prov. xvi. 11. Amos viii. 5. Particular measures: *bath*, Ezek. xlv. 11: *cab*, 2 Kings vi. 25: *cor*, 1 Kings iv. 22; v. 11. Ezek. xlv. 14: *ephah*, Ruth ii. 17. Isa. v. 10; xl. 12. Amos viii. 5: *him*, Ezek. iv. 11: *homer*, Isa. v. 10: *omer*, Ex. xvi. 36. Num. xxviii. 5: *seah*, 1 Kings xviii. 32. 2 Kings vii. 1. Isa. xxvii. 8.
- Ment-offering (Heb. *minchah*), its special significance, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 5. Consisted of all food (Lev. ii. 1), save animal, *ib.* Of oil and frankincense, Mal. i. 11. Mostly joined with drink offering (see *Drink offering*), Lev. xxiii. 13. Adjunct to burnt offering, and, as the fruit of man's labour, given wholly to God, p. 5. Lev. xiv. 21. A memorial offered with incense, prefiguring the unbloody commemorative sacrifice of the Eucharist, p. 5. Lev. ii. 2. Mal. i. 11; iii. 4. Christ bruised as the corn, Mal. i. 11. Represents also man's work sanctified by God's grace, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 5. Zeph. iii. 10.

- Mal. i. 11. Why to be unleavened, Lev. ii. 4, and without honey, v. 11. Most holy, as a type of the Living Bread, Lev. x. 12. Morning meat-offering, 2 Kings iii. 20. Cp. 1 Chr. ix. 31. The converted Jews so brought by the heathen unto God, Zeph. iii. 10.
- Medal, papal, described, Zech. xi. 16.
- Mede, J., cited, Num. xx. 10, 11. Judg. i. 7. 1 Chr. xxviii. 2. Neh. xiii. 14. Esther i. 10. Dan. ii. 40. Mic. vii. 8. Zech. p. 186. Mal. i. 11.
- Medeba, site of, Num. xxi. 30. 1 Chr. xix. 7. Isa. xv. 2.
- Meditation, devout, the true mode of solving the problems of life and history, Ps. lxxiii. 17, 28. Examples of, Hab. ii. 1.
- Megiddo, site of, Josh. xii. 21; xvii. 11. Judg. v. 19. 1 Kings iv. 12; ix. 15. 2 Kings xxiii. 29. 2 Chr. xxxv. 22. Connected with the Apocalyptic Armageddon, Judg. v. 15. 2 Kings xxiii. 30.
- Meier, cited, Jer. xxii. 14; xxxviii. 10. Dan. iii. 5. Mic. i. 1.
- Mejarkon, Josh. xix. 46.
- Melchizedek, mistakes concerning him: his true royal and priestly offices, Gen. xiv. 18, 19. An eminent type of Christ our Righteousness: his sacramental character, *ib.*
- Melcom, the idol of Ammon, Jer. xlix. 1. 3.
- Melzar, explained, Dan. i. 11.
- Memphis, Hos. ix. 6. See *Noph*.
- Memorials, the three visible, of God's commandments, as used by the Jews, Ex. xiii. 16.
- Menachem, Rabbi, cited, Gen. xxx. p. 127. Ex. xvii. 16; xxiii. 32. Lev. i. 11; xix. 19; xxii. 27. Deut. xxxii. 8.
- Menander, referred to, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. x.
- Ménant, *Assyrian Grammar*, Dan. iv. 30. Cited, Isa. xx. 1.
- Menochius, cited, Ezek. xxxviii. p. 246. Zech. xiii. 6.
- Meonenim, explained, Judg. ix. 37.
- Mephaath, Jer. xlviii. 21.
- Mephibosheth, his name, 2 Sam. iv. 4. 1 Chr. viii. 34. In his lameness a type of helpless Israel, 2 Sam. ix. 6. 10. Mic. iv. 6: raised up in its humility by the Divine David, 2 Sam. ix. 6. His son, v. 12. Contrasted with Ziba, 2 Sam. xvi. 3, and with Shimei of his own tribe, 2 Sam. xix. 24. Credited by David, and fully regains his land, v. 29. Resembles the soul which seeks Christ for His own sake, and not for gain, v. 30.
- Merathaim, why a mystical name for Babylon, Jer. i. 21. Its meaning, Ezek. ii. 5.
- Mercer, cited, Hos. vi. 2. Joel iii. 14.
- Mercy-seat, covering the Ark, typified God's throne of grace in Christ, Ex. xxv. 17. Lev. xvi. 14. Why called the Oracle, Ex. xxv. 22. God's footstool, Ps. xcix. 5. Sprinkled with Christ's blood, Isa. lx. 13. See *Cherubim*.
- Mered of Judah, his Egyptian wife, 1 Chr. iv. 17.
- Meribah, Ezek. xlvii. 19.
- Merodach, a deity of Babylon, Isa. xlv. 1. Jer. i. 2. Dan. iii. 1. Merodach (or *Berodach*)-baladin, king of Babylon, his history, 2 Kings xx. 12.
- Merom, waters of, their supposed position, Josh. xi. 5. Possible prophetic significance of the name, *ib.*
- Meroz, its site and offence, Judg. v. 23.
- Meshech, delineated, Gen. x. 2. Ezek. xxvii. 13; xxxii. 26; xxxviii. 2. Put generally for a barbarous tribe, Ps. cxx. 5.
- Mesopotamia described, Gen. xiv. 10. 1 Chr. xix. 6.
- Messiah, "The Lord," Mal. iii. 1. Used absolutely, Dan. ix. 25. Whence the term has passed into popular language, *ib.* As Priest and King, Isa. lxiii. 8. Zech. iii. 8; vi. 13. The Mighty God, Isa. ix. 6. Jesus alone could be "The Prince," Dan. ix. 25; "The Ruler," Mic. v. 2. His eternal generation, *ib.* Supposed by the Jews of our Lord's time, and by Judaizing Christian sects, to be merely human. Hence their rejection of Him in spite of His miracles, Deut. xiii. 1; xviii. 15-19. Why called Anani by the Jews, Dan. vii. 13. He must have come already, as the Temple is destroyed, Hagg. ii. 9. Mal. iii. 1. That he should only triumph, not suffer, is a recent Jewish figment, Isa. lii. 13; liii. 4. Zech. xii. 10. His sufferings vicarious, Isa. liii. 6. 10. Josiah a type of Him in death, Isa. lvii. 1, 2. A Conqueror, Isa. lxiii. p. 181; v. 1. His triumph to be consummated at the second Advent, v. 3. Isa. lxi. 16. His Passion the cause of His victory, Isa. lxiii. 8. Zech. iii. 10. Called "David their King," Jer. xxx. 9. Mal. iv. 5. Cp. Mic. v. 4. Zech. xii. 8. Isaiah designates His Virgin mother, Micah His birthplace, Mic. v. 2. Represents three shepherds cut off in one month, Zech. xi. 8.
- Metaphors, broken, Ezek. xxix. 7; xxxi. 14. Softened, Hos. xiv. 2. Joel ii. 30. See *Maritime*.
- Metheg-ammah, explained, 2 Sam. viii. 1.
- Methodius, S., cited, Lev. xiii. 34.
- Michael, the archangel, his significant name, Dan. xii. 1. Champion of the saints, Dan. x. 13.
- Michaëls, Ch. B., cited, Prov. viii. p. 18. Jer. xxiii. 4. xxiv. 4, 5. Dan. vi. 7; vii. 12; ix. 19.
- Michaëls, J. D., cited, Lev. xi. 6. Num. xviii. 21. 2 Kings viii. 18; xii. 13. Ezra vi. 14. Ps. lxix. 25. Prov. ii. 16. Cant. i. 2; iv. 9. Isa. xxx. 4; liii. 8. Vol. v. Part 2. p. xvi, note 2. Jer. iii. 19; xix. 2; xxiii. 26, 27; xl. 5; xlii. 12; xlv. 20; xlviii. 4. Ezek. viii. 14; xvi. 43. Dan. iii. 6. Obad. 11. Nah. iii. 4. Zech. ix. 1.
- Micah, (1) a man whose character was unlike his name, Judg. xvii. 1. Designs to combine various kinds of worship, v. 3, as if to force a blessing, v. 13. Has four separate objects in view, v. 5. His mean dealings with the ministering Levites, v. 10. Self-convicted in his spiritual blindness, Judg. xviii. 24. (2) The prophet of Moresheth (Mic. i. 1), beginning his ministry under Jotham, 2 Kings xv. 29, extends it to Hezekiah's reign, Jer. xxvi. 18. Mic. i. 1. 10; iii. 12. Nah. i. p. 87. Subjects of his prophecy, 2 Kings xv. 29. As a messenger of Divine love, he contrasts with Jonah's narrow spirit, teaching the redemption of the world in Christ, Vol. vi. Part 2. pp. xv, xvi. 70. Meaning of the name (p. 70) referred to, Mic. vii. 18. How united to the preceding books in logical harmony, teaching that salvation is of the Jews, p. 70. Analysis of the book in three parts (Mic. iii. 1; vi. p. 82): its relation to Isaiah's, p. 70. Whose prophecy he continues to Hezekiah's comfort, Mic. i. 1. Its date and superscription, *ib.* The writer a younger contemporary and follower of Isaiah, *ib.* Cp. Mic. iv. 1. 10; v. 2. 3. 4. Adopts the language of his namesake, Micah, Mic. i. 2; ii. 7. Also of the Pentateuch and other earlier books, Mic. i. 2. In his turn cited by later writers, *ib.* Mic. iii. 12. Looks forward, like Isaiah, to the distant future, Mic. ii. 12. 13; iii. 12. Consummates the witness of the Old Testament respecting Christ, as a prelude to the Gospel history, Mic. v. pp. 78. 81.
- Michal, Saul's daughter, her pride and contempt of holy things punished by barrenness: a type of the Jewish Church, 2 Sam. vi. 16, 21-23. Her supposed children, 2 Sam. xxi. 8.
- Michmash, site of, 1 Sam. xiii. 2; xiv. 5. Isa. x. 28. Its passage, 1 Sam. xiii. 23; xiv. 4. Isa. x. 29.
- Michmethah, Josh. xvi. 6.
- Michtam, engraved as on a pillar, Ps. xvi. p. 18. Job's Michtam, *ib.* p. 19; v. 7.
- Middle state of the soul's consciousness after death implied in Gen. xv. 15; xxv. 8; xxxv. 29; xxxvii. 35; xlix. 33. Num. xx. 24. Deut. xxxii. 50. Ruth ii. 20. 2 Sam. xii. 23. 2 Kings ii. 9. To be inferred from dreams, 1 Kings iii. 6. Bringing up from Sheol, the term explained, 1 Sam. xxviii. 8. 13. Plainly stated and commented upon, Ps. vii. 9.
- Midian, origin and location of, Gen. xxv. 2. Judg. vi. 1. 3. Ps. lxxxiii. 9. Isa. lx. 6. Why mixed with Ishmeelites, Gen. xxxvii. 25. 28. The southern Midianites, Ex. ii. 16. Those near Moab fell into idolatry, Num. xxii. 4: though descendants of Abraham, Num. xxv. 15. 17. Hence, and for other causes, more guilty than the Moabites; their punishment vindicated, Num. xxxi. 2. 17. Enemies of Israel, Hab. iii. 7. "The day of Midian," Isa. ix. 4. Cp. Isa. x. 26.
- Midwives, the Egyptian, Ex. i. 15. Their equivocation forgiven for the sake of their mercy, v. 21. See *Rahab*.
- Migdal-el, Josh. xix. 38.
- Migdol, of Egypt, Jer. xlv. 1; xlv. 14. Ezek. xxix. 10; xxx. 6.
- Migron, 1 Sam. xiv. 2. Isa. x. 28.
- Mill, Dr. W.H., characterized, Josh. ii. 19. Cited also, Josh. v. 13; vi. 23. Ruth iv. 20. 2 Sam. vii. 14. 1 Chr. ii. 24. 49. 51; iii. 17. 18, 19. 21. 22. 24. Vol. iv. Part 1. p. xix, note 2. Job xix. 25; xxxii. p. 71. Jer. xxxi. 15-17. 22; xxxv. 19. Zech. xii. 12, 13. Mal. iii. 1.
- Millenary periods, opinion of the primitive Fathers respecting them, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 19.
- Miller, Hugh, referred to, Gen. i. 5.
- Millo, or tower, its derivation, Judg. ix. 6. Where situated in Jerusalem, 2 Sam. v. 9. 1 Kings ix. 15; xi. 27. 2 Kings xii. 20. 2 Chr. xxxii. 5.
- Millstones, the two, described, Deut. xxiv. 6. Judg. ix. 53. Both are needful for grinding, as both Testaments for obtaining the bread of life, Deut. xxiv. 6. The nether one fixed, Job xli. 24. Grinding was servile work, Judg. xvi. 21. Job xxi. 10. Isa. xlvii. 2. Usually done by women, Eccles. xii. 8.
- Milton, John, his general accuracy, Gen. xi. 4: at fault, Gen. xi. 31. His *Samson Agonistes* criticized, Judg. xvi. 4. 31. His *Comus* and *Lycidas*, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 120. His notion about Paradise, Gen. ii. 8. Cited, Gen. i. 2; ii. 17. 19; iv. 22; vi. 2; xi. 4. 31. Ex. xiii. 17; xiv. 28; xx. 19; xxviii. 15. Vol. i. Part 2. *Introd.* p. ii. Judg. xix. 22. 2 Sam.

- xxi. 22. 1 Kings xi. 5; xii. 28; xvii. 4; xxii. 21. 2 Kings ii. 11; xxiii. 13. Job xli. 1. Ps. lxxxix. p. 141. Isa. xix. 1; xxvii. 1; xliii. 3. Ezek. viii. 14. Dan. vii. 10. Mic. iv. 3. Mines, old, of the precious metals, in Egypt, Sinai, Arabia, and Lebanon, Job xxviii. 1. 2. Their workings described, *see* 4. 5. 6. 9. 10. 11.
- Mingled people, the term explained, Jer. xxv. 20; 1. 37. Ezek. xxx. 5. Nah. iii. 17.
- Ministers of God, His gift to the Church, Ezek. iii. 17. Channels, not sources, of Divine grace, Num. xx. 10, 11. Christ the source of all their power, Num. xvii. 3. Its fruitfulness and permanence, *v.* 8. Ministers' double work of exhortation and intercession, Isa. lxiii. 6. 7. Must retire for meditation and prayer, Ezek. iii. 24. Let ministers be content with poor cures, Josh. xxi. 18. They should seek to allay strife, 2 Sam. xx. 22. Why compared to oxen in Scripture, 1 Kings vii. 25. Must shoot out boldly the arrow of God's word, 2 Kings xiii. 17. 18. Ps. xlv. 5. Their work is to be done through the instrumentality of the Word and Sacraments, Job xxxviii. 1. They must not wonder if they suffer contempt, Prov. ix. 7. Their opportunity is but a moment: all their labour shall be fully repaid, Prov. xxvii. 25. Bound to be free from the pollutions of idolatry, Isa. lii. 11. *See Clergy.*
- Ministry, the Levitical (*see Levi*), no *honor sine onere*, Num. xviii. 1. Its maintenance, *see* 8. 9. 12. Deut. xxii. 10. Its share of the first-born, Num. xviii. 18, and of all other offerings, Lev. vii. 31, 32. Not entangled with worldly inheritance, as forsaking all for Christ, Num. xviii. 20. Its provision bountiful, *v.* 21. Should have set times and places for religious meditation, Ezek. *Retrospect*, pp. 282—3. Broad severance of secular and spiritual functions, 1 Chr. vi. p. 180. A settled ministry after the same order designed by God for the whole Church, Josh. xx. p. 63. Its perpetuity promised, Jer. xxxiii. 18—22. Spiritual essence of the Levitical priesthood still retained in the Church, *ib.* Ordination after a Divine call resembles the coronation of a sovereign after his reign has begun, 2 Sam. ii. 4. *See Call.* The Christian ministry is only manufactory, to bring the penitent soul into personal communion with God, Vol. iv. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xv. Illustrative examples: Elihu's case, Job xxxviii. 1. This is the longing of the devout mind, which outward communion alone does not satisfy, Job xlii. 5.
- Minni, in Armenia, Jer. li. 27.
- Minnith, near Heshbon, Judg. xi. 83. Ezek. xxvii. 17.
- Minucius Felix, his discussion on the Jewish law and ritual, Deut. viii. 20.
- Miracles, not contrary to nature, though deviations from its usual course, Josh. x. 12, 13. For what purpose designed, Ex. iv. p. 210. Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xi. Special reasons for those wrought when Israel was entering Canaan, Josh. iii. 7. Credentials of a prophet's mission to himself and others, 1 Kings xii. 3. 4. A sign for assurance, Isa. vii. 8. 11; viii. 18. Why wrought so plentifully by Elijah and Elisha, not by the prophets who followed them, Vol. v. Part 1. p. vi. Miracles take no lasting effect on obstinate transgressors, Num. xxii. 29: though from the subjects of them they are designed to call forth faith and obedience, 2 Kings iv. 3; v. 10. 11; xx. 7. No other religion can lay claim to such wonderful and merciful signs, Deut. iv. 9. Yet they are no adequate tokens of true religion, as they may be wrought in a bad cause. Hence unlikely to be retained in a settled state of the Church, Deut. xiii. 1.
- Miriam, the same name as Mary. (1) The prophetess, what is known of her, Ex. xv. 20. A type of the Jewish synagogue murmuring against the call of the Gentiles, Num. xii. 10. While the Jew is shut out, there can be no progress to the heavenly Canaan. *v.* 15. Her insubordination to those set over her in the Lord punished, Deut. xxiv. 9. Her death, now that prophecy is to be fulfilled, Num. xx. 1. (2) A man's name, 1 Chr. iv. 17.
- Misheal, Josh. xix. 36.
- Mishna, the, (i.e. repetition, 2 Kings xxii. 14), cited, Lev. xvi. 2. 29; xxiii. 7. 24. 34. 36. 40; xxv. 6. 8; xxvii. 2. Num. ix. 10. Deut. xxiv. 1; xxvii. 12; xxxi. 9. Neh. x. 34. Esther ix. 26. Ps. cxxxvi. p. 210.
- Misrephoth-maim, signification and locality of, Josh. xi. 8. Typical of the last great conflict, *ib.*
- Missionary work must not be neglected for that at home, Num. vii. 3. Encouragement for it, Josh. xiii. 1; xiv. 15; xv. p. 48. Should be orderly, not desultory, Josh. xviii. 3. Hymn suited for such occasions, Ps. lxxvii. 4. Every faithful soul has a missionary character, Ps. cxlvi. p. 223. This spirit the Church's essence, Cant. iv. 15; vii. 1. A missionary Church is ever recovering spoils for Christ, Prov. xxxi. 11: and planting a vineyard, *v.* 16. Israel, and therefore England, to be a missionary people to the whole world, Ps. cxlviii. 12. Especially the professed preachers of the Gospel, Isa. lxiii. 10. Such expeditions typified by Solomon's voyages, Ps. lxxii. 10. First enterprizes were made westward, Isa. ix. 9: mainly by Jews, Obad. 20. 21. Mic. iv. 12, 13. Modern missions to the Jews, Vol. iv. Part 3. pp. 126—7. Cant. iii. 4. 5; viii. 1. 2. That best wine kept till last, Cant. vii. 9. Practical difficulties in regard to polygamy in South Africa, and former marriages of converts in India, Ezra x. 3.
- Mithras, the Persian genius of the sun, Ezra i. 8.
- Mitre, the priestly, Ezek. xxi. 26. Zech. iii. 5.
- Mixtures of kinds, moral and physical causes for forbidding them, Lev. xix. 19. Deut. xxii. 9. 10. 11. The notion applied to heretical doctrines and teachers, *ib.* Neh. xiii. 3.
- Mizar, explained, Ps. xlii. 6.
- Mizpah, or *Mizpeh*, i.e. a watch-tower (1) in Gilead, Gen. xxxi. 49: a religious sanctuary, Judg. x. 17; xi. 11: polluted by idolatry, Hos. v. 1. (2) By Hermon, Josh. xi. 3. (3) In Moab, 1 Sam. xxii. 3. (4) In Benjamin, Josh. xviii. 26. 1 Sam. iv. 1; vii. 5; x. 17. 1 Kings xv. 22. 2 Kings xxv. 23. Neh. iii. 7. Used as a sanctuary and a national rendezvous, Judg. xx. 1. Jer. xl. 6. Baasha's pit there, Jer. xli. 9.
- Moabites, their origin and history, Gen. xix. 37. Their language the same as the Jews, Neh. xiii. 24. Lapsed into idolatry, Num. xxii. 2. Their human sacrifices, Mic. vi. 7. Were not to be distressed by Israel, yet punished by God, Deut. ii. 9. Some called to God's service under the Law, 1 Chr. xi. 39. A woman of Moab, if converted, might be married to an Israelite, Deut. xxiii. 3. 1 Chr. viii. 8. 9. Neh. xiii. 1. Their corners, how smitten partially by David, fully by Christ, Num. xxiv. 17. 2 Sam. viii. 2. Ps. lx. 8. Their tribute in lambs, Isa. xvi. 1. Their rebellion against Israel, 2 Kings i. 1. Why Israel suffered for Mesha's sacrifice, 2 Kings iii. 27. His vengeance on the king of Edom, Amos ii. 1. Moab invades Israel, 2 Kings xiii. 20. Summary of his later history, Isa. xv. p. 45. Jer. xlviii. p. 112. Isaiah's compassion for him, Isa. xv. 5. His prediction of the nation's speedy calamity, Isa. xvi. 3. Conquered by Nebuchadnezzar, Jer. xlviii. p. 112: in retribution for cruelty to Israel, Jer. xlviii. 11. 27. The name disappears, Ezek. xxv. 10. Spiritual Moabites, Deut. xxiii. 3. 2 Kings xiii. 21. A type of false friends, Isa. xxv. 10. Dan. xi. 41: and lustful enemies, Jer. xlviii. 47. Their future call into the Church, *ib.* Zeph. ii. 9.
- Moladah, Josh. xv. 26. Neh. xi. 26.
- Molech, or *Moloch*, the heathen Kronos, Lev. xviii. 21. Amos v. 26. How children were passed through the fire to him, Lev. xviii. 21. Deut. xii. 31. 2 Kings xvi. 3; xvii. 17; xxi. 6; Isa. lvii. 5. Jer. xvii. 2; xix. 4. Ezek. xvi. 21; xx. 26.
- Monastic institutions of the Papacy spoiled by the Infidel Antichrist, Dan. xi. 43.
- Monconys, *Syria*, cited, Prov. xxv. 23.
- Money, not to be raised to advance works of piety and charity, by means of human vanity and self-conceit, Josh. xvi. 10.
- Montalambert, Count, his indignant protest against Papal idolatry, Zech. xi. 15.
- Montanus, cited, Nah. i. 14.
- Montfaucon, cited, Ezek. ix. 4.
- Month, the, of thirty days, Dan. vi. 7. Babylonish and Egyptian, Jer. lii. 31. The Hebrew: (1) *Abib*, Ex. xii. 2; xiii. 4; xl. 2. Lev. xxv. 8. 2 Chr. xxix. 3. Dan. x. 4: called also *Nisan*, Neh. ii. 1. Esther iii. 7. (2) *Zif*, 1 Kings vi. 37. (3) *Sivan*, Ex. xix. 11. Esther viii. 9. (5) *Ab*, Ezra vii. 8. (6) *Elul*, Neh. vi. 15; viii. 1. (7) *Tisri*, Lev. xvi. 2; xxiii. 24; xxv. 8. Num. xxix. 1. Neh. vii. 73; viii. 1. Ps. lxxxii. p. 129. Consummation of the religious year, Ezra iii. 1. Containing both the great Fast and the great Feast, *v.* 12: called also *Ethanim*, 1 Kings viii. 2, (8) *Bul*, 1 Kings vi. 38. (9) *Chisleu*, Ezra x. 9. Neh. i. 1. Jer. xxxvii. 22. Hagg. ii. 10. Zech. vii. 1. (10) *Tbeth*, Esther ii. 16. (11) *Sebat*, Zech. i. 7. (12) *Adar*, Ezra vi. 15. Esther iii. 7.
- Moon, or *Meni*, a heathen deity, Isa. lxv. 11.
- Moon-ornaments, connected with the worship of Astarté, Judg. viii. 21. Cakes moulded with the moon's image, Jer. xlii. 19.
- Mordecai, his worldliness depicted, Vol. iii. pp. 361—4. Esther ii. 10. His a religion of sullen protests, p. 364. The name connected with Merodach (*see Merodach*), Esther ii. 5. Cared not to return, *v.* 6: like many other rich Jews, Esther iii. 9. Laments, but prays not, Esther iv. 1. Exile teaches him reserve in naming God, and so injures his spiritual life, *v.* 14. In his exaltation faintly foreshadows Christ, Esther vi. 8. As in his speaking peace, Esther x. 3.
- Moro, Sir Thomas, anecdote of, 2 Sam. vi. 14.

- Moreh, perhaps an appellative, Gen. xii. 6. Compare, however, Deut. xi. 30.
- Moresheth, Jer. xxvi. 18. *Moresheth-gath*, Mic. i. 1. 14.
- Moriah, land of, at Jerusalem, rather than at Sichem, Gen. xxii. 2. 4. The Lord seen there, v. 14. Etymology of the word (Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xxvi), including the Divine Name, *Jah*, v. 2. Site of David's sacrifice, 2 Sam. xxiv. 18. 1 Chr. xxii. 1: and of the Temple, 1 Kings vi. 1. 1 Chr. iii. 1. How called "the mount of the congregation," Isa. xiv. 13.
- Moschus, cited, Job xiv. 7. Ezek. viii. 14.
- Mosera (i. e. bond), a place in the district of mount Hor, where Aaron died, and his office passed on to Eleazar: a difficulty examined, Deut. x. 6.
- Moses, his lineage, Ex. ii. 1; vi. 16. "The servant of the Lord," dignity of the title, Deut. xxxiv. 5. Preserved in an ark of papyrus: spiritual sense, Ex. ii. 3. His parents exposed him in faith on God's Providence, *ib.* Derivation of his name, v. 10. Why he slew the Egyptian, v. 12. A type of Christ, Ex. ii. 14. 21; iv. 6. 18. 19; xvii. 11. 16; xxxii. 27. 32. Num. xii. 1. 3. 7. 8; xxxi. 13. 26. 54. Deut. ix. 20. The first person empowered to work miracles, Ex. iv. p. 210. Why made leprous and restored, v. 6. His modesty, *ib.* 10. 13. Num. xii. 3. Meeting with the angel at the inn, explained: its moral, Ex. iv. 24. 25. "Glory over me," his meaning, Ex. viii. 9. No magician, v. 18. His holy boldness, *ib.* 26, 27; x. 26; xxxii. 26: and wrath, Ex. xi. 8. Magnifies his office, not himself, Ex. xi. 3. His life of faith, v. 8. His song in part prophetic, Ex. xv. 17. Sweetening of the waters by means of "the tree," v. 25. Moses smites the rock once, but was not to do so again. Typical significance of the act, as testified by S. Paul, Ex. xvii. 6. "Held up his hand" in prayer, a typical act, v. 11. Order of procedure at Sinai stated, Ex. xxiv. 1. 3. His sprinkling of the blood represents the death of Christ, v. 6. Why half sprinkled on the altar, half on the people. Sacramental significance of the act, *ib.* Sees the pattern of the Tabernacle, Ex. xxv. 9. Performs some exceptional priestly acts before Aaron is consecrated, Ex. xxix. 11. 12. Lev. viii. 19. 20. Hence called a priest, Ps. xcix. 6. Punished idolaters by God's command, Ex. xxxii. 27. His self-devotion, v. 32: and disinterestedness, Num. xiv. 12; xvi. 28. Mediator of the covenant, Ex. xxxiii. 11. Deut. v. 5. Led Israel like a flock, Hos. xii. 13. Why so earnest to see God, Ex. xxxiii. 14. 18. Glory of his countenance: in his statues represented *cornutus* from the Vulgate version, Ex. xxxiv. 29. His veil; its spiritual significance, v. 33. Had access to God for counsel face to face, Lev. xxiv. 12. Num. vii. 89. His kindred, Num. iii. 1. His Psalm, Ps. xc. p. 145. His Song national, his Blessing individual, Deut. xxxiii. 1. His age, Num. xiv. 45. Ps. xc. 10. Union with Aaron figured union of Kingdom and Priesthood in Christ, Num. iii. 88. Tenderness like S. Paul's, Num. xi. 12. His Ethiopian wife hardly Zipporah, Num. xii. 1. Typical of the call of the Gentiles, and murmurs of the Synagogue, *ib.* The "*gradus Mosais*," why above others, *ib.* 7, 8. Wherein his sin consisted, discussed, Num. x. 10, 11. May see the land, not enter it, Num. xxvii. 12. Why God did not relent to him, Deut. xxxii. 51. His burying-place, why hid, Deut. xxxiv. 6.
- Moslem, derivation of, Isa. xlii. 19.
- Mother, reverence to, rather than to father, why enjoined, Lev. xix. 3; xxvii. 3. Has joint control with him over the children, Deut. xxi. 19. Giving the child its name, Judg. xiii. 24. The Jewish nation Christ's mother, Cant. iii. 11. The Church a nursing mother, Cant. vii. 2. 3.
- Mount of Corruption became a mount of combustion, Jer. li. 25.
- Mountains of idolatrous worship, Ezek. xviii. 6. Mountains of opposition removed by God's power, Zech. iv. 7.
- Mounts, i. e. besieging ramparts, Jer. xxxii. 24; xxxiii. 4, 5.
- Mountain country of Judah (Heb. *har*), its limits, Josh. xv. 48. Distinguished from the wilderness of Judah (Heb. *midbar*) v. 61. Suitable for the religious meditation of the priesthood, Josh. xxi. 15. 17.
- Mourning, why forbidden to the priests, Lev. x. 6, 7; xxi. 1. 4. 10: to Nazarites, Num. vi. 7: and to Israel in general, Deut. xiv. 1. Not so to Christians, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 32: save in excess, Lev. xix. 27. Deut. xiv. 1. 1 Chr. vii. 22. See *Death*. Period of mourning, Gen. l. 3. 10. Deut. xxxiv. 8. Ezek. iii. 15. Its attire, Jer. viii. 21. Ezek. xxiv. 17. Mal. iii. 14: and bread, Ezek. xxiv. 17. Mourning women, Jer. ix. 17; xxii. 18. Amos v. 16. Heathenish rites practised by mourners, Jer. xvi. 6, 7. Outward signs of grief and indignation, Ezra ix. 3. Esther iv. 1. Jer. xiv. 2. 3; xli. 5; xlvii. 5.
- Mouse, the Egyptian hieroglyphic denoting pestilence, Isa. xxxvii. 36; lxvi. 17.
- Mouth, of the sword, Prov. xii. 18. Isa. xlix. 2.
- Movers, *Phoenicians*, cited, Gen. ix. 25. 2 Sam. viii. 3.
- 1 Kings v. 1. 6. 11; vii. 15; xiv. 24; xvi. 30-33: xviii. 28. 2 Kings v. 18; x. 25. 26; xvi. 3; xvii. 30. 31; xix. 37; xx. 13; xxi. 3. 1 Chr. iii. 24; iv. 42. 43; vi. p. 179; vii. 15; xix. 17; xxvii. 84; xxviii. 19; xxix. 7. 2 Chr. xxii. 8. Vol. v. Part 2. p. xvi, *notes* 1 and 3. Jer. x. 5; xxviii. p. 64; xli. 9. Ezek. viii. 14; xxvi. p. 215; xxvii. 8. 7. 13. 18.
- Mozah, Josh. xviii. 2. 6.
- Mulberry trees described, 2 Sam. v. 23. How made an appropriate sign of victory and of the Divine favour, v. 24.
- Mules, use of, explained, Gen. xxxvi. 24. 2 Sam. xiii. 29. The king's mule procured Absalom's death, 2 Sam. xviii. 9. Assigned to Solomon, 1 Kings i. 33. Employed for speed, Esther viii. 10.
- Müller, K. O., cited, Job xix. 25. Jonah i. 17.
- Müller, Max., cited, Dan. iii. 2.
- Munster, cited, Joel ii. 23; iii. 2. Hagg. ii. 7.
- Munter, cited, Dan. vii. 4.
- Murder, punishment of death for, a command, not a mere permission, Gen. ix. 6. Man may not abolish it, Num. xxxv. 33. Yet there is in Christ pardon for all sin, Deut. xix. 11.
- Murmuring of Israel, our warning, Num. xi. 1. Its punishment the worse after the Law was given, *ib.* A proof or trial permitted by God, Deut. xxxiii. 8. The murmuring spirit of the nation, Mal. i. 2; iii. 14.
- Musical instruments of the Hebrews described and discriminated, 1 Sam. x. 5. 2 Sam. vi. 5. 1 Kings i. 40; x. 12. 1 Chr. xiii. 8; xv. 16. Job xxi. 12. All included in Ps. cl. 3-5. A false rendering, Eccles. ii. 8. Some invented by David, 1 Chr. xxiii. 5. Amos vi. 5. Music of the Temple, spiritual and intellectual, rather than sensual, 1 Chr. xxv. 1. Danger of musical services without devotion, Amos v. 23. 24. Six kinds of instruments at Babylon distinguished, Dan. iii. 5.
- Muth-labben, explained, Ps. ix. p. 12.
- Mycale, battle of, Zech. ix. 1.
- Myllitta, the Syrian goddess, Dan. xi. 37.
- Myrrh, described, Gen. xxxvii. 25. Ex. xxx. 23. Chief of spices, its properties and relation to Christ's death, Cant. v. p. 145: and burial, Cant. i. 13.
- Myrtle, the lowly, how an emblem of Israel after the return from captivity, Zech. i. 8.
- Mystery of the call of the Gentiles, Isa. xliii. 9.
- Naamah, Josh. xv. 41. Job ii. 11.
- Naaman, how brought to be a true receiver of God's benefit, 2 Kings v. 10. 11. 13. 15. Treated gently as being a fresh convert, v. 19. Taught disinterestedness by Elisha's example, *ib.* His healing an image of the Church working by the Word and Sacraments, *ib.*
- Naarath, Josh. xvi. 7.
- Nabal, like the other fool in the gospel, accounts all his own, not God's, 1 Sam. xxv. 11. 25.
- Nabonassar, era of, B.C. 747, 2 Kings xv. 25. His destruction of the acts of earlier kings, Isa. xxiii. 13.
- Nabonodus, father of Belshazzar, Jer. xxvii. 7; li. 46. His reign and cylinders, Dan. v. 1.
- Nabopolassar, father of Nebuchadnezzar, his weakness, Jer. xlv. 2. His conquest of Assyria, Hab. p. 95.
- Naboth, a type of Christ in his life and character, Vol. iii. p. 80. Hos. i. 11. His sons also slain, 2 Kings ix. 26.
- Nachmanides, cited, Ex. xli. 40.
- Nachon, and Chidon (1 Chr. xiii. 9) not Proper Names, 2 Sam. vi. 6.
- Nadab and Abihu perhaps sinned through wine, Lev. x. 1; xvi. 1; xxii. 2. Punished by that in which they sinned, Lev. x. 2. Their fate a warning against strange doctrine, *ib.* Defilement caused by their bodies, Num. ix. 6.
- Nævina, cited, Jer. vi. 9.
- Nägelsbach, cited, Vol. v. Part 2. p. xv, *notes* 2 and 4. Also *passim* throughout the book of Jeremiah and in Lam. i. 2; ii. 18; iii. 19. 20. 34-36.
- Nahaliel, stream of, its meaning and course, Num. xxi. 19.
- Nahallal, Josh. xix. 15. *Nahalal*, Josh. xxi. 35.
- Nahshon, an ancestor of Christ, Num. i. 7. 1 Chr. ii. 10.
- Nahum, book of, a complement to Jonah, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xiv. Nah. i. 3. Since the repentance of Nineveh was not lasting, he speaks in wrath rather than in mercy, exhibiting the stricter side of God's dealings, *ib.* Connecting link of this book with Micah's, Nah. p. 87; ch. i. 4. Christ, the Avenger of His people, the principal agent in this spiritual prophecy, p. 87. Nahum's significant name (Nah. iii. 7. Hab. p. 95), and date, *ib.* View of the far off future beyond

- the horizon of the first sense, Nah. i. 15. Hab. p. 95. Nineveh, the conqueror of Egypt and Ethiopia, itself overthrown, Nah. iii. 10. 11. 18.
- Nail, its use in tents, applied spiritually in metaphor, Judg. i. 21. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 100. Isa. xxii. 25. Zech. x. 4. Procures shelter from wind and rain, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 91. Eccles. xii. 11.
- Nailoth, not a Proper Name, 1 Sam. xix. 19.
- Naked, used comparatively, not absolutely, 1 Sam. xix. 24.
- Nakedness, the full meaning of the expression stated, Gen. ii. 25. Lev. xviii. 6. Deut. xxiv. 1.
- Name, often equivalent to person, Ex. xx. 7. God's revelation of Himself, Ps. cxxxviii. 2. God sanctifieth His Name, Ezek. xxxvi. 23. His Divine essence, Prov. xviii. 10. The Name absolutely, that of God, Lev. xxiv. 11: glorious and fearful, Deut. xxviii. 58. Also applied to Christ, *ib.* Planting for a Name, Ezek. xxxiv. 29: that One Name into which we are baptized, Zech. xiv. 9.
- Names sometimes given to places by anticipation, Gen. xi. 31; xii. 6. 8; xiv. 7. 14; xxxi. 21; xxxii. 3; xxxvi. 12. Josh. iv. 19. Judg. xv. 9. 1 Sam. iv. 1. Four persons named before their birth, Gen. xvii. 19. Isa. xlv. 28. Names prophetic of the person's destiny, Josh. viii. 28. 1 Kings xi. 26. Names given anew for a new reason, Gen. xxvi. 33. Judg. x. 4. Prescribing a change of another's name an assertion of ownership, 2 Kings xxiii. 34; xiv. 17. Dan. i. 7. Women sometimes renamed on their marriage, Gen. xxvi. 34. A variety of names sometimes given to the same person (2 Sam. xxiii. 8. 2 Kings xii. 21), to indicate various attributes, Gen. ii. 19: or names of cognate meaning, 2 Kings xiv. 21. Some names common to both sexes, 1 Chr. i. 36; iv. 17. Names sometimes belied by acts, Ezek. xi. 1. Names of martyrs and saints suppressed in Scripture, yet written in the Book of Life, 2 Sam. xxiii. 13. 1 Kings iv. 8. 2 Chr. xxvii. 8. Jer. xxvi. 20. Men were wont to inscribe on their persons the names of their gods, generals, or masters, Isa. xlv. 5. The case reversed in Christ, Isa. xlix. 16. The names of Cain's and of Seth's descendants much alike, yet this is no indication of confusion or falsehood. Moral significance of the fact, Gen. iv. 17. Names of evil things hateful to God, Zeph. i. 4. Zech. xiii. 2.
- Naphtali, how a hind let loose, Gen. xlix. 21. His proper place in the list of the tribes, Num. i. 4. Fertility of his country praised by Moses: how spiritually satisfied, Deut. xxxiii. 23. Boundaries of his tribe, within which Christ preached, Josh. xix. 32. Content to dwell with the Canaanites, even in a city of idolatry, Judg. i. 33.
- Naphtubim, located, Gen. x. 18.
- Napier, Sir R., conqueror of Abyssinia, Isa. xviii. 7.
- Natalis Alexander, cited, Gen. v. 1; vii. 2. 8. 9. Josh. ix. p. 30. Judg. xi. 40; xvi. 30. 1 Kings iii. 7. Vol. iii. p. 361, *note* 4. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 74, *note* 3.
- Nathan, (1) the prophet, 2 Sam. vii. 2. His inconsiderate speech (*v.* 3) honestly corrected, *v.* 17. His holy boldness compared with similar cases, 2 Sam. xii. 7. "The holy one," Ps. lxxxix. 19. (2) Son of David, progenitor of Christ, 1 Kings iv. 5. 1 Chr. iii. 5. Ancestor of Salathiel, *v.* 17. A subordinate branch of David's house, Zech. xii. 12, 13.
- Nations, seventy, springing from Noah's three sons, their names and distribution, Gen. x. 1—32. Analogy of Israel, which people was a Microcosm, Deut. xxxii. 8.
- National establishments of true religion, prescribed by God, and a blessed institution, Isa. xlv. 23. Their overthrow a national calamity, but may incidentally minister to the promotion of personal religion, Ezek. xxxiii. 8. They have no claim to reverence, independently of God's appointment, Amos vii. 13.
- Natures, two, of Christ, manifested at Paniel, Gen. xxxii. 24: and at Gilgal, Josh. v. 13; to Manoah, Judg. xiii. 19. Dimly perceived from Job ix. 33; xvi. 21; xvii. 8; xix. 28. 25; xxxiii. 23. Typified by the two birds of the leper's offering, Lev. xiv. 4. 6, and by the two goats on the day of Atonement (see *Atonement*), Lev. xvi. 8. This doctrine the great stumbling-block of the Jews and other monotheists, yet a strong proof of the truth of Christianity, Deut. xiii. 1. Christ's proper humanity proved, Ps. xvi. 9. Isa. vii. 15; xxxii. 2. The two Natures set forth, Ps. xlv. p. 68; *vv.* 6. 7; lxviii. 18; lxxx. 17; lxxxv. p. 135. Cant. v. 14. Isa. xxxi. 2. Jer. xxxi. 6. 6. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xxii. Hagg. ii. 7. Zech. vi. 10—14; viii. 23: and very clearly, Zech. x. 13; xii. 10; xiii. 7.
- Nazarite, vow of, its purpose and spiritual significance, Num. vi. 2. Christian Nazarites, Amos ii. 11. 12. Christ not literally a Nazarite, yet He and His members are so in fact, Num. vi. 2. 8. Judg. xiii. 5. Like Samson the Nazarite we cannot lose our gifts but by our own act, Num. vi. 2. Hair
- the crown of man's glory, *v.* 5. Judg. xiii. 5; xvi. 19: much more of woman's, Num. vi. 2. 8. Paul's action, *v.* 13. The four sacrifices represent the fulness of Christ's One Offering under different aspects, *v.* 14 (see *Sacrifice*). Our chief glory and emblem of strength must be resigned to God, as did Christ at Calvary, *v.* 18. Punctual observances of stated ordinances conduce to the highest degree of spirituality, Judg. xiii. 5. Lesson to the Christian Nazarite, Judg. xvi. 19. Respective deaths of the three Nazarites of New Testament, *v.* 30. Absalom alleged to be a Nazarite, 2 Sam. xiv. 26. Nazarites sullied with sorrow, Lam. iv. 7. Sin of tempting them, Amos ii. 12.
- Neale, Dr. J. M., cited, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. xiv, *notes* 2 and 5. Ps. i. p. 2.
- Nearchus, his fleet, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xii, *note* 6.
- Nebaioth, located, Gen. xxv. 13. Isa. lx. 7. Ezek. xxvii. 13.
- Nebo, site of, Num. xxvii. 12; xxxii. 38. Isa. xv. 2. Jer. xlviii. 1. The idol, Isa. xvi. 1. Jer. xxxix. 9. Dan. i. 7.
- Nebuchadnezzar (or -drezzar, Jer. xxv. 1, &c.), son of Nabopolassar, orthography and meaning of his name, 2 Kings xxiv. 1. His inscriptions at Babylon, Isa. xlv. 1; xlvii. 6. His father's partner in the kingdom when, in Jehoiakim's third year, he set out against Jerusalem (Dan. i. 1), and in his first and Jehoiakim's fourth year (Jer. xxv. 1), B.C. 606, he took it, 2 Kings xxiv. 1. Parallel case of Titus and Vespasian, *ib.* Date of his association in the kingdom, *v.* 12. The strict reckoning followed, Dan. ii. 1. A mere instrument in God's hands, 2 Kings xxiv. 3. 13. Jer. xxv. 11—14. Vol. vi. Part 1, p. vi. His self-deification (Dan. iii. 1. Vol. vi. Part 2, p. xv); summary of his life, *ib.* His arrogance, Hab. i. 7. How called God's servant, Jer. xxv. 9; xxvii. 12; xlix. 19. 38: and sword, Zeph. ii. 12. The seventy years begin with his reign, and the battle of Carchemish, Jer. xxv. 10. 11—14. His prostration to Daniel, why accepted, Dan. ii. 46—49. Probable motive for his self-deification, Dan. iii. 1. His disease not unknown to heathen writers, Dan. iv. pp. 14, 15. Lycanthropy: its period, Dan. iv. 16.
- Nebular hypothesis, somewhat confirmed by the Mosaic record, Gen. i. 5.
- Nebuzar-adan, meaning of his name, 2 Kings xxv. 8. His office, Jer. xxxix. 9. His pious confession, Jer. xl. 2. His conduct to Jeremiah, Jer. xxxix. 13. 14; xl. 1—4.
- Nechiloah, explained, Ps. v. p. 7.
- Neck, its figurative use in Scripture, Prov. i. 9; iii. 3. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 126, *note* 6. Cant. iv. 9: vii. 4. Emblem of dignity or stubbornness, Hab. iii. 13.
- Neginoth, or *neginaab*, explained, Ps. iv. p. 6; lxi. p. 92. Hab. iii. 19.
- Nehemiah (i. e. the comforter, Vol. iii. pp. 295, 6. Isa. xl. 1), his zeal for the Sabbath, Vol. iii. *Intro.* p. xiv, *note* 1. Neh. x. 31; xiii. 15. Ezek. xxii. 26: in remembrance of Jeremiah's language, Neh. xiii. 15. The Sabbath's untold benefit in making known the Scriptures, Vol. iii. p. 299. The Tishathah, Neh. x. 1. Mal. i. 8. The pious courtier, Neh. i. 1: and godly layman, Ezek. xii. 26. His sorrow connected with the hopes inspired by prophecy, Neh. i. 3. His set time probably enlarged, Neh. ii. 6. His wise precautions against attack, Neh. iv. 13. His twelve years' stay at Jerusalem, and liberal spirit, Neh. v. 14. 15. 16. Psalms probably written by him, Ps. cii. p. 158; *v.* 9. His ejaculations for the reward of faith hereafter have prophetic reference to the later Pharisaic spirit of his nation. Unselfishness regards itself *ab extra*, Neh. v. 19; xiii. 14. Assailed by treacherous foes and by false prophets, he commends his just cause to God, Neh. vi. 4—14. His absence in Persia, and the evils that ensued, Neh. xiii. 6. As cleansing the Temple a type of Christ, *vv.* 8, 9. His penal proceedings judicial, not passionate, *v.* 25. His prayer, *v.* 29.
- Nehemiah, book of (see *Esra*, book of). Its unity of authorship vindicated from objections, Neh. i. 4, 5; xii. 11. Its impartiality, Neh. iii. 1. The writer identified with Nehemiah, notwithstanding some change of persons, Vol. iii. p. 300: which is easily accounted for, Neh. i. 1; viii. 9; x. 30; xii. 31. In ancient Canonical lists sometimes included under *Esra*, pp. 300, 325. The list, ch. vii., and public ceremony, ch. viii., a recognition and memorial of Zerubbabel's work a century before, Neh. viii. 1. Noble scene displayed in ch. xii., Vol. iii. p. 298. The list in ch. xi. is carried down a century later than that in 1 Chr. ix., Neh. xi. 4—6. Latest date in this book is B.C. 404, Neh. xii. 11. List of commentators, p. 300. Its best is Malachi, Neh. xiii. 9, in whose book this one really closes, *v.* 31.
- Neith, the Egyptian Athena, enters into composition of many Egyptian names, Gen. xli. 45. Jer. vii. 18. Her worship, Ex. ix. 8; xii. 12.
- Nelson, R., cited, Mal. i. 11, p. 160.

- Nemi, lake of, "speculum Dianæ," Cant. vii. 4.
- Nephew, in the Authorized version of the Bible, means only grandson, Judg. xii. 14. Job xviii. 19. Isa. xiv. 22.
- Nephtoi, Josh. xv. 9.
- Nergal, whence derived, 2 Kings xvii. 30. The Assyrian war-god, Jer. xxxix. 3. Nah. ii. 12.
- Nero, anecdote of, Amos vi. 6.
- Nethinims, derivation of, Ezek. iii. 17. Their functions, Ezra ii. 43; viii. 20. Neh. iii. 26. See *Gibeonites*.
- Netophathi, or *Netophath*, 1 Chr. ix. 16. Neh. xii. 28. Jer. xl. 8.
- Neumann, cited, Vol. v. Part 2. pp. vii, note 3; xii, note 10. Jer. ii. 34; iii. 1; v. 7. 8; xxvii. 1; xl. 5; xlv. 20; xlix. 11. Lam. p. 139, note 4.
- Newcome, Arobbp., cited, Zech. ix. p. 136.
- Newton, Bp., cited, Gen. ix. 27; xxvii. 29. Isa. xiii. 8. Dan. ii. 40; vii. 5; viii. 8; xi. 7. 18. Nah. ii. 1.
- Next Kinsman (see *Avenger*) of Ruth, his selfish irresolution, Ruth iv. 4. Like those willing to help the Church only so long as it suits them. What he lost by it, *ib.* Ready to redeem the inheritance to his own profit, by purchasing the three interests upon it, but not to wed the holy spouse, *vv.* 5. 6. Ceremony of the shoe, of what emblematical, *v.* 8. This old custom an enlargement of the Levitical law, yet grounded on it, *v.* 7.
- Nibhaz, 2 Kings xvii. 31.
- Nicander, cited, Job xl. 19.
- Nice, council of, the number of Fathers composing it, Gen. xiv. 14. Its creed, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. x, note 15.
- Nicephorus, cited, Ps. xxxiv. p. 47.
- Nicodemus, a type of courageous confessors who were once fearful, Isa. xxxii. 4.
- Nicolaitans, doctrine of, dissuading from martyrdom, Ps. cxli. 4.
- Nicolas, Sir H., cited, Dan. viii. 9.
- Niebuhr, cited, 2 Kings xix. 12. Isa. xxiii. 13. Jer. xxxvi. 22; xlv. 30; li. 13. 27. Ezek. xxv. 2. Dan. v. 1. Nah. iii. 18.
- Niebuhr, Marcus von, cited, Isa. xxxvii. 37. Jer. xlvii. 1; xlix. 28. 34. Jonah i. 2; iii. 3; iv. 11. Nah. ii. 1.
- Nile, the, under what name worshipped in Egypt, Gen. xli. 1. Ex. iv. 9; vii. 17. Why Pharaoh was met on its banks, Ex. vii. 15. Its wholesome waters, *v.* 18; and abundance of fish, *ib.* Num. xi. 9. Isa. xix. 9. Its inundation, Job xl. 23. Jer. xlv. 7. 8. "Flood of Egypt," Amos viii. 8. Called also "the sea," Job xli. 31. Isa. xix. 5. Nah. iii. 8. See *Sihor*.
- Nimrim, located, Isa. xv. 6. Jer. xlviii. 34.
- Nimrod, a descendant of Cush, Gen. x. 8. His power and violence, *vv.* 9. 11. Connected with Nineveh, *v.* 11. Land of, Mic. v. 6. His supposed share in building the tower of Babel, Gen. xi. 4.
- Nineveh, site and modern discoveries there, Gen. x. 11. 12. 2 Kings xix. 36. Nah. iii. 18. Its fertilizing pool, Nah. ii. 8. How three days' journey through it, Jonah iii. 3. State of the city in Jonah's time, *vv.* 6. 7. Plan of its four component cities, Jonah i. 2. Its population, Jonah iv. 11. Precise date of its fall uncertain, 2 Kings xxiii. 29. Nah. ii. 1: about the end of Josiah's reign, Hab. p. 95. In Nahum's time had relapsed from its repentance in Jonah's, Nah. i. 3. Its intemperance (Nah. ii. 5) and revelry the immediate causes of its fall, *v.* 10. The inundation turned against it, Nah. ii. 6. Its cruelty, Nah. iii. 1, and treachery, *v.* 4. Representative of worldly power opposed to God, *v.* 11. See *Asshur*.
- Nisroch, the idol, how represented, 2 Kings xix. 37.
- Nitre, i. e. natron, or mineral alkali, carbonate of soda, Prov. xxv. 20. Opposed to vegetable soap, Jer. ii. 22.
- No, Egyptian Thebes, Jer. xlv. 25. Ezek. xxix. 10; xxx. 14. *No-amon*, on both sides the Nile, Nah. iii. 8.
- Noadiah, the false prophetess, Neh. vi. 14.
- Noah, how a type of Christ (Isa. liv. p. 157; *vv.* 10. 11): order of his sons' births discussed, Gen. v. 29. 32; x. 21. Baptized in the waters of the Flood, Gen. vii. 16: which shall never cover the Ark of the Church, Isa. liv. 9. 10. 11. Seven traditional precepts delivered to his sons, Gen. ix. 4. His drunkenness possibly not blameworthy, *v.* 21. Noah and Job as devout Gentiles, specified with Daniel, each of the three representing a class, and being a signal example of piety, Ezek. xiv. 14. See *Flood*.
- Nob, abode of the Tabernacle, 1 Sam. vii. 2; xxi. 1; Isa. x. 32. Its conjectured site, Ps. lii. 8.
- Noetians, their error, Ex. xx. 3.
- Noldius, cited, Gen. i. 2; iv. 23; v. 32. Ex. iv. 25; vi. 2. 3. Num. xxiv. 22. Judg. viii. 27. Jer. li. 58. Ezek. xx. 4.
- Noph (see *Memphis*), Isa. xix. 13. Jer. ii. 16; xlv. 1; xlv. 14. Ezek. xxx. 10; xxx. 13. 16.
- North (Heb. *mezarim*, Job xxxvii. 9), the Hebrew symbol of evil and darkness, Lev. i. 11. Deut. xi. 29. Ps. xlviii. 2. Ezek. i. 4; iii. 12. *Retrospect* pp. 278; 288. Joel ii. 20. The region whence came the Chaldeans, Jer. i. 14; viii. 16; x. 22; xxi. 8. Ezek. i. 4; xi. 3. Joel ii. 20: and the Medes, Jer. i. 3: whether the ten tribes had been carried captive, Jer. iii. 12. The King of the north means the King of Syria, in reference to Palestine, Dan. xi. 5. 40. See *South*.
- Nose, its various senses in Scripture, Cant. vii. 4. 8. Contraction and relaxation of the nostrils figuratively applied, Isa. xlviii. 9. Ezek. viii. 17.
- Novatian heretics, pure in their own eyes, Prov. xxx. 14.
- Numbers, round, when the census of Israel was taken, not merely approximate, but a symbol of the Church's symmetry and fulness, Num. i. 21. See *Arithmetic*.
- Numbers, book of, summary of its contents, Vol. i. Part 1. *Introd.* pp. xxxv—vi. Time when the numbering took place, Num. i. 1. Religion first provided for, then civil polity, *v.* 2. God's Church militant, *vv.* 3. 20. Num. v. vi. might seem better placed in Leviticus, but the several books are only parts of one work, Num. v. 1. Deut. xxxi. 9. Each book assumes an acquaintance with those preceding it, Num. v. 8; vi. 23. Each supplementary to and pre-supposing the other, Num. xv. 22. Portions of the book not written at the very time spoken of, Num. ix. 22. See *Pentateuch*.
- Numerals, transcriptional errors in them are common in all kinds of manuscripts, Ex. xiv. 6, 7. 1 Sam. vi. 19; xlii. 5. 2 Chr. xxii. 2. No reason exists for suspecting such errors in the chronology of the Judges, Ruth iv. 20.
- Numerical majorities are no test of God's truth, Judg. vii. 2. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 114. 1 Kings xxii. 8. They who stand for God ("the little flock") are "the people," the rest but cypheers, Judg. vii. 8. 12.
- Nursing mothers of Scripture proposed for an example, Gen. xxi. 7. Cp. Gen. xxxv. 8. 1 Sam. i. 23. Weaning long deferred, *v.* 24. Hos. i. 8. Nursing fathers of the Church should be wise and loving, Isa. xlix. 23; lx. 16.
- Nuts, i. e. walnuts (Heb. and Persian, *egoz*), emblems of the Church planted in heathen lands, Cant. vi. 11.
- Nyanza, Albert, lake of, Job xl. 15.
- Oath, when lawful, Gen. xxi. 24. Ex. xxii. 11. Num. v. 19. Its three concomitants, Jer. iv. 2. An act of worship, Deut. vi. 13. Ps. lxxiii. 11. Jer. iv. 2. A false or unrighteous oath, Eccles. ix. 2. Zech. v. 3, 4. Mal. iii. 5. Whether imposed by the Pope or by others, Jer. iv. 2. God sweareth by Himself, Gen. xxii. 16. "By the life of Pharaoh," no oath, Gen. xlii. 15. Raah swearing, Lev. v. 4. Its consequences evaded by violence and equivocation, Judg. xxi. 22. Sin increased, if men keep silent when adjured, Lev. v. 1. An oath must be kept, though extorted by fraud, as that made to the Gibeonites, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 29. Josh. ix. 15. Job's form of swearing, Job xxvii. 2. David's compared with Herod's, 1 Sam. xxv. 22. Another form, 1 Kings ii. 23. "Oaths of the tribes" explained, Hab. iii. 9. The Church hath no such power of absolving from oaths as certain Councils claim for it and the Pope, Ezek. xvii. 15. 19.
- Obadiah, the prophet, his name significant (Vol. vi. Part 2. p. 57), rather imitated by Jeremiah than the reverse. Vol. v. Part 2. p. ix, note 2. Jer. xxviii. 22; xlix. 7. 9. Obad. p. 57. Monograph against Edom, as typical of an unbrotherly and uncharitable spirit in the Church's natural allies, a phase of Anti-christianism, Vol. vi. Part 2. pp. xiii, xiv. 57. How fulfilled, Obad. 2. Linked on to Amos by a word (Edom) expanding the prophecy, p. 57. His date and proper place in the canon, *ib.* Cites Joel and Amos, *v.* 17. Never uses the word Elohim: why, p. 57. A prophetic warning against Edom's hostility to Israel, not a narrative of the past, *vv.* 11. 12. Enlarges upon Joel's predictions of the extent of Christ's kingdom, *v.* 20: and that by means of the Apostles and preachers of the Gospel as saviours, *v.* 21. See *Edom*.
- Obed-edom, his courage and faith in receiving the Ark (see *Ark, in the Tabernacle*), 2 Sam. vi. 11. A blessing on him, 1 Chr. xxvi. 4. No chronological difficulty in regard to his grandsons, *ib.* His family, 2 Chr. xxv. 24.
- Oblation, the prayer of, in the primitive Liturgies, partly framed on David's Eucharistic supplication, 1 Chr. xxix. 11. 14.
- Oboth, in the Arabs, its location and meaning. Num. xxi. 10; xxxiii. 43.
- Oded, (1) 2 Chr. xv. 1. (2) A prophet, 2 Chr. xxviii. 9.
- Oeheler, cited, Dan. v. 1.
- Oetinger, cited, Prov. xxvii. 17.

- Offertory, applicable to the maintenance of the clergy, Lev. i. 6; vii. 7. To be gathered from rich and poor alike, Lev. i. 14. Free will offerings for the cost of Divine Service, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 85.
- Officers, seven classes of in the Empire of Babylon discriminated, Dan. iii. 2.
- Oholah and Oholabah, symbolic names, explained, Ezek. xxiii. 4.
- Oil, its typical significance of spiritual grace, Gen. xxviii. 18. Ex. xxv. 31—39; xxx. 25. Lev. ii. 1; xiv. 17. 1 Kings i. 39. Zech. iv. 2. Mal. i. 11. Formed part of the daily offering, Mic. vi. 7. Its absence noted, Num. v. 15. The High Priest consecrated by anointing, Ex. xxix. 7. Ps. cxxxiii. 2. See *Anointing*. The Spirit of Love is the unction from the Holy One, Ps. cxxxiii. 2. Christ's name as ointment, Cant. i. 3. The oil of joy, Isa. lxi. 3: of grace, Ezek. xxxii. 14: of gold, Zech. iv. 12. Two "sons of oil," of what typical, Vol. vi. Part 2. pp. xix. 121. Zech. iv. 11: whether of Christ's Priesthood and Monarchy, or of the Old and New Testaments, Zech. iv. 11—14; vi. 13.
- Oken, cited, Jonah i. 17.
- Old age, its sorrows, Job xiv. 21. 22, due to sin: Josh. xiv. 10, 11. Conquests won by aged believers, *ib.* If holy, it should be honoured, 1 Kings ii. 6. Solomon's picture not one of unmingled gloom, Eccles. xii. 6. To be reckoned by wisdom not by years, Isa. lxxv. 20. Regarded as a blessing, Zech. viii. 4.
- Oliver Cromwell, his guilty fears, Job xv. 21—23.
- Olive, mount of, its connexion both with David and with Christ, 2 Sam. xv. 30. Site of Solomon's idolatrous worship, 1 Kings xi. 5. 7. The mount of Corruption, 2 Kings xxiii. 13. Scene of Ezekiel's vision of the glory of God, on the site of Christ's Ascension, Ezek. xi. 22, 23. Titus began the siege of Jerusalem on this spot, Zech. xiv. 4. As Christ ascended thence, so there it may please Him to stand in glory, Zech. xiv. 4, 5. Symbolically represented as cleft asunder by an earthquake, *ib.*
- Ollivant, Bp., cited, Gen. ii. 4; p. 14.
- Olshausen, characterized, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. x, note 1.
- Olympiodorus, described, Job xli. 1. Cited, Job i. 1. 4. 7; iii. 8; xxvi. 13; xxxii. p. 70; xxxiii. 8—10; xxxviii. 32; xl. 15, 16; xli. 1. 5. 13. 24. 30, 31; xlii. 13. 14. Prov. v. 3; vii. 26. Jer. xvii. 11.
- Omer (not *homer*), a measure filled by the grains of one sheaf, about four English pints, Ex. xvi. 36. Num. xxviii. 5. Its exact definition necessary, and no interpolation, Ex. xvi. 36. See *Measures*.
- Omission, sins of, first named, Num. xv. 22.
- Omri, regarded as the great founder of a dynasty, 1 Kings xvi. 16. 2 Kings viii. 26. 2 Chr. xxii. 2. Builds Samaria, 1 Kings xvi. 24. His statutes, Mic. vi. 16.
- On, or *Beth-shemesb* (which see), Heliopolis, described, Gen. xli. 45. Jer. xliii. 13. Or *Aven*, Ezek. xxx. 17.
- One to another, the Hebrew idiom expressing that notion explained, Ex. xxvi. 3. The phrase indicates the unity of the Church, *ib.* "One in the midst," how applicable to the Roman Pontiff, Isa. lxvi. 17.
- Ono, 1 Chr. viii. 12. Neh. vi. 2; xi. 35.
- Onomasticon, the, cited, 1 Sam. xxii. 5. 2 Sam. vi. 10. Jer. xlviii. 32. 34.
- Ophel, site of, 2 Chr. xxvii. 8; xxxiii. 14. Neh. iii. 26; xi. 21. Its derivation, Hab. ii. 4. "The tower that lieth out," Neh. iii. 26. "The forts," Isa. xxxii. 14.
- Ophni, Josh. xviii. 24.
- Ophrah, in Benjamin, Josh. xviii. 28. 1 Sam. xiii. 17. A second, Judg. vi. 11.
- Ophir, its location, Gen. x. 29. In South Arabia, 1 Kings ix. 28; x. 14; xxii. 48. Job xxii. 24. Spiritual significance of Solomon's traffic there, 1 Kings ix. 28.
- Oppert, Dr. J., cited, 2 Kings x. 32; xv. 19. 2 Chr. xxxii. 1; xxxiii. 11. Isa. x. 8. 9. 28—32; xiv. 8. 14; xv. p. 45; xviii. p. 51; xx. 1. 5. 6; xxi. 11. 13; xlyi. 1; xlvii. 5. Jer. li. 13. 27. 44. Ezek. iv. 1. Dan. iii. 1; iv. 30. Nah. iii. 10.
- Opportunity, that for doing good short, ere the night come, Eccles. xi. 8.
- Optatus, S., cited, Num. xxv. 7.
- Oracle, the (Heb. *debir*), a spot in the Temple, 1 Kings vi. 5. 20. 2 Chr. iv. 20; v. 9. Divine utterance (Heb. *qolm*), Ps. xxxvi. 1. Isa. lvi. 8. Heathen oracles often delivered in dark caves, Isa. xlv. 19; lxx. 4.
- Order prescribed in the Church, Num. i. 52; vii. 11; xvi. 46. Three orders of clergy in the Old Testament as in the New, Num. iii. 9; viii. 7; xviii. 2. Jer. xxxiii. 18—22. Possibly prefigured, Josh. xviii. 4.
- Origen, characterized, Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* pp. xi. note 2; xix. Deut. xiii. 1. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 123, note 3. Connected with Egypt, Ps. lxxviii. 31. Cited, Vol. i. Part 1. *Pref.* pp. xi, notes 4 and 8. 37. Gen. i. 29; xix. 32; xxi. 8. 19; xxii. 8; xxv. 11. 23. 24; xlix. 1. 3. 4. 8. 9. 10. 11. Vol. i. Part 1. p. 234. Ex. xiv. 23; xv. 25. 27; xvi. 5; xviii. 2. 3. Vol. i. Part 1. p. 289. Ex. xxv. 17; xxxiv. 29. 33. Vol. i. Part 2. p. 1. Lev. vi. 18. Vol. i. Part 2. p. 32. Lev. xi. 13; xii. 2; pp. 38. 48. Lev. xvi. 29 (his date); xix. 26. Num. i. 3; iii. 39; xii. 1. 14; xvi. 38; xvii. 8; xviii. 12; xxi. 16; xxii. 20. 22. 28; xxiii. 24; xxiv. 2. 9; xxv. 1. 7; xxvii. 15; xxviii. 2; xxxi. 2; xxxii. 20—33. Deut. i. 3; xiii. 1; xiv. 6; xxi. 11. 19; xxiv. 6; xxvii. 12; xxviii. 13; xxxiii. 2. 7. Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xviii, notes 4 and 6. Josh. i. 12; ii. 18. 19; iii. 7. 16; iv. 10; v. 2. 9. 13. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 18. Josh. vi. 5; vii. 21; viii. 29. 30—35. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 30. Josh. x. 7. 42; p. 38; xi. 1; xiii. 1; xiv. 10, 11; xv. 63; xix. 49; xxii. p. 68; xxiv. 30. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 80, note 7. Judg. i. 1; ii. 22. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 91. Judg. iii. 11. 12. 29; iv. 23; v. 1; pp. 110. 114. Judg. xv. 4; pp. 158. 160, note 8. Ruth iii. 9. Vol. ii. Part 2. p. vii, note 1. 1 Sam. xxviii. 11, 12. 2 Kings xxi. 16. Vol. iii. p. 325. Job i. 1. 11; xix. 26; xl. 8; xli. 1. 5. Ps. xxii. 20; xxiii. p. 32; xxvii. p. 37; v. 5; xxxv. p. 49; xl. 6; xlvii. 5; xlviii. 13, 13; xlix. 14; lx. 1; lxi. 2; lxx. 9. 12; lxxvi. p. 97; lxxix. 23; cxxvii. 2; cxlvii. 13; cxlix. 5; cl. 3—5. Prov. v. 15; vii. 26. Vol. iv. Part 3. pp. 123; 127, note 1. Cant. i. 2. 3. 6. 14; ii. 15; iv. 3; vii. 11. Isa. ii. 23; iv. 1; vi. 1; xi. 6—9; xix. 1; xxxii. 20; xlviii. 16; lii. 13—15; lxiii. 1. Jer. i. 2. 3. 5; xiii. 11; xxxvi. 3; l. 8. 23; li. 7. Lam. p. 138; ch. iii. 5. Ezek. i. 1; vii. 10. 27; xviii. 14; ix. 4; xiv. 14; xvi. 4. 53. 63; xvii. 23; xxv. 10; xxviii. p. 221. *Retrospect*, p. 278, note 7. Hos. vi. 2. Hab. iii. 2. Zech. iii. 4. Mal. iv. 5.
- Original sin, a consequence of man's fall, Job xiv. 4. Eccles. vii. 29; viii. p. 110. Causes man to be impure, in birth, disease, and death, Vol. i. Part 2. pp. 36, 37. Hence Christ's birthday alone is kept in the Church, Lev. xii. 2. 3. Why it should be confessed as personal guilt, Ps. li. 5. Its miserable condition, Ezek. xvi. 3. 4.
- Orion (Heb. *cecil*), the impious hunter Nimrod, Job ix. 9; xxxviii. 31. Isa. xlii. 10. Amos v. 8.
- Ormuzd, the Persian deity, Esther iii. 2. Dan. vi. 7.
- Osander, cited, Deut. xxxiii. 1. Job xiv. 22. Cant. ii. 10. Isa. lxx. 9.
- Ostrich, the, why called *koropyes*, the impious. Its description and habits, as contrasted with the stork (Ps. civ. 17), Job xxxix. 13. 14. 16. 17. 18. Lam. iv. 8.
- Othniel, of Judah, 1 Chr. iv. 13: first Judge of Israel, compared to S. Peter, the chief apostle: Babylonia also with Rome, Judg. iii. 10.
- Ouches, the word explained, Ex. xxviii. 11.
- Outram, cited, Lev. iii. 1.
- Ovid, his primitive tradition respecting the creation, Gen. i. 26. Cited, Gen. xli. 4. 2 Sam. xi. 1; xliii. 16. Neh. iv. 17. Job xxvi. 7; xxix. 18. Prov. vi. p. 12; v. 13; ix. 17, Eccles. iii. 2. Dan. iv. 16. Hab. ii. 6. Zeph. ii. 2.
- Owl, the, or rather Ostrich, Job xxx. 29. Isa. xlii. 21; xxxiv. 13; xliii. 20. Mic. i. 8.
- Ox, the, an emblem of holy labour, 1 Kings vii. 27—39. 2 Chr. iv. 3: especially in the ministry, 1 Kings vii. 25. Eccles. xii. 11. Isa. xxxii. 20. A clean animal, as opposed to the ass, *ib.* The wild ox, or antelope, Isa. li. 26. Sacred ox (*Apis*) of Egypt, Jer. xlv. 15. Egypt, the fair heifer (*Io*), v. 20. Mystic exposition of, Hab. iii. 2.
- Oxymoron, the figure exemplified, Lam. i. 15. Zech. ix. 1.
- Padan, or *Padan-aram*, or *Aram*, location of, Gen. xxv. 20. Num. xxiii. 7.
- Pagnini, cited, Joel ii. 23. Zech. vii. 2.
- Painting the face, an Eastern custom, 2 Kings ix. 30. Prov. vi. 25. Jer. iv. 30. Ezek. xxiii. 40: with *stibium*, Job xlii. 14. Isa. liv. 11.
- Palestina, Ex. xv. 14. Isa. xiv. 29. 31; or *Philistia*, Ps. lxx. 8, the country of the Philistines. See *Philistines*.
- Palestine, or the Holy Land, its chief districts, Jer. xvii. 26. Not much larger than Devonshire and Cornwall, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. viii. Though of narrow limits and scanty population, Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. ix, yet it is to the spiritual world, what Attica was to the intellectual, a proof of the superiority of mind over matter, of spirit over sense, p. xii, and note 2: enabling us to contemplate the workings of Divine Power concentrated as in a focus, p. xiii. How an *εμφαδὸς γῆς*, Isa. xlii. p. 36. Its harvests, Josh. v. 11 (see *Rain*). Judg. xv. 1. Ruth i. 22. Its partridges, 1 Sam. xxvi. 20.

- Its sycamore trees, now rare, 1 Kings x. 27. Its vast population in David's age, 1 Chr. xxi. 5. Why called "the pleasant land," Dan. viii. 9. Zech. vii. 14: "the glorious land," Dan. xi. 16. 41. God's threatenings upon it accomplished both physically and spiritually, Deut. xxix. 23.
- Palimpsest, or *codex rescriptus*, an emblem of the present state of the book of nature, bleared and blotted by the enemy's hand, Gen. iii. 17.
- Palindromy of Isaiah, Isa. i. 30.
- Palladius, cited, Ezek. iv. 1.
- Palm-branches, figures of holy triumph, 1 Kings vii. 36. Suggestive of the feast of Tabernacles, 1 Kings vi. 29. Vitality of the palm-tree in the wilderness may have given rise to the fable of the phoenix, Job xiv. 7. Ps. xcii. 12. No reference to it in Job xxix. 18.
- Palm, the, of the open hand, a symbol of free grace, Ezek. Retrospect, p. 279.
- Palmer, Dr. E., of Lincoln, cited, Dan. iv. 16.
- Pannag, Ezek. xxvii. 17.
- Panthemism, the world's religion, Gen. xxi. 53. 2 Kings xvii. 29. Its refutation, Deut. vi. 4. Jer. xiv. 22. The disease of some great wits, 1 Kings xi. p. 45. Idolatry first steals in by means of an equivocal syncretism, Judg. viii. 33. 1 Kings iii. 16—27. Zeph. i. 5. Mixed worship ends in the abolition of the true, 2 Kings xvi. 15. Cp. Ezra iv. 3. Put to flight in times of extreme danger, Jonah i. 6. Micah's a religion of compromise: his domestic pantheon, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 81. Judg. xvii. 3. Baal's altar must be thrown down before God's is built, Judg. vi. 25.
- Papacy, the, a spiritual Nile or Euphrates, Ex. vii. 17. An Egypt, Dan. xi. 40. 42. 43. The little horn, Dan. vii. 8. Its mysterious power, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xv. Spoiled by the Infidel Antichrist, Dan. xi. 43. See *Pope*.
- Papyrus Nilotica*, cyperus or bulrush, described, Ex. ii. 3. Job viii. 11. Isa. xviii. 2. Ships of reed (Heb. *ebek*), Job ix. 26. Instrumental in preserving both the life and writings of Moses, Ps. lxxviii. 30.
- Parable (Heb. *mashal*), a divinely-inspired utterance, Num. xxi. 27; xxiii. 7. Job xxvii. 1. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. xi, and *note* 3. Prov. i. 1. Hab. ii. 6: relating to deep mysteries, Job xxix. 1. Those of the Old Testament are preparatory to Christ's teaching, 2 Sam. xii. 1. 1 Kings iv. 32. Isa. xxviii. 23—29. Jewish history rightly so called, Ps. lxxviii. 2. The term why applicable to a prophecy against Babylon, Isa. xiv. 4. Elicits self-condemnation from sinners, 1 Kings xx. 35—42: and tests men's tempers and dispositions, Ezek. xi. 49. See *Fable*, *Proverb*.
- Paradox, a noble, Prov. xvi. 17: a happy, Prov. xx. 30: an evangelical, Isa. ii. 2; x. 27.
- Parah, Josh. xviii. 23.
- Paran, wilderness of, Gen. xxi. 21. Deut. xxxiii. 2. Hab. iii. 3. *El-paran*, Gen. xiv. 6. Its geographical position, Num. x. 12; xii. 16. 1 Sam. xxv. 1. 1 Kings xix. 4. Its northern district also called *Zin*, Num. xiii. 21. Deut. i. 1.
- Parbar, 1 Chr. xxvi. 18.
- Parmenio, Alexander's general, Zech. ix. 1.
- Partridge, its alleged habits, Jer. xvii. 11.
- Parvaim, the word discussed, 2 Chr. iii. 6.
- Pascal, *Pensées*, cited, Gen. v. 32.
- Pashur, his rank and parentage, Jer. xx. 1. His name changed, v. 8.
- Passover, the, origin of the name, Ex. xii. 11. Reference to it, Isa. xxi. 5. Celebrated the birth of the Jewish nation, Ex. xii. 2. Proved to be typical of Christ, Vol. i. Part 1. p. 234. Isa. liii. 7. He, our Passover (Ex. xii. 2) was murdered by those who were in the act of keeping it, Ps. xxy. 16; lviii. 9. This was the season both of the Jews' great sin and of their punishment, Hos. v. 7. The Passover now abolished in the letter, not in the spirit, Ex. xii. 6. 14. In the judgment of the Church of England the Passover is spiritually perpetuated in the Lord's Supper, Vol. i. Part 1. p. 234. The neglect of which is a sin the same in kind as to refuse to eat the Passover, Ex. xii. 15. A lamb or kid to be taken for a household of not less than ten, v. 3. Num. ix. 2. Why of the first year, Ex. xii. 5. "In the evening," explained, v. 6. Blood on the door-post typical of Christ's redemption, vv. 7. 13. Bread why to be unleavened, vv. 8. 15. Ex. xxiii. 18. Why no bone was to be broken, v. 46. Only one Passover kept in the wilderness, Num. ix. 2. Not many lambs left after it, Num. xi. 22. Thenceforward in abeyance during the wandering, Num. xxviii. 16. No servile work might be done on the first and seventh days, the holy convocations, Lev. xxiii. 7. Time of barley harvest, the wave-sheaf being offered on the 16th of Abib, v. 11: before which consecration it might not be eaten, v. 14. Type of the Resurrection of Christ, the First-fruits, v. 11. The offerings of that day foreshadow the Holy Eucharist, v. 13. Questions regarding the number of required victims, and the work devolving on only three officiating priests, Num. ix. 2. Supplementary passover in the second month for those unavoidably absent, v. 10. 2 Chr. xxx. 2. Its institution repeated with some additions, Deut. xvi. 2. All great national movements henceforth began with keeping it, Josh. v. 10. Fullest account of that of Josiah, just before God cast away His people, 2 Chr. xxxv. 1. 18. The modern Jews cannot keep a true Passover, Num. ix. 10. Those of Hezekiah and Josiah specially described, as just preceding the two dispersions of the nation, and leading the faithful mind to spiritual communion with Christ, 2 Kings xxiii. 21. That in Ezekiel's vision a continual feast, the offering of the True Passover, Ezek. xlv. 21.
- Past tense, the, used to denote the certainty of a future event, Num. xxiv. 17. Ps. cx. 5. 6; cxxxvii. 8. Jer. xxxiii. 4. 5. Wrongly set in the English version for the future, Obad. p. 57; vv. 11. 12. Present would be preferable to future, Hab. i. 7.
- Pastors, Christian, must ever be hated by the world, Gen. xli. 34. Those slighted by the world may prevail with God, Joel. ii. 16. Care for them in Christian states, Gen. xlvii. 22. Importance to theologians not to be exempt from the pastoral care, Mal. ii. 7. Their preaching, without God's Spirit, as the mere jawbone of an ass, Judg. xv. 17. Pastoral care of the Church, prospered by Christ the Shepherd waiting at the water-troughs of His Word and Sacraments, Cant. vii. 5. Pastors bound to warn of the approach of danger, Ezek. iii. 17, and to reclaim men from heresy, Ezek. xxxiv. 4. See *Clergy*. The term sometimes used of civil rulers, Jer. xxxiii. p. 50. Ezek. xxxiv. 2. 10. 17.
- Pathros, i.e. Upper Egypt, Isa. xi. 11. Jer. xlv. 1. Ezek. xxx. 14.
- Pathrusim, located, Gen. x. 13.
- Patience, the, of God's people, tried to reward them that are steadfast, Hagg. ii. 1.
- Patriarchs, their failings involve something figurative. The main defect of their moral character, Gen. xxvi. 7; xxvii. 19. Jacob's sons, twelve, like the Apostles; the two bodies compared, Gen. xxix. 35; xxxiv. 25—31; xxxv. 18. Successive, though varying, types of Christ from Abraham downwards, Gen. xxxiv. 1.
- Patrick, Bp., cited, Gen. i. 6; ii. 9; xvii. 10, 11; xxviii. 19. Ex. vi. 2, 3. Deut. vi. 4; xxxiii. 17. Josh. viii. 30—35. 1 Sam. vi. 19; vii. 16; xxvi. 11. 2 Sam. v. 8; xviii. 9; xxii. p. 122. 1 Kings xi. p. 45. 2 Kings xvii. 8. 14; xxiii. 5. 6. 27. 30. 1 Chr. i. 17; ii. 6; iii. 24; iv. 9; ix. 22; xxiii. 29. 2 Chr. iii. 1; vii. 1; xix. 11; xx. 6; xxii. 2; xxiv. 3; xxx. 1; xxxv. 8; xxxvi. 8. 9. Neh. x. 34. Job xxxii. p. 71.
- Paulinus, cited, Job viii. 14. Ps. xxxi. 22.
- Paulus Aegineta, cited, Dan. iv. 16.
- Paulus, cited, Zech. ix. p. 136.
- Pausanias, cited, Gen. xxviii. 19. Isa. xlii. 19.
- Peace, religious, what it comprises, Isa. xlvi. 22; liii. 5. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xvii, *note* 8. Mic. v. 5. It prevailed in the world when Christ came, Mic. iv. 3. Hagg. ii. 9.
- Peace offering, described, Ex. xx. 24. Lev. iii. 1. 1 Sam. ix. 13. Eucharistic in its character, Ex. xxiv. 5. Lev. iii. 1. 1 Sam. x. 8; xi. 15. What is signified thereby, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 1. Lev. iii. 1. Deut. xxvii. 6, 7. Part eaten by the offerer when feasting on the sacrifice, Lev. iii. 1; viii. 30. 1 Sam. i. 4, 25. 1 Kings viii. 63. 2 Chr. xxx. 22; xxxv. 13: which portion Eli's sons took by force, 1 Sam. ii. 13. When to be offered: why fourth in order after the sin-offering, burnt offering, and meat-offering, Lev. iii. 1. Cp. Lev. ix. 4: as being a consummation of the others, Num. vi. 18. A proper analogue to the Eucharist, both as a sacrifice and as a feast of love, Lev. iii. 1. Also as a thank-offering: this Levitical Law reading like an Eucharistic homily, Lev. vii. 11. 12. Leavened bread to be offered by itself; the typical sense of this requirement may perhaps have a prophetic meaning in regard to the Eucharistic controversy, v. 13. The remainder to be burnt on the third day, v. 17. The cup a part of the offering, Ps. cxvi. 13. Guilt of receiving unworthily, Lev. vii. 21. This called the sacrifice of perfecting or of salvation, Lev. viii. 22. Offered at Pentecost for the whole congregation, Lev. xxiii. 19.
- Peacock, the, this word seems rightly rendered only in 1 Kings x. 22. The name Eastern, *ib*. How the birds came into the West, *ib*. Solomon's concern for such things a token of moral degeneracy, *ib*. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 86, *note* 1.
- Pearson, Bp., characterized, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. x. Cited, Gen. i. 1; ii. 7; xxxvii. 28; xli. 43; l. 8. Ex. iv. 1; vi. 2, 3; xii. 2. 5. 9. 46; xv. 20; xxii. 31. Vol. i. Part 1. p. 289. Ex. xxix. 7. Vol. i. Part 2. p. 14. Lev. xvi. 2; xviii. 18; xxv. 48. Num. xiii. 16; xviii. 8; xxii. 28. Deut. iv. 35; vi. 4. Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. x. Josh. i. 1. 12; ii. 19; iii. 7; v.

- 2; x. 24. Judg. ix. 9; xvi. 8. 1 Sam. x. 1. 24; xxv. 6. 2 Sam. ii. 4; v. 3. Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xxv, *note* 2. 1 Kings i. 39; xvii. 17; xix. 16. 2 Kings ii. 2; xvii. 1; xxiv. 6. 1 Chr. iii. 24; xxiii. 13; xxix. 11. Ezra ii. 63. Neh. viii. 7, 8; ix. 6. 27. Job i. 21; v. 1; vii. 9; xiv. 4; xix. 25. 26. Ps. xvi. 9; xxvi. p. 36. Prov. iv. 8; viii. 30. 34; xvi. 4. Cant. iii. 10; vi. 9. 12. Isa. vii. 14; xlv. 7; lii. 13—15. Jer. xxiii. 5. 6; xxx. 9; xxxi. 22; xxxiii. 15, 16. Ezek. xxxiv. 23; *Retrospect* p. 284, *note* 8. Dan. vii. 13; xii. 2. Hos. xi. 1; xiii. 14. Mic. ii. 13; iv. 1. Hab. ii. 4. Hagg. p. 113; ch. ii. 6, 7. Zech. xii. 10.
- Pekod, its symbolical meaning, Jer. l. 21. Ezek. xxiii. 23.
- Pelagianism condemned, Job xxiii. 12; xxxii. p. 71. Leads to blank Atheism, Job xxxvi. 22.
- Peleg, meaning of and inferences therefrom, Gen. x. 25; xi. 16. Reference to the name, Ps. lv. 9.
- Pelethites, David's guard, the name whence derived, 2 Sam. viii. 18; xv. 18.
- Pelican, the, Isa. xxxiv. 11. Zeph. ii. 14. The fable of, Ps. cii. 6.
- Pella, flight of Christians to, Jer. xxxvii. 12.
- Peniel, or *Penuel*, meaning and location of, Gen. xxxii. 30. 1 Kings xii. 25. Key of the great caravan routes, *ib.* Thankless scorn and punishment of its inhabitants, Judg. viii. 8. The true Peniel of the true Jacob, Ps. xxiv. 6.
- Pentateuch, the, its history extends over 2500 years, Vol. i. Part 1. *Preface*, p. vii. If viewed only in the letter, some portions may seem trivial and repulsive, pp. viii. 131. Not itself necessarily liable to error, because its writer Moses was peccable, *Introd.* p. xxx. No special names given by the writer to its several parts, Num. i. 1. Deut. xxi. 9. One book or roll in five parts, all presumed to be already in the reader's hands p. xxxiii. Ex. i. 1; xvi. 35. Lev. i. 1; xxv. 32. Num. i. 1; v. 1. 8; vi. 22; xviii. 18. Deut. xxvii. 3. The whole Law formally delivered to the priests and elders, Deut. xxxi. 9. Kept by (not in) the Ark of God, p. xxxiii. Deut. xxi. 26. "The Temple copy," *ib.* The original probably found there, 2 Chr. xxiv. 14. Is a prophetic (Gen. xxvii. 31) history of mankind, summed up in Christ. Analysis of the contents of each separate part, pp. xxxiii—vii. External proofs that it is a public national document (Ex. iii. 16) from the pen of Moses, p. xxvii. Internal evidence from the archaic character of the style (p. xxxviii, *note* 2), and unity of plan (Vol. i. Part 2. p. 190), p. xxxviii. Real harmony of the whole volume even where there is seeming inconsistency, Num. xviii. 18. Deut. v. 12—15. Some passages could have proceeded from no other person, p. xxxix. Deut. iii. 25; xviii. 15—19. Inference from God's converse with Moses face to face, Ex. xxxiii. 11. Num. vii. 89; ix. 8. Modern opinions respecting its origin, the several theories of *Document-hypothesis*, *Fragment-hypothesis*, and *Completion-hypothesis* examined, pp. xl, xli. See *Divine Names*. Mutual contradictions of critics contrasted with the clear testimony of Christ and His Apostles, to the authorship of Moses, p. xli. Called "The Testimony," 2 Kings xi. 12. The Pentateuch, received by the Samaritans, 2 Kings xvii. 41. Divided by the Hebrew Church into 54 lessons for synagogue worship (see *Calendar*), p. l. Neh. x. 31. Honesty of the writer in relating the sins and sorrows of the patriarchs, of his people, and of himself, strengthens our faith in the volume, Gen. xii. 13; xix. 32; xx. 2; xxvi. 7; xxix. 28; xxx. 14; xxxiv. 25—31; xxxviii. 1; xlix. 5. Ex. ii. 1. 12; iv. 10. 14. 24; v. 21; xiv. 10; xvii. 4; xxii. 1. Lev. x. 1; xx. 11. 12. 17. Num. i. 46; xi. 15. 22; xii. 15; xiv. 12; xxvi. 51. Deut. i. 87; ix. 1; xii. 5. His simple ingenuousness, Ex. xi. 3. Num. iii. 39; xii. 3; xxvii. 12. 15. Moderation of statement, Ex. xiv. 6, 7. 24. Silent about his own gifts and graces, Ex. ii. 10. 22; xl. 35. Num. x. 31. Deut. i. 35; iii. 23—25. Frankly confesses his ill-treatment by his own people, Ex. iv. 31. Evidence of its Mosaic origin from the constant adaptation of the narrative to the circumstances of Israel in the wilderness, Gen. xiii. 4; xiv. 14; xv. 13; xxiv. 6; xxxviii. 1. Received by a new generation, though it tells of the sins and punishments of the people, and of miracles alleged to be performed before their own eyes, Num. xx. 12. Deut. iii. 11; viii. 4; xi. 2. Prophecies contained in it fulfilled, Ex. xxxiv. 24. Lev. xxv. 7. Num. xxvi. 64. Threats of temporal visitations prove its Divine origin, Lev. xx. 8. 20. Num. v. 29. Testified to by the heathen, 1 Sam. vi. 7. Well known in 2 Sam. vi. 6; xx. 1. 1 Kings ii. 3. 6; iii. 7; vii. 14; ix. 25; xviii. 40; xxi. 3. 10. 2 Kings xvii. 7, 8. 12. 37; xxi. 6; (especially xxii. 8); xxii. 19. 2 Chr. viii. 13; xiii. 12; xv. 13; xvii. 9; xix. 7—10; xxiv. 6; xxv. 4; xxxii. 7, 8; xxxiii. 8; xxxv. 6. Ezra ix. 11, 12. Neh. i. 5. 6; viii. 1; ix. 12. Solomon's prayer constantly refers to it, 1 Kings viii. 21—37. 50—60. The kings of
- Israel received it, though it condemned their schism, 1 Kings xi. 13; xii. 33. 2 Chr. xiii. 9. Retrospective reference to and sanction of it at the close of the Old Testament Canon, Mal. iv. 4. Directions to write the book, Ex. xvii. 14. It did not pass out of Moses' hand until all was completed, Ex. xvi. 35. Command to read it publicly at stated times observed, Lev. xxiii. 40. Deut. xxxi. 9. Neh. viii. 1. Written out and solemnly read by Joshua, Josh. vii. 32. (34). Lesser objections to details considered: Isaac's weakness at Gerar no confused version of his father's, Gen. xxi. 7. 33. Hadar may have lived in Moses' time, Gen. xxxvi. 31. 39. The few Egyptian words found in his writings are rather a proof of genuineness, Gen. xli. 2, 43. 45. His use of the relative term "beyond Jordan," suits well one who wrote in the wilderness, Gen. l. 10. Cp. Num. xxxii. 19. Deut. i. 1. The *quasi* priestly acts performed by Samuel indicate no ignorance of the Pentateuch on his part, Vol. ii. Part 2. pp. ix, x.
- Pentecost, origin of the name in Greek, German, and English (*Whitsun*), Lev. xxiii. 16. How this "feast of weeks" was counted, *ib.* "The appointed weeks," Jer. v. 24. Christian doctrine taught therein, Lev. xxiii. 16. Lasting one day only, commemorating the wheat harvest, and the giving of the Law at Sinai, v. 17. Two wave-loaves as first fruits, with leaven, as of the Gospel, *ib.* Concentration of many sacrifices on that day symbolized the consummation of Christ's gift in the outpouring of the Spirit, v. 18. Hallowed with acts of mercy, v. 22. The Jewish and Christian feasts compared: appropriateness of the Church's Whitsun services, Ex. xii. 11. Peor, or *Baal-peor* or *Beth-peor* (Deut. iii. 29. Josh. xiii. 20), its site, Num. xiii. 28. Scene of Israel's temptation to a double harlotry, *ib.* Hos. ix. 10. Phinehas' reference to it natural, Josh. xxii. 17.
- Perazim, mount, Isa. xxviii. 21.
- Pererius, cited, Ex. vi. 2, 3. Josh. v. 9. Dan. iii. 1.
- Period of Israel's sojourn in Egypt shown to be 215 years, Gen. xv. 13; xlv. 3. Ex. vi. 16; xii. 40. Josh. vi. 1. Its spiritual import, Ex. xii. 40. That in the wilderness 38 years, Num. xiv. 34. Occasion of writing, Ps. xc: its three-score and ten years explained, v. 45.
- Perizonius, cited, Gen. xi. 4; xlv. 6. 2 Chr. xxii. 2.
- Perizite, the (i. e. villager), located, Gen. xiii. 7. With the Canaanite held to comprise the whole population of Palestine, Judg. i. 4.
- Perowne, J. J. S., cited, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. xiv, *note* 6. Ps. ii. p. 4; xxvi. p. 36; xxix. p. 39; lvii. 8; cxx. p. 196.
- Persecution, Christ's voice to His Church when under persecution, Cant. ii. 10—14. "Wasters" proceed from Him, Isa. liv. 16. Persecution of heretics, no Christian duty, Zech. xiii. 3. Fate of persecutors of the Christians, Zech. xiv. 12.
- Persia (see *Elam*), a name unknown to the Jews before the captivity, Isa. xiii. 17. Its derivation: supremacy over Media, Dan. v. 25. 28. Its conquests helped to destroy idolatry, especially that of Egypt, Isa. xlv. 14. 16. Being free from idolatry, its Magi were admitted to see the Infant Saviour, Isa. xlv. 1. Its king regarded as an incarnation of Ormuzd, Esther iii. 2; iv. 11. Persian mode of worshipping the rising sun, Ezek. viii. 17. See *Dualism*.
- Persian language, and its dialects, Dan. i. 3. 5. 2. Persian words explained, Ezra iv. 17; vii. 23. Neh. viii. 9. Esther i. 3. 20; ii. 7; iii. 7. 12; viii. 10. Jer. li. 27.
- Persius, cited, 2 Kings xx. 11. Prov. vi. 10; xxiii. 5. Eccles. i. 2. Isa. lviii. 9. Dan. iii. 5. 21.
- Personal assurance no safe ground for reliance as to the soul's state, 2 Sam. xii. 4. No sign of genuine faith, Vol. iv. Part 3. pp. 79. 127. Missed by some in the book of Ecclesiastes, Eccles. i. 13.
- Petavius, cited, Esther ii. 6. Dan. x. 13.
- Peter, S., genuineness of his second epistle, Dan. iv. 1.
- Pethor, site of: its hereditary connexion with the Moabites, Num. xxii. 5.
- Petra (i. e. the rock: see *Sela*), Judg. i. 36. Idol of Ares there, Isa. lvii. 6.
- Pfeiffer, *Dubia*, cited, Gen. i. 20; xiv. 18, 19; xv. 13; xvii. 14; xxv. 25; xlix. 10. Ex. ii. 10; vi. 2, 3. 1 Sam. xxviii. 11, 12; xxxi. 12. 2 Sam. xii. 11; xxiii. 1. 8. 2 Kings xx. 11; xxiii. 5. 1 Chr. xviii. 12. 2 Chr. xxviii. 19; xxxvi. 9. Neh. ii. 13. Esther viii. 10. Job i. 6; iii. 8; xiv. 22. Ps. viii. 3, 4; xxii. 16; xxxiii. 6; xxxvii. 25; xl. 6; xcix. 6. Prov. xvi. 4; xxx. 19. Eccles. i. 1; vii. 16. Isa. vi. 8; vii. 14. 15; ix. 3. 7; xvi. 1; liii. p. 153; lvi. 17. Jer. vii. 18; xxx. 9; xxxi. 22. Ezek. i. 5; xx. 25; xxi. 21. *Retrospect*, p. 275, *note* 4. Dan. iii. 2; iv. 27. Hos. i. 2; xi. 1. Amos iii. 6; v. 26. Obad. i. Jon. iii. 8; iv. 6. Mic. ii. 13.
- Pharaoh, an official title of the King of Egypt: derivation of,

- Gen. xii. 15; xli. 1. Joseph's Pharaoh not a Shepherd King, *ib.* He that knew not Joseph probably an Assyrian, Ex. i. 8. Pharaoh's free will in Exodus not constrained by God's foreknowledge (see *Free-will*), Ex. iii. 18; iv. 21; ix. 16; x. 3. Hardening his heart:—the process explained by noting the different expressions used, iv. 21; vii. 13, 14; ix. 12, 34, 35; xi. 10. First commanded, then warned, then plagued without warning, Ex. viii. 1. His brief repentance not rejected, Ex. ix. 27; x. 16. Humbled, but not humble, Ex. x. 24; xii. 32. Solomon's father-in-law and Rehoboam's conqueror identified, 1 Kings iii. 1. So also Pharaoh-necho, 2 Kings xxiii. 29. His history, 2 Chr. xxxv. 20, and Divine commission, v. 21. Jer. xxv. 1. Pharaoh-hophra's attempt to relieve Jerusalem, Jer. xxxiv. 11. Ezek. xvii. 7; xxiii. 42. Identical with Apries, Jer. xxxvii. 5. Ezek. xxix. 2, 8. His end, B.C. 570, Jer. xliv. 30.
- Pharisaism, the sin of the Jews after the Captivity, Zech. vii. 3, 9, 10. Mal. p. 156.
- Pharpar, the river of, 2 Kings v. 12.
- Phicol, apparently an official name at Gerar, Gen. xxvi. 26.
- Phidias, his chryselephantine work, 1 Kings x. 18.
- Philastrius, characterized, Gen. i. 1.
- Philippus, S. Jerome's scholar, cited, Job xix. 26; xxxii. p. 71; xlii. 16.
- Philistines (see *Palestina*), their origin and location, Gen. x. 14. Amos ix. 7. Their language understood by the Hebrews, Gen. xx. 2. Cp. Neh. xiii. 24. Their cities described, Josh. i. 22. Their hostility to the Jews, Ezek. xxv. 15: and to God, Zech. ix. 5. Their idols burnt by David, and the Ichabod effaced, 1 Chr. xiv. 12. Wars with Ahaz and Hezekiah, Isa. xiv. 28. Their flourishing condition, Jer. xlvii. 1, and complete overthrow, v. 4. Evangelical labours in this region, Isa. xi. 14; Zeph. ii. 6, 7. Zech. ix. 7, 8.
- Philo, cited, Gen. xiii. 18; xiv. 18, 19; xvii. 10, 11. Ex. ii. 10; vii. 1; viii. 1; xv. p. 252. Lev. xvi. 18.
- Philostratus, cited, Esther iv. 11.
- Phinehas, meaning of the name. His act no precedent for irregular zeal, Num. xxv. 7. He "executed judgment," Ps. cvi. 30. A type of Christ, the true Priest, and an example to Christian priests in days of apostasy, Num. xxv. 7, 15; xxxi. 6. 1 Chr. ix. 20. Found before the Ark at Shiloh, when Israel in its distress came at length to inquire of the Lord, Judg. xx. 28. His own fortunes and those of his descendants in their temporary loss of the High-priesthood contrasted with those of Eli, Num. xxv. 11—13.
- Photius, cited, Dan. viii. 9.
- Phut (Libya), delineated, Gen. x. 6. Jer. xlvii. 9. Ezek. xxvii. 10; xxx. 5. *Pwt*, Nah. iii. 19. So Isa. lxvi. 19 in the Septuagint.
- Phylacteries (Heb. *tephillim*), Jewish, what texts were written on them, Deut. vi. 4. Moses' precept understood literally by the Jews, Deut. vi. 6—9. Extravagances of the Talmud regarding them, *ib.* Fillets (Heb. *totaphoth*) bound round the neck, Prov. iii. 3; vi. 21.
- Phrynichus suggested to Æschylus the subject of his *Persæ*, Dan. vii. 9.
- Pi-beseth, derived and located, Ezek. xxx. 17.
- Pick, A., cited, Josh. x. 12, 13.
- Pierce, Dr. T., his Fast sermon, A.D. 1665, Mic. vi. 9.
- Pierrotti, cited, Neh. ii. 13.
- Pillar of the cloud, its typical meaning, Ex. xiii. 21. Neh. ix. 12: and spiritual application, Ex. xiv. 20. Descends on the Tabernacle, Ex. xxxiii. 9. Raised when the camp was to be moved, Num. ix. 15, 17; x. 11. Removed in anger, Num. xii. 10. Its presence wont to be manifested at a great crisis, Num. xiv. 10; xvi. 19. Rests on Solomon's Temple as a sign of God's approval, 1 Kings viii. 10, 11. 2 Chr. v. 13. "Pillars of smoke," Joel ii. 30.
- Pillar, the, set up by Jacob, its typical character, Gen. xxviii. 21, 22. Monuments of this form not to be erected, Deut. xvi. 22. Those in the Temple court, their dimensions, 1 Kings vii. 15: ornamental work, *ev.* 17—20: names and typical meaning, v. 21. Carried away to Babylon, Jer. lii. 17. The King's pillar in the Temple, 2 Kings xi. 14; xxiii. 3. The Church's seven pillars, Prov. ix. 1.
- Pindar, cited, Vol. iv. Part 2. Ps. i. p. 1. Dan. x. 13.
- Pineda, cited, Job xxxii. p. 71. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 74, note 3.
- Pintus, cited, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 286, note 12. Dan. iii. 1.
- Pirathon, located, Judg. xii. 13. 2 Sam. xxiii. 30.
- Piscator, cited, Obad. 12. Mal. ii. 16.
- Pisgah, ridge of, its site, Num. xxi. 20. *Ashdoh* (i.e. outpourings) *-pisgah*, Deut. iii. 17. Josh. xiii. 20. Moses, as representing the Law, had a far-off vision of the land to which Jesus brings us, Deut. iii. 27, 28.
- Pithom, located, Ex. i. 11.
- Pius IX., Pope, his decree of Dec. 8, 1854, Gen. iii. 15. Job xxxiii. 24. Isa. lxvi. 17. Worship received by him (June 17, 1846), Dan. vii. 8. Zech. xi. 15. See *Infallibility*.
- Place, God's gracious promise to the soul not limited by place in cases of necessity, Ps. lxxiii. 2, 4, 5. Ezek. x. 3, 4. While if His presence be wanting the magnificent minster is but a splendid cenotaph, Ezek. xi. 16. Why a fixed place for offering sacrifice was not mentioned till just before Canaan was entered, Deut. xii. 5. An ordinance to Israel, Ps. cxxii. 4: and a common centre of unity, Ps. cxxxiii. 3. Exceptional cases considered, Deut. xii. 5. The very fact that the Law was systematically violated in Israel, and often in Judah, a proof of the authenticity of the book in which it is promulgated (see *Deuteronomy*), *ib.* God's place not in Jerusalem only, but in all the earth, Ezek. iii. 12. The word Place (Heb. *gadh*, hand) denotes a tomb, as *monumentum* from *monere*: 2 Sam. xviii. 18. Isa. lvi. 5: or hand-post, Ezek. xxi. 19.
- Plagues, the, of Egypt, designed to manifest God's power, Ex. vii. 17. In what particulars miraculous, *ib.* Ex. viii. 1. In what order they are recounted in the Psalms, and why, v. 3. Ps. cv. 28. Increase in their severity, Ex. viii. 1. By what means severally inflicted, *ib.* Ex. ix. 8. The river, as being worshipped for a deity, first stricken, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xxiv, note 12. Frogs found in the ovens: figurative meaning of the fact, Ex. viii. 3. The third plague one of gnats, v. 16. The swarms of the fourth plague, v. 21. Inflicted chiefly on objects of Egyptian worship, Ex. vii. 15: viii. 16; ix. 8, 18, 23; x. 13, 21; xi. 5; xii. 29. The objections urged against the smiting of the first-born tell as much against natural as revealed religion: but readily answered, Ex. xi. 5. No contradiction between Moses and S. Paul in regard to the plague in the wilderness, Num. xxv. 9. Cattle-plagues may well be a punishment for men's sins, Hos. iv. 3.
- Plain. See *Lowland*.
- Plain Commentary, referred to, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. xiv.
- Plaster, on walls, Dan. v. 5. Amos ii. 1.
- Plataea, battle of, Zech. ix. 1.
- Plato, cited, Gen. ii. 18, 19. 1 Kings vi. 16.
- Plautus, cited, Deut. xxviii. 25. Isa. xxii. 17, 18.
- Plébesites now made the origin and foundation of governments, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xv.
- Pleiades, the (Heb. *cimah*), Job ix. 9; xxxviii. 31. Amos v. 8. The spiritual Pleiad, Zech. iii. 9.
- Pliny the elder, cited, Gen. xxx. 41. Ex. xxii. 29. 2 Chr. xvi. 14. Esther viii. 10. Job xxviii. 2, 4, 5, 6, 9, 10, 18, 19; xxix. 18; xxxi. 27; xxxvii. 22; xxxix. 18, 25; xl. 15, 16; xli. 1, 2. Prov. vi. p. 13; v. 6; xxx. 28. Cant. i. 5. Isa. xviii. 10. Jer. i. 11, 12; i. 16. Ezek. xxvii. 7. Dan. i. 4; viii. 2. Zech. xiv. 18.
- Plural, the, of excellence, Ps. cxvi. 7. Prov. i. 20. Eccles. xii. 1. Cant. v. 16.
- Plurality of Persons in the Godhead not safely inferred from expressions found in Gen. i. 1; iii. 22. Work of the Son and of the Holy Spirit in Creation, Gen. i. 2. Ps. xxxiii. 6; cii. 25. Judgment of S. Ambrose, Num. xxi. 6. Prophetic intimation of, 2 Sam. vii. 23. Discerned in David's Last Words, 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. The doctrine of the Blessed Trinity in Unity may not be concluded *a priori* from many passages where it can be recognized *a posteriori*, Gen. i. 26; xi. 7; xviii. 2; xix. 24; xxxv. 7; xlviii. 15, 16. Ex. xxiv. 5. Lev. ix. 22. Deut. v. 26. 1 Chr. xvii. 21. Eccles. xii. 1. Cant. i. 11. Isa. vi. 1, 3, 8; liv. 5. Jer. xxxiv. 12. Ezek. xxxiv. 23. *Retrospect* p. 232, note 2. Obad. 1. Mic. v. 5. Probably referred to in Job, Vol. iv. Part 1. *Intro*. p. v. Links of the chain, Ps. xcix. p. 155. Bright prophetic gleams of the doctrine, Isa. xxxiii. 22; xlviii. 16. Becomes gradually clearer, as the mystery of a Trinity is revealed, as in the Aaronic blessing, Num. vi. 23: and in later writings, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. xi. Ps. xxix. 10; lxxvii. 1; ciii. 20.
- Plutarch, cited, 2 Kings vi. 25. Esther i. 6; ii. 1, 23; vi. 8; x. 1. Isa. xxxvii. 36; xlv. 7; xlvii. 11. Vol. vi. Part 1. pp. xii, note 6; xiii, note 1. Dan. vi. 7; viii. 5, 7. Jonah iii. 7, 8.
- Pocock, Dr., his valuable Expositions of the Minor Prophets, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xxix. Cited, Hos. i. 2, 3; iii. 5; iv. 2, 4, 8; v. 2; vi. 2; viii. 10; x. 1, 12; xi. 1. Joel i. 4, 19; ii. 4, 6, 23, 28—32, 31; iii. 1, 2, 14, 16. Mic. i. 2; ii. 4, 12; iv. 1, 8; v. 1, 2, 3, 6, 10—14; vii. 8, 20; Hab. i. 5; ii. 4. Mal. p. 157; ch. i. 3, 7, 10; ii. 8; iii. 1; iv. 5, 6.
- Pococke, cited, Jer. vi. 1; xxxi. 22, 32. Ezek. xxi. 21.
- Pocilæ, the, at Athens, Dan. iii. 21.
- Poeta Gnomici*, cited, Prov. x. p. 24.
- Poli Synopsis*, cited, Eccles. xii. 6. Isa. x. 27; lvii. 8. Jer. xxxiii. 6.
- Political prudence, a duty, Jer. xxvii. 12.
- Polyænus, cited, 2 Chr. viii. 18.
- Polybius, cited, Dan. viii. 7, 8, 9; xi. 7, 10, 11, 14, 18, 24, 25, 27, 28, 30, 45.

- Polycarp, S., his dying words, Ps. xxxi. 5; cxxxvii. 6.
 Polyhistor, who he was, Dan. iv. p. 14. Cited, Isa. xxxvii. 37. Dan. v. 1.
 Pomegranate (Heb. *rimmon*), the, a type of beauty and fruitfulness, Ex. xxviii. 33. 1 Kings vii. 18. 19. Cant. iv. 3. 13.
 Pompeii, its walls still covered with inscriptions on cement, Deut. xxvii. 2.
 Pompey, his miserable end, Zech. xii. 3.
 Pool, the king's, Neh. ii. 14. See also *Gibeon*, *Gihon*.
 Poole, R. S., cited, Nah. iii. 8.
 Poor, the, may not be favoured unjustly, Ex. xxiii. 3. Mercy to be shown to them, Lev. xix. 9. 10. 13; xxiii. 22. Deut. xxiv. 13. 19. 20. Eccles. xi. 1. Why never to cease, Deut. xv. 11. Yet there was to be no beggar in Israel, v. 4. The poor are rightful possessors of other men's superfluities, Prov. iii. 27. Tender forbearance towards them coupled with the observance of the Sabbath, Neh. x. 31. The Hebrew *ani* suggests also the notion of piety, Ps. xxxiv. 6. Constantly applied in the Psalms to Christ, Ps. lxix. 29; cix. 16: who chose the poor as His disciples, Zeph. iii. 12. Zech. xi. 11. Other Hebrew synonyms, *roek* and *dol*, also rendered "poor," discriminated, Prov. x. 4; xix. 1; xxii. 22; xxviii. 3. The Hebrew *machesor* applied to moral or intellectual poverty, Prov. xxi. 17.
 Pope, the, a spiritual Nimrod, Vol. i. Part 1. p. 61. His sin, like Reuben's, p. 146. Gen. xlix. 4. A corrupt judge, like Dan, Gen. xlix. 17. His spirit, unlike Gideon's (Judg. viii. 28), resembles that of his son Abimelech, who usurped the kingly supremacy, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 123. Symbolized by the prince of Tyre, Ezek. xxviii. pp. 220-1. A Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. iii. 1. Hab. ii. 5. His title of King Vicar resembles the style of Nebuchadnezzar, Isa. xlvii. 5. Dan. iii. 1. The idol Shepherd, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xxi. Zech. xi. 15. "The one in the midst," Isa. lxvi. 17. The theory of his supremacy mars the symmetry of spiritual imagery, Josh. iv. 1-3. By degrading the Episcopate (Zech. xi. 15), he makes four orders in the Church, instead of three, Jer. xxxiii. 18-22. A Nahash the Ammonite, in the Church, 1 Sam. xi. 2. No place for him in Ezekiel's Temple, Ezek. *Retrospect*, pp. 283. 289, note 5. Has no right to assemble general Councils, Num. x. 2. His claim to infallibility involves the perpetual necessity of erring, Esther ix. 16. Claims to be the Husband of the Church, 1 Kings ii. 17. Thus putting himself into Christ's place, Prov. xxxi. 11: and claiming the attributes of God, Isa. xlvii. 8. His deification, 2 Sam. ii. 8. In what terms addressed at his Coronation (see *Pius IX.*), Hab. iii. 14. His adoration by the Cardinals, Zech. xi. 15. 17. How a fisher of men, Hab. i. 12-17. His galling yoke, Hab. ii. 6. His curse causeless, Prov. xxvi. 2. "The Lawless One," Zech. v. 11; xi. 15.
 Porphyry, his error respecting the book of Daniel, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xix, and note 5.
 Porter, J. S., cited, Josh. xi. 22. 1 Sam. xxviii. 4. 1 Kings iv. 13; v. 6.
 Porter, Ker, cited, Job xxxix. 5. Dan. iv. 30.
 Porters of the Temple, 1 Chr. ix. 17. 19; xxiii. 5. Neh. vii. 1. Arranged in twenty-four courses, 1 Chr. xxvi. 17.
 Porta, i. e. couriers, 2 Chr. xxx. 6. Esther iii. 13; viii. 10. Job ix. 25.
 Postans, cited, Ruth. iii. 4.
 Pot, the seething, of what symbolical, Jer. i. 13. In Levitical services, pots were less holy than bowls, Zech. xiv. 10.
 Potiphar, his condition, office (Dan. ii. 14), and meaning of his name, Gen. xxxvii. 36.
 Potipharah, derivation of, Gen. xli. 45.
 Potters, their abode near Jerusalem, 1 Chr. iv. 23. Jer. xviii. 8; xix. 2. Zech. xi. 13. Their wheels, Jer. xviii. 3.
 Praise to God, the strongest defence of the Church, Isa. lx. 18. Popular praise needs to be smelted of its dross by a man's consulting his own conscience, Prov. xxvii. 21.
 Prayer, should be public as well as private, Jer. xxix. 12. Spiritual incense, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 282. Its power with God, Gen. xxxii. 24. Ex. ix. 29. Hos. xii. 3, 4. Stated times approved by Him, 2 Sam. xxiv. 15. 1 Kings xviii. 29. 2 Kings iii. 20. The three chief hours of prayer, Dan. vi. 10. The same prayers repeated, Num. x. 35, 36. Proper at the beginning and end of work, Gen. xxiv. 12. Num. x. 35, 36. Hasten the coming of God's promises, Dan. ix. 3. Swiftly heard, v. 21. Though not immediately answered, yet, if offered with faith, always fresh with God, 1 Kings ix. 1, 2. Our prayers follow after Christ, Ps. lxxii. 15. Those slighted by the world prevail with God, Joel ii. 16. Prayer may preach, Ezra x. 1. No prayers to be offered to saints departed, 2 Kings ii. 9. This title (Heb. *tephillah*) why prefixed to five Psalms, Ps. xvii. p. 20; lxxvi. p. 136. Cp. Hab. iii. 1. See *Intercession*.
 Precedents, evil, not to be followed, Jer. xxvi. 20.
 Preparatory character, the, of the Levitical code, as designed to separate the Jew from the heathen, accounts for many of its features, Lev. xx. 24; xxii. 10; xxvi. 46. Deut. xvi. 2; xxiii. 3. Jer. vii. 22. The Gospel the only legitimate offspring of the Mosaic Law, Cant. viii. 5. "Statutes not good" have no reference to it, Ezek. xx. 25. Gradual progress of the Divine dispensations, Dan. vi. 25.
 President (Chald. *sarac*), explained, Dan. vi. 2. 7.
 Prideaux, Dean, cited, Gen. xlix. 10. 2 Kings xviii. 18; xix. 35; xxi. 18. 26; xxii. 8; xxiii. 29; xxiv. 1. 2 Chr. v. 9. Ezra vi. 3. 14; vii. 6. 8. Neh. xii. 22; xiii. 28. Esther x. 1. Isa. lxx. 3. Dan. vii. 25; viii. 8. 9; ix. p. 47.
 Priest (Heb. *cohen*) known before the Levitical Law, Ex. ii. 16; xix. 24. Princely priests, such as Melchizedek and Jethro, Ex. ii. 16. Job xii. 19. "The Priests the Levites," the term explained and vindicated as Mosaic (see *Deuteronomy*), Vol. i. Part 2. p. 197. Deut. xvii. 9. 2 Chr. v. 4. The priesthood hereditary until the great High Priest came, Num. xx. 26. The priests' life a warfare (see *Levi*), Num. iv. 3. Why bound to serve unshod, Ex. iii. 5; xxviii. 4; xxx. 19. Their duties defined, 1 Chr. xxiii. 13. David's twenty-four weekly courses, 1 Chr. xxiv. 3. 2 Chr. xxxi. 2. Cp. Ezek. viii. 16. The whole order present when the Ark was brought into the Tabernacle, 2 Chr. v. 11. Jeroboam's priests taken from any tribe, 1 Kings xii. 31. 2 Chr. xiii. 10. These are meant in 1 Kings xxii. 6. 2 Kings xvii. 28. The true priests and Levites in Jeroboam's reign gave up their living for their office sake, 2 Chr. xi. 13, 14. Only four courses (though more than a tenth part of all the people) returned from Babylon, Ezra ii. 39. Neh. xii. 12-21. Priestly degeneracy in Ezra's age, Neh. x. 2-8. The priesthood's spiritual and typical character suggested the full genealogies of priests and Levites in 1 Chr. vi. ix., where even the Kohathite Moses is passed over as being a civil ruler, 1 Chr. vi. pp. 179, 180. Duties of the Christian priesthood defined, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 284. Mal. ii. 7. God's messengers. Their lips should keep knowledge (see *Teaching*), *ib.*: and they must learn to bear affliction, Mal. iii. 8. Their punishment, if evil, 1 Sam. ii. 17. 22. Sin of those who abet sin to gain profit by means of commutation of penance and absolution, Hos. iv. 8. In what sense the priesthood is perpetual, Jer. xxxiii. 18-22. Despising the priesthood a sin of the present time, Hos. iv. 4. On special occasions God makes priests of whom He will, Judg. vi. 26; xiii. 19. Vol. ii. Part 2. pp. ix, x. Thus Samuel, a Levite, after the Ark had left Shiloh, performed priestly acts as an eminent Prophet and type of Christ, *ib.* All Christians are in some sense priests, Zech. iii. 5. God's faithful Priest, in part Samuel and Zadok, mainly Christ, 1 Sam. ii. 35. Schismatic and idolatrous priests of the high places, 2 Kings xxiii. 9: called in Hebrew *cemarim*, v. 5. Hos. x. 5. Zeph. i. 4. The Hebrew *cohen* sometimes put for "princes," 2 Sam. viii. 18; xx. 26; 1 Kings iv. 5. Why not so, 1 Chr. xviii. 17.
 Priscillianists, their error, 2 Kings v. 19. Persecuted, Amos vi. 13.
 Prison, the, may become a pulpit, Jer. xxxvi. 5.
 Privileges, religious, the danger of resting on them, Amos v. 18.
 Procopius, cited, Josh. xi. 8. Isa. xxx. p. 89; xxxiii. 14.
 Prohibited degrees of marriage, the Levitical law a fresh promulgation of God's original decree, and so of universal obligation, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 57. Lev. xx. 17. Law of Christendom, respecting them, p. 57. The main principle that husband and wife are one flesh, Lev. xviii. 8. Case of the wife's sister to be thus ruled, v. 18. Though the words as they stand are most probably a prohibition of polygamy, *ib.* "Near of kin" as freely applied to relations by marriage as by blood, *ib.* Marriage with a deceased brother's widow a special exception made by the Lawgiver himself, *ib.* Doctrine of the Christian Church in ancient and modern times, *ib.* Warning to Christian nations, Hos. iv. 2.
 Promises relating to Christ in prophecy, Gen. iii. 15; xii. 3; xxi. 12; xxii. 17. Given from the first, Isa. xlix. 1. First limited to the tribe of Judah, Gen. xlix. 10: then to David's house, 2 Sam. vii. p. 85; *ov.* 13. 14. Those to David respecting Solomon, conditional, and so failed; not so that concerning Christ, 1 Kings vi. 12, 13. All God's promises conditional, 1 Sam. ii. 30. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xx: and liable to fall short through man's sin, Gen. xv. 18. Ex. xxiii. 31. Contingent promise to Zedekiah, Jer. xxiv. 4, 5. Promises and threatenings annexed to the Levitical as to the moral law, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 82. Those of the Law and Gospel compared, Deut. vii. 14.
 Prophecy, its final cause, Isa. xxiii. 9. Not designed to make us prophets, but to comfort us when it is fulfilled, Dan. vii. 25. Spoken not by the writers themselves, but by the Spirit

- of Christ (Dan. viii. 27) by and through them, as channels, not as sources, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. x. Hos. xi. 1. Not always understood by the writers, especially in its secondary sense: a proof of their inspiration, *ib.* Amos ii. 6. From the beginning its subject was Christ (Vol. vi. Part 2. pp. viii, ix): considered as prospective, Vol. v. Part 1. p. v: and retrospective (i. e. didactic or comminatory), as Elijah's or Elisha's, p. vi. Near events prophesied, that their fulfilment might give assurance to prophecies of things distant, Gen. xlix. 13. Vol. v. Part 1. pp. vi, and note 7; vii, note 1; ix, note 5. Isa. v. 19; vii. 8, 9; xliii. p. 37; xxi. 16, 17; xxii. 15; xxviii. p. 78. Jer. iv. 4. Ezek. xii. 23. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xxv. Dies before the priesthood, but the Law survives, Num. xx. 1. Subordinate and preparatory tendency towards fulfilment of prophecies respecting Christ, Isa. vii. 16; viii. 8. Amos ii. 6. Mingled prophecies of kindred events, Isa. xxiv. p. 68; cv. 10. 12. 17. Jer. xxxi. 15—17. Prophecy sometimes causes its own fulfilment, Ezek. xxix. 13. Its accuracy, c. 15. Amos ii. 5. Every prophecy an enigma before its fulfilment, the testimony of the Spirit being the proper proof of its accomplishment, Hos. xi. 1. The four persons foretold by name, all signal types of Christ, thus encouraged to perform what was prophesied of them, 1 Kings xiii. 2. Evil men, even Satan himself, employed as prophets, 1 Sam. xix. 20—24. 1 Kings xiii. pp. 55, 56. False prophets induced by gain, Amos vii. 12. Mic. iii. 5. Without charity the gift profiteth nothing, Num. xxiv. 2. Hebrew prophets to be interpreted by the principles laid down by Christ and the Apostles, as applied by the ancient Fathers, not according to the letter which killeth, as matter for critical disquisition, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. viii. Hence the Hebrew prophecies ever fresh, and of present practical value, being better understood in these last days than by those who uttered them, pp. x, xi. Hos. xi. 1. They prepare us for the prevalence of unbelief (pp. xxvi, xxvii.), but comfort us with the promise of its final overthrow. A manual for the Christian preacher and citizen, p. xi. Symbolical prediction, founded on the then present state of things, often supplies the groundwork and prophetic images for the future Christian subject, Zech. vi. 13. Lessons to be gathered in these last times from the study of prophecy, and the contemplation of what has been fulfilled so far, pp. xxvi, xxviii. Chronological order of the prophetic books, a revised table, p. xxix. So p. 112. In Malachi prophecy resigns its charge to the Forerunner, and expires with the Gospel on its lips, Mal. iii. 1.
- Prophet, the, a great moral teacher, Isa. xlii. p. 37. His function to declare God's will generally, and to protest against sin in high places: not merely to reveal the future, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. x, and note 7. A gift to the Church, Jer. i. 18. His mission the first mode of Divine revelation, and also a sign of national degeneracy, ordinary means of grace now failing, Judg. vi. 8. Goes before Christ, *ib.* Silence of prophets God's punishment of a people, Ezek. iii. 26. Prophets led a Christ-ward life, Vol. v. Part 1. p. v. Compared to the chorus of a Greek drama, Vol. ii. Part 2. p. xiv. 1 Sam. ix. 9. Meaning of the name (Heb. *nabi*), Gen. xx. 7. Ex. vii. 1. The Hebrew *nabi* distinguished from *ro'eh*, *ib.* 1 Chr. xxi. 29. Their ascetic dress, Isa. xx. 2. Zech. xiii. 4. Their supernatural mien, 2 Kings ix. 11. The company of the prophets, 1 Sam. x. 5. Sons of the prophets, 2 Kings ii. 3. The permanent office instituted with Samuel, to supplement a corrupt priesthood in times of national confusion, Vol. ii. Part 2. p. xiv. 1 Sam. iii. 21; iv. 1; ix. 9. Vol. iii. p. 66. Yet not to intrude upon the priestly duties, Hagg. ii. 11. Co-ordinate with the institution of royalty, 1 Sam. ix. 9. The office developed in the books of Kings, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. x. In the kingdom of the ten tribes prophets served as religious teachers, 2 Kings iv. 23. 42. Abounded during and after the captivity, Isa. xxx. 20. All preparatory to Christ, the Great Prophet and Teacher of the Church, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. x. Christ shown to be the Prophet like unto Moses, on the testimony of the Apostles: how He is such, Deut. xviii. 15—19. Test of a true prophet, Jer. xxiii. 18. His Divine inspiration how proved, Jer. xlii. 7. Ezek. xii. 2, 3. False prophets, Isa. xxii. 1: bring retribution by their lies, Ezek. xiv. 9. Ahab's prophets probably attached to the golden calves, 1 Kings xxii. 6.
- Prophetesses, Ex. xv. 20. Judg. iv. 4. 2 Kings xxii. 14. In a proper sense types of the Blessed Virgin, Isa. viii. 3. An unworthy one, Neh. vi. 14. False prophetesses of Christian times, Ezek. xlii. 17.
- Prophets, the former, a name given by the Hebrew Church (and so regarded in the New Testament) to the books of Joshua, Judges, Samuel, and Kings, Neh. xiii. 31. All the books after Genesis are connected with those that go before and after, in preparing for Christ's coming, and in displaying His threefold office of Prophet, Priest, and King, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. vii. Each book down to Esther, one link in a chain, *ib.*
- Prophets, the four greater, compared and contrasted. Two living at Jerusalem, with names compounded with *Jah*; two in Babylonia with names compounded with the more universal *El* (see *Divine Names*), Vol. v. Part 2. pp. 152—3.
- Prophets, the twelve (Mal. iv. 6) lesser, form one book, constituting one harmonious whole, though each has a distinct character and purpose of its own, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. vii. Their intimate connexion, *ib.*, note 2. Stand in Hebrew and English in chronological order, p. vii. Obad. p. 57. Rise from a higher point of time than the major prophets and descend lower, Hos. i. 1. Connexion of the books with each other, pp. xii—xiv. Four prophetic monographies against Assyria and Babylonia, those of Obadiah, Jonah, Nahum, Habakkuk, pp. xiii, xiv. Amos prophesied against lesser nations, Amos i. 3. The three post-captivity prophets stand nearest the threshold of the Church, Zeph. p. 105. Ancient and modern commentaries on the minor prophets, p. xxix.
- Prosopopœa, exemplified, Lam. ii. 18.
- Prosper Aquitanus, S., cited, Gen. xxii. 16. Ex. i. 12; xvii. 6. 12; xxv. 31—39; xxix. 7. Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xviii, note 2. Josh. v. 2. Judg. iii. 10; iv. 23; pp. 110. 115. 123. Judg. xiv. 2; xvi. 5. 30. Ruth p. 160, note 8. Part 2. p. xv, note 1. 1 Kings iii. 16—27. Vol. iii. p. 20. 2 Kings ii. 9. Esther vii. 9. Job i. 1. Ezek. p. 246. Dan. ii. 45; vi. 17; x. 13.
- Prostration, an honour due to God, or to the king as his representative, Esther iii. 2.
- Proverbs, eastern, Job ii. 4; vii. 19; xiii. 14; xv. 20; xxx. 13; xxxix. 17. 18. Roman, Prov. xxvii. 10. A taunting, Isa. xiv. 4. Hab. ii. 6. Named in contempt, Job xiii. 12. See *Fable, Parable*.
- Proverbs, book of, stands first of Solomon's trilogy, Vol. iv. Part 8. *Introd.* p. ix. The Song first written, Ecclesiastes last, Proverbs the fruit of mature age: its approximate date, *ib.* Prov. i. 4. The books placed as they stand in order of subjects. Proverbs written in an age of high material prosperity and intellectual wealth as a moral and spiritual manual, an antidote for their poison, pp. ix, x. Written (as was Ecclesiastes yet more) with a special view to Rehoboam, like Cicero's *De Officiis* for his son, p. x. Prov. i. 8; v. 3. 14; vi. p. 13; c. 4. 6. 12; vii. 7; x. 5; xvi. 10; xvii. 2. 16. 18—21; xix. 12. 13. 27; xxi. 17. 20. Even the Lord condescended to use a heathen proverb to Saul, and S. Paul to the Corinthians, p. x. But Solomon's come from above and look upward, making our duty to God the rule of life (Prov. xx. 22; xxi. 30), and so preparing for the teaching of the Divine Solomon in the Gospel, p. xi. Prov. i. 1; iii. 1; xxiv. 33, 34. The Hebrew *masal* is rather *Parable* (which see) or similitude, than *Proverb*, p. xi, and notes, 2, 3. Prov. i. 1; viii. p. 18: intricate and dark sayings (Prov. i. 6), as in Matt. xiii. 35, pp. xi. 18. Deep spiritual mysteries, *ib.* Following ancient rather than modern expositions (Prov. viii. 22) this book should be regarded as one of practical apothegms (grounded on the Law of the Lord, Prov. i. 7), typical of the spiritual life, *ib.* Illustration in the contrast between Wisdom and the Strange Woman, pp. xii, xiii. Those high doctrines, such as that of the Trinity, found even by the Arians in this book in regard to Wisdom, not necessarily understood fully by Solomon, but to be explained of his Divine Antitype: written and deciphered for us by the Spirit, pp. xii, xiii. Prov. i. p. 1; viii. p. 18. Yet, from the Canticles, we know that Solomon's wisdom given him at Gibeon made him a recipient and dispenser of divine mysteries, p. xiii. Wisdom, something judicial and royal: that of God in its fullest sense rightly regarded by the Fathers as Christ, Prov. i. 20. 23. 24. 27; iii. 18. 19; viii. p. 18; cv. 15. 17. 23. Hengstenberg's argument for this view, pp. 18, 19. While both the strange (Prov. ii. 16; vii. 14. Heb. *sarah* and *noeri*) and the virtuous (Prov. xxxi. 10) woman are to be taken literally, to our great profit, they also typify respectively heretical teaching (the harlotry of the intellect) and the True Church which it mimics, pp. xiii, xiv. Prov. ii. 17; ix. 13. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 124. Like the Pentateuch and the Psalms this book consists of five parts, each with its peculiar organization: (1) ch. i.—ix., introductory: (2) ch. x.—xxiv.: (3) ch. xxv.—xxix., proverbs of Solomon, copied by the men of Hezekiah: (4) ch. xxx. words of Agur: (5) ch. xxxi., words of Lemuel, p. xiv. In Part 1 the verses mostly consist of two synonyms, or *synthetical* members (see *Strophical arrangement*), in a rhetorical style, *ib.* In Part 2, ch. x.—xv. consist mostly of opposed or *antithetical* members, equiposed in systematic connexion contrasted by *vav* (p. 24), with some acrostic mnemonic arrangements, *ib.* Prov. x. 7. 10. 20. Triple antithesis, Prov. xii. 5. In ch. xvi.—xxii. 16, are found com-

- plete synthetical parallelisms. In ch. xxii. 17—xxiv. they are synthetical, mostly supported by some reason, the prohibitory formula predominating, pp. xiv, xv. Pleadings with Rehoboam in personal apostrophe, Prov. xxii. 17; xxiii. 11. Part 8 consists of single Proverbs and similes of artificial construction (Prov. xxv. 14), ch. xxvii. 23—27 being an allegory of the pastoral care, ch. xxviii. xxix. being antithetical, p. xv. Parts 4 and 5 are synthetical. Catchwords (which see) connect the matter in the Proverbs as in the Psalms, p. xv. Prov. xx. 1. Objections to the portions ascribed to Solomon, from tautology or other more arbitrary reasons, not worth considering. Commentators ancient and modern, pp. xv, xvi. The book of Proverbs built on the Psalms and an echo of them, in an ethical and didactic sense, (Prov. xi. 28—31). Like them has a Prologue (ch. i.—ix.). Catchwords connect it with the Prologue to the Psalms, as does the continuity of the prophetic spirit, Prov. i. p. 1; v. 15; ch. ii. 20—22; iii. 1; x. p. 24. Internal marks of authenticity, Prov. xvi. 10. Identity of language with Ecclesiastes, proving sameness of author, Prov. i. 17; xii. 12; xxiii. 2; xxxi. 30. 31. Passages derived from Job, Prov. iii. 11. 13; viii. 11. 14; xxvi. 7; xxx. 4. 5. 32. No cause for doubting the authority of ch. vi. 1—19, which is suited to warn a luxurious age, p. 12. Repeated warnings against suretyship designed for the weak Rehoboam, p. 13: when bound for a friend to a strange lender, Prov. vi. 1. 3. Power of the Eternal Logos, or Divine Wisdom, in Creation, ch. viii., and in Grace, ch. ix. p. 22. His house the Church, Prov. ix. 1. His institution of the Sacramental feast, vv. 2. 5. The first two parts put forth by Solomon a βασιλικὸν δῶρον to Rehoboam: those collected by Hezekiah's men (Isa. xxxviii. p. 110) an appendix of gleanings from the great harvest of three thousand parables or proverbs bound together with method and order, Prov. xxv. 1. Analogy of the first book of Psalms, collected by David himself, *ib.* The fourth part, one of the most profound passages of Holy Scripture, Prov. xxx. p. 64. Agur son of Jakeh probably symbolical for Solomon; so Ithiel and Ucal symbolical p. 65. Cp. v. 17. As *Kohaleth* (fem.) of Ecclesiastes. This prologue promises a revelation of mysteries, Prov. xxx. 1. *Sex Quadrage*, six sets of four things each, v. 10. Spiritual meaning, vv. 14. 17. 19. 20. 21—23. The Church symbolized, v. 28: so also Christ, vv. 29—31. The fifth part by Lemuel, a symbolical name for Solomon, as taught by his mother, the Hebrew Church, Prov. xxxi. 1. Acrostic (to aid the memory) on the Virtuous Woman, a type of the Hebrew, then of Christ's Church, in the world, and at the Last Day, vv. 10—31. Her Husband Christ, v. 23.
- Province, the, Ezra ii. 1. Neh. xi. 3. Provinces of the Persian Empire arranged for judicial purposes, Esther i. 1. Dan. vi. 1.
- Psalms (Heb. *mizmor*, its derivation, Ps. iii. p. iv). Whence used in combination with Song (*shir*), with what distinction between them, Ps. lxi. p. 97. The book of the Hymn-book and Prayer-book of Christ, Ps. xxxi. 5. His voice insensibly melting into that of His Church, v. 22. Benefit of its daily use in the Church, yet danger lest familiarity with the words may impair men's sense of its meaning, Vol. iv. Part 2. *Introd.* p. iii. Especially when they are sung, as Athanasius and Augustine testify, *ib.* Which singing notwithstanding serves to God's praise, *ib.*, note 2. Hebrew title and place of the book of Psalms in manuscripts, *ib.*, note 3. Order of the Psalms not accidental, but divinely arranged according to an outward connexion of language (see *Catchwords*), and an inner one of mind and spirit, p. iv. Exemplified in Ps. i. ii. and other groups, *ib.* Arranged not in chronological order, but by a law of inward affinity in relation to Christianity, *ib.*, and note 11. Exemplified in Ps. ii. iii., and the octave Ps. xxii.—xxix., p. v. So p. 56. As the Fathers testify, the book speaks of Christ, and Christ in it, being the Hymn-book of the Universal Church, p. v. A prophetic Creed, p. vi. Christian doctrines gradually revealed, *ib.* A poetical Pentateuch, one book in five parts, *ib.* Hebrew history of a thousand years, from Moses to Malachi, set to music, *ib.* (1) Ps. i.—xli., spiritually concluding with the history of Christ on earth, *ib.* Ps. iii. p. 6. Beginning and ending with a blessing, Ps. xli. 13: (2) Ps. xlii.—lxxii., the promised Messiah, the nation's Hope, pp. vi, vii. Concluding words, Ps. lxxii. 20: (3) Ps. lxxiii.—lxxxix., meditative and historical (Ps. lxxiii. p. 114); its mournful ending full of sadness, with no hope but in Christ, p. vii. Its writers, Ps. lxxiii. p. 114. These three books each closing with a Doxology, which in the fourth is fuller, that of Zacharias, p. vii. Ps. xli. 13; lxxii. 18; cvi. 47, 48: (4) Ps. xc.—cvi., embracing the whole time from the *Exodus* from Egypt to the *Anodus* from Babylon, closing with the *Eisodus*, not into Canaan, but into the Land of everlasting rest, pp. viii. 145. Cp. Ps. cxiv. 8; cxv. p. 181.
- All anonymous except Ps. xc. (Moses'). ci. and ciii. (David's), p. 147: (5) Ps. cvii.—cl., the people now gathered in. Has a missionary character (p. xii). Though some written earlier (as by David, p. ix), yet all adapted to this late period, and illustrated by the books of Ezra and Nehemiah, pp. viii, ix. Ps. cxviii. p. 184. Books iv. and v. seem to have been arranged by Ezra, Ps. xc. p. 145. Few Psalms in them not anonymous: for what cause, Ps. cxviii. p. 155; cii. p. 158. Fifteen songs of Degrees or Up-goings, written on various occasions in relation to persons who were types of Christ, refer to the Great Antitype, pp. ix. 170. Why they obtained that name, Ps. cxx. p. 196. Ending in a chorus of praise, the five Hallelujah Psalms, *ib.*, p. 222. Gradual ascent to higher degrees of adoration, Ps. xli. 13; cxlviii. p. 225. Present order of the Psalms probably due to Ezra or his age, pp. ix, x. 213, when the Canon was sealed in Malachi, p. x, and note 3. Perhaps Books i. ii. thus arranged in Solomon's age, p. x. Notion of Hitzig and Olshausen that many or most Psalms are due to the Maccabaean era inconsistent with all we know of the Psalter and of the Canon, p. x, and note 1. Use of Divine Names in the several books of the Psalter has no direct chronological significance: the case stated, *ib.*, (see *Divine Names*). The characteristic distinction between *Jehovah* and *Elohim* illustrated by passages from Ps. lxvii. lxviii. lxxii. lxxxiii.; and by Ps. liii. compared with Ps. xiv. pp. xi. xii. 17. 82. Titles of Psalms ancient, and contain independent information, pp. xii. 9. 12. 47. 85. One hundred Psalms assigned to six writers. Not received for the writers' sakes, but for the Spirit's, pp. xii, xiii. 63. Ps. xlv. 1. How David's seventy-three are distributed, p. xii, and note 11. First book all written by him, p. 63. "Of (or to: *lamed auctoris*) David," i.e. inspired into, Ps. iii. p. 4; pp. 63. 112. 214. In the second book, David, his sons and friends mingled, p. 63. Asaph and the Sons of Korah, p. xiii, note 1. *Uta* and his contemporaries wrote much of the fifty which they modestly left anonymous, pp. xiii. 170. Psalms in the later books ascribed to David, thought by some to be only composed after his model, Ps. lxxv. p. 96. List of nine acrostic Psalms and of musical terms, p. xiii. Our Lord's discourses and the rest of the New Testament (which cites them about seventy times, note 9) form an inspired comment on the Psalms, *ib.* Christian expositors. From their teaching came our Proper Psalms for special occasions, *ib.* Wish that our Calendar of Proper Psalms might be enlarged, p. xiv, note 1. Sarum use, note 2. Differences of numbering the Psalms in Hebrew and English from Greek and Latin, tabulated, p. xiii. note 12. Mediaeval and modern commentators, p. xiv. English Prayer-book version (A.D. 1535—39) formed from the Gallican Psalter, p. xv: avoiding some of its errors, *ib.*, note 1. Compared with Jerome's and the Authorized version from the Hebrew, *ib.* Advantage of a strophical arrangement, *ib.*, note 3. Characteristics of the Psalms and how they are to be used, pp. xv, xvi. Antiphons of Western Liturgies, their use in interpreting, p. xiv, note 2. Ps. i. p. 2. The Psalms only 147 in an ancient Midrash, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. 65. Psalms composed on particular occasions, Num. xiv. 45. 1 Sam. xxi. 10; xxii. 19; xxiii. 19; xxiv. 22. 2 Sam. ii. 4; v. 11; vi. 18. 23; vii. 1. 18; viii. p. 88; xii. 13; xiii. p. 100; xv. 12. 25. 31. 34; xvii. 22. 1 Kings iv. 32. 2 Kings xix. 36; xxv. 8. 1 Chr. xvi. 7; xviii. 12. 2 Chr. vi. 41; xx. 14. Ezra ii. 65; iii. 11; vi. 16. Neh. ii. 12; iv. 4; viii. 6. xii. 27. Appropriateness of the English Church's Proper Psalms for Ascension Day and Whit Sunday, Vol. ii. Part 2. p. 81. 2 Sam. vi. 16. Psalm xviii. adapted for liturgical service; the form employed in David's private devotions represented in 2 Sam. xxii. p. 122. Their variations compared, vv. 5. 46. Recording character of Psalmody (see *Hymnology*), identifying the people with their forefathers, 1 Chr. xvi. 4. 19. Ps. lxxxviii. the saddest of all, seems grounded on Job, Job xxx. 24. Penitential Psalms, the seven: S. Augustine's dying study, Ps. vi. xxxii. xxxviii. li. cii. cxxx. cxliii. p. 8. His Psalmi fugitivi, Ps. vii. p. 9; lii. p. 81. Alphabetical Psalms mainly didactic, to help the memory, Ps. ix. p. 12; cxix. p. 186. Ps. ix. x. virtually one, as in Vulgate, the acrostic being imperfect, p. 12. Corresponding irregularities of Ps. xxv. xxxiv. pp. 34. 47. So Ps. cxlv. p. 221. Comp. Ps. xxxvii. 39. Catechism of heaven, Ps. xxiv. p. 33. Hallelujah and Hodu Psalms, pp. 164. 170. 222, 223. Ps. i. and ii. virtually alone anonymous in Book i. Cause stated, as forming a pair, intimately connected by way of Prologue, pp. 1. 63. A vision of Judgment, p. 4. Ps. ii. Paschal, expressly assigned to David, p. 2. Ps. iii. David's morning, Ps. iv. his evening hymn: a pair, p. 6. Title adopted by Habakkuk, Hab. iii. 19. The first seven links in one continuous chain, Ps. vii. p. 10. Ps. viii. an octave of Ps. i., p. 10. Ps. ix.—xiv. Visions of Judgment, followed by Ps. xv., the octave, p. 12. Both Psalms

(viii. xv.) appointed for Ascension Day, p. 18. Ps. xv. "Jacob's Ladder of Angels," *ib.*, or Vision of Ascension of the Righteous, p. 19. Ps. xvi.—xxii. another octave, whose climax is the Passion of Christ, *ib.* Ps. xv. xvi. used by Latin Church for Easter Even, p. 20. Ps. xviii. in the Syriac called a Hymn on Christ's Ascension, p. 22. Ps. xix. connected by S. Paul with the subject of Ps. xviii. At what festivals used in the English and Latin Churches, Ps. xix. p. 24; v. 5. How a *Scala Sancta*, v. 7. Gradual development of the mystery of the Cross and offices of Christ in the prophetic Psalms. Ps. xx. xxi. a sacrificial pair, leading up to Ps. xxii. which Christ appropriated to Himself, p. 26. Ps. xxii. read by Jews at Purim, p. 29. Ps. xxii.—xxv. pre-adjusted to the Creed of the Gospel, *ib.* A greater than David speaks, Ps. xxii. 16. 31. Isa. liv. p. 157. Zech. xii. 10. Ps. xxii. an octave of holy sorrow; not unmingled with joy, v. 22. As in Isa. liii., v. 30. Ps. xxiii. converts Him who was the sheep into the Good Shepherd, p. 32. Ps. xxiv. rises from the two foregoing to Christ's Ascension, v. 7. So Ps. cix. cx. p. 176. When used in the Jewish (p. 34) and Christian services. Occasion of writing it, p. 33; v. 1. David might have been himself unconscious of its full significance, p. 34. Ps. xxv. and its two octaves (xxxii. p. 44; xxxix.), penitential, an adumbration of the Creed, wherein the remission of sins follows Christ's Passion, Resurrection, and Ascension (pp. 55, 56). Made by Luther a death-bed Psalm: ecclesiastical use: "*Reminiscere*," v. 6, "*Oculi*," v. 12. Ps. xxv. pp. 34—5. The benefits of the Passion procured through the means of grace in communion with the Church. David speaks of himself as of a priest, Ps. xxvi. p. 36. Occasion of Ps. xxvii. and yearnings of David unto God, p. 37. Liturgical use of Ps. xxvii., p. 38. Ps. xxix. Pentecostal: the thunderstorm typifying the terrors of Sinai and the wonders of the outpouring of the Spirit, p. 39; vv. 7. 9. 10. Ps. xxx. spiritualized in Christ's birth and resurrection, vv. 5. 7. Connected with Ps. xxxi. and Ps. xxxii. foreshadowing the Agony and Passion, p. 42. Adopted by Christ on the Cross, v. 5. The penitential Ps. xxxii. (as also Ps. xxxviii., v. 56), used for the Hebrew Great Day of Atonement, p. 44. Ps. xxxiii. without inscription, as a continuation of the preceding one, p. 46. Ps. xxxiv. xxxv. also a pair, p. 48, the latter clearly prophetic of Christ's sufferings, p. 49; vv. 10. 13. 16. 17. 21. In Ps. xxxv. the comminations are not from David, but from Christ, who warns in mercy (p. 107); whose Cross is become like a judgment-seat (see *Threatenings*), Ps. xxxv. 4; xl. 14; lv. 15; lxix. 22; (especially cix. p. 174; v. 31). Duly succeeded by its echo, a Psalm of Resurrection and Ascension, p. 51. Ps. xxxvii. seems to belong to David's period of old age and feebleness, and to Abiathar's rebellion: Ps. xxxvii. *Providentia Speculum*, may be referred typically to Christ's Passion week, "Fret not thyself," "Have faith in God," p. 52. A group of four (xxxviii.—xli.) closing the first book of Psalter, seem to belong to the time when David from his weakness (Ps. xxxviii. 8; xxxix. 13) was supernaturally raised up again, p. 55. See *David*. Second book of Psalter ends in a similar group of four (lxix.—lxxii.) composed on the same occasion, pp. 55. 61. 105. 109. 110; lxxi. 9. 18. 23; lxxii. p. 112. The two sets compared in parallel columns, p. 55. Ps. xxxviii. penitential, a sacrificial remembrance of sin, p. 56. Ps. xxxix. breathes the spirit of Job, v. 13. Ps. xl. on the Great Sacrifice: its Liturgical use, p. 58; vv. 15. 17. "Mine ears hast thou opened," explained, and compared with the paraphrase of the Septuagint and S. Paul, v. 6. Its concluding verses (13—17) comprise Ps. lxx., a sequel of the Good Friday Passion Psalm, lxx. p. 61. Ps. xli. claimed for Himself by Christ, p. 61. Ps. xlii. beginning the second book, bears much resemblance to Ps. iii., the virtual commencement of the first. Both written during Absalom's rebellion (Ps. xlii. 6), p. 63. Analogies between the two books detailed. Like the first, foreshadows Christ, *ib.* The moral of both is sorrow, the road to blessedness. Use of *Jehovah* chiefly in Book i. *Elohim* in Book ii. accounted for, p. 64. Inscribed rather "of (to) the sons of Korah," as inspired writers, just as "of (to) David," pp. 4. 66 (see *Korah*), like *κατά* prefixed to the gospels; many writers, One Spirit, p. 63. The Korahites speak in David's name, *ib.* Ps. xlii. xliii. (really one, p. 65) written in banishment from the Temple (so Ps. lxxiv. p. 133) during Absalom's rebellion. When used in Hebrew and Latin Liturgies, p. 64. Ps. xlv. "Of Martyrs," on occasion of an assault of heathens, perhaps the same as of the Edomites in Ps. lx. lxxx., leading on to Ps. xlv., which is one of triumph, p. 66. Ps. xlv., like Ps. viii. of first book, speaks of Christ's triumphant exaltation and the Church's glory, as the Queen and Bride, p. 68. When used in Western Churches, *ib.* Referred to Messiah both by the Jews and the Fathers, *ib.* Title and occasion examined, *ib.*

Compared with Canticles. Solomon's marriage a faint image of the glorious subject, which is Christ as God, *ib.* Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 123. Ps. xlv. on the Church's perpetuity, probably of Hezekiah's age, p. 71. Cp. p. 138. Ps. xlvii. for the Ascension (written on the same occasion of David's bringing up the Ark to Zion as Ps. xxiv. lxviii.), a prelude to the Whitsunday Psalm lxviii., p. 72. Orderly progression and ascent of prophetic imagery from Ps. xlv. to Ps. lxviii., p. 73. This last a Whitsun Psalm of the Western Church. Written on occasion of Jehoshaphat's victory (2 Chr. xx. 1—23), *ib.*, vv. 4. 7. 8. 10. 12, 13. Cp. Ps. lxxxiii. p. 131. Ps. xlix. rises from the victories of one people, to address the whole world. Can death (Ps. lxviii. 14) be subdued? p. 75. As Ps. xlix. speaks of redemption, so Asaph's Ps. l. of judgment, also addressed to the whole world, p. 77. A Vision of Judgment at Zion, Ps. l. 2. Ps. li. David's great penitential cry, denoting his deep remorse, p. 79. His prayer universal, v. 18. David and Solomon were both builders of the walls of Jerusalem, and cities of Judah, hence there is no mark of later date, *ib.* Ps. lxix. 85. Ps. liii. an expansion of Ps. lii. p. 82: repeats Ps. xiv. with some later and original touches, v. 5. In Ps. liv. the Liturgies teach us to rise from David to Christ, v. 3. Ps. lv. passes (as often) from David's persecution by Saul to Absalom's rebellion, p. 83; vv. 7. 9. 13. Ps. lvii. a Resurrection Psalm, vv. 5. 8. So Ps. lviii. 9. Ps. lviii. lix. connected with it: the unjust judgment which condemned Christ, Ps. lviii. 1; Ps. lix. p. 88. Ps. lx. the Church triumphant, p. 90, while the vanquished rejoice, v. 8. Absalom's rebellion gave occasion also to Ps. lxi.—lxiv., all continuous, pp. 92—95. Cp. cxliii. 6. In Ps. lxv. (amplified in Ps. lxvi.) we have thanks for David's restoration, and for a bounteous harvest, pp. 96, 97. Ps. lxxxv. 12: spiritualized, Ps. lxv. 12. The subject expanded, Ps. lxvii., and applied to "The World's Harvest Home," p. 99: grounded on the Aaronic Benediction, v. 1. These several Psalms preparatory for the great Pentecostal Psalm lxviii., both of Hebrew (vv. 8. 9) and Christian Church, p. 99. Written by David, when returning with the Ark (v. 1) after victory, p. 100. Higher spiritual meaning taught by S. Paul, *ib.*, vv. 1. 11. 18. Repose of the Church between the two sheepfolds of Jew and Gentile flocks, v. 18. Pentecost followed by Passion Psalm, lxx. p. 106. When used in Liturgies, *ib.* This Psalm (which is much like Ps. xl.) and Ps. xxii. most frequently quoted in the New Testament, *ib.* Some portions of it only applicable to Christ, vv. 3. 21: some partially to others as types, Jer. xxxviii. 6: David, as a prophet, being lifted up out of himself in uttering them, vv. 3. 21. Ps. lxx. lxxi. both Passion Psalms, made up from others: when used in Liturgies, pp. 109, 110. Ps. lxxii. rather "to Solomon" (Ps. cxvii. p. 201). Written by him at David's side, p. 112. Fulfilled mainly in Christ, vv. 3. 8. 10. 15. 17. Cited as such, Zech. ix. 10. Ps. lxxiii. opening of the third book, a moral Prologue, p. 115. Ps. lxxiv. one of distress, seems to date after the Captivity, p. 116. So Ps. lxxix. p. 126; lxxx. p. 127. Ps. lxxv. one of thanksgiving, p. 118. Ps. lxxvi. of Hezekiah's age. A vision of Universal Judgment, p. 119. Ps. lxxviii. an historical *apologia* for Judah after rebellion of the Ten Tribes, p. 121; vv. 67, 68. Ps. lxxx. a prayer for the dispersed people, v. 15. Ps. lxxxi. for the new and full moon of Tisri, anticipates a future deliverance, p. 129. This Psalm and the next were appointed to be sung at the Feast of Tabernacles, *ib.* Ps. lxxxiii. connected in language and tone (v. 4) with some just preceding, seems to have been written by Jahaziel, the Levite, in the time of Jehoshaphat's distress, p. 131. Ps. lxxxiv. on privileges of God's people, p. 132. Written on the same occasion as Ps. xlii. xliii., p. 133. Ps. lxxxv. refers to Christ's Incarnation rather than to the return from Babylon, p. 135. A Christmas Hymn of Pardon and so used in the Western Church, *ib.*, vv. 1. 8. 9. 10. Ps. lxxxvi. The only one in the third book ascribed to David: why mixed up with the Psalms of others. Its subdued tone, typical meaning, and Latin use at the Feast of Epiphany, p. 136. Ps. lxxxvii. (like Ps. xlv.) by a large-hearted Korahite of Hezekiah's age, also an Epiphany Hymn, p. 138; vv. 4. 6. 7. Ps. lxxxvii. best comment upon Isa. xlv. 5. The pair of Passion Psalms, lxxxviii. lxxxix., the former the saddest in the Psalter, written in some time of deep affliction, p. 139: prophetic of Christ, vv. 3. 5. 18. Ps. lxxxix. a spiritual Allegro to that Pensive, a Christmas carol of the Incarnation, telling of Christ's eternal kingdom (vv. 25—29. 36. 37), designed to comfort Judah after the revolt of the ten tribes, when oppressed by Shishak, p. 141; vv. 10. 18. 30. 40—44. The third book ends with a Doxology of joyful assurance, v. 52. Internal reasons for placing Moses' Psalm xc. at the opening of Book iv., p. 145. Compared with Ps. cxvii., vv. 13—15. Ps. xci. perhaps belongs to the Captivity, v. 3. Quoted by Christ against

Satan, on whom it recoils, p. 147; v. 13. Ps. xcii.—iv., their place in the Hebrew ritual after the Captivity, referring to the Return and rebuilding of the Temple (Isa. lii. 7), illustrating Ezra's history, pp. 148, 149, 150. Ps. xciv. Christ's betrayal and unjust trial, v. 20. Ps. xcvi. the great invitational Psalm of Western Liturgies. Ascribed to David in the Septuagint, but not in the Hebrew, or necessarily in Heb. iv. 7, p. 151. Ps. xcvi. how a new song, derived from David's, 1 Chr. xvi, fitted to commemorate mercies after the Captivity. "A missionary Hymn for all ages," an universal *Te Deum*, p. 152. Ps. xcvi.—xcix. a group celebrating Christ as Jehovah the King (Ps. xcix. 4) and Judge, p. 153. Ps. xcvi. a remarkable gloss adopted by certain Fathers, v. 10. Ps. xcvi. reaching on to the General Judgment: its Liturgical use, p. 154; v. 7. Ps. xcvi. of the *Anodus*, Isa. lii. 10. Ps. c. sequel of the preceding, p. 156, but Ps. ci. David's, after he had brought up the Ark: placed here by the builders of the second Temple, p. 157. Ps. xv. and xxiv. its best comments, v. 2. Ps. cii. written on the Return, for the desolations of Zion, perhaps by Nehemiah, p. 158; vv. 6, 7, 8, 13, 14. Compared with Ps. cxlvii. of the same age, p. 158. Penitential Psalm for Ash Wednesday, *ib.* Ps. ciii., like Ps. ci., written by David, and transferred from its place for its adaptation to the wants of the returning pilgrims, p. 160. Ps. civ. *Hexameron*, an Oratorio of Creation, Gen. i. set to music: applied in the Liturgies to the work of Redemption and Sanctification, p. 161: reaching to the Judgment, vv. 32, 35. Of Nehemiah's age, v. 24: so also Ps. cv. 8, 9; cvi. 6, 19. Ps. cv. the earliest *Hodus* Psalm, partly derived from David, p. 164: Ps. cvi. a continuation of Ps. cv. by the same author, p. 167. David used the close of Ps. cvi. in 1 Chr. xvi. prophetically, vv. 47, 48. The fourth book ends in a prayer and blessing, which are answered in the fifth, p. 170. The fifth book comprises gleanings of the great harvest, stored in the first and second, fifteen being David's, one Solomon's, the rest anonymous, *ib.* Ps. cvii., fallen man in his fourfold misery: hungry, captive, sick, sea-tossed, p. 170. Ps. cviii. rightly ascribed to David, as being an Anthem composed after the return from Babylon, a new song made up from Ps. lvii. and lx., p. 173. In Ps. cix. (*Psalmus Iacobi*, v. 8) Christ the King and Judge, though now suffering, speaketh through the prophet: the awful imprecations (retained in the Septuagint and New Testament) must not be softened into futures (see above, Ps. xxxv.), p. 174: directed against Judas and the treacherous Jews, whom he represents, Jer. xix. 11. The language adopted by Nehemiah, in whose time the Psalm must have obtained its present place in the Psalter, p. 174. Not prompted by passion, v. 4. The curse fulfilled in the next generation, vv. 13. These maledictions applicable by way of *anagogy* to our own sins, warning us of righteous judgment, v. 31. As between Ps. xiii.—xxiv. (p. 33), so now again, we pass from the Passion, Ps. cix., to the Resurrection and Exaltation of Christ, Ps. cx. Christ and even many Rabbis refer Ps. cx. to Messiah. Testimony to the Jews of a priesthood of Melchizedek, not Aaronic, p. 176. Liturgical use, p. 177. Christ's glorious Session, v. 1. The acrostic Psalms, cxi. cxii., closely parallel, the one speaking of the eternal endurance of God's commandments, the other of the security of those that keep them, p. 178. Ps. cxiii.—cxviii. the great Hallel, sung at all the Festivals, probably used by Christ and His disciples after His Paschal supper, p. 179. Ps. cxiv. the Exodus from Egypt prefiguring the Exodus from Babylon, that of Christ's Resurrection and Advent, and our deliverance from sin: an Easter Hymn, p. 180. Ps. cxiv. cv. closely connected: joined in the versions, p. 181. Ps. cxvi. thanksgiving for the return from Babylon, might be Nehemiah's, vv. 1, 13, 16. Ps. cxvii. prophecies the conversion of the heathen, p. 184. Ps. cxviii. composed for the dedication of the second Temple (vv. 9, 10, 15). Interlocutory and anti-strophical in form, p. 184. vv. 19—21, 26. Prophetic of Christ's triumphal entry into Jerusalem (v. 25), an Easter Hymn (v. 27), *ib.* The Lord's Day, v. 24. Ps. cxix. alphabetical, to impress the memory. Probably written by Ezra (vv. 9, 46, 99, 100, 121, 126), when, in concert with Nehemiah (vv. 50, 51, 53, 54, 55, 57, 61, 69, 121), he read the Law to the people. A spiritual rebuilding of the Church by means of God's Word, p. 186. In each of the twenty-two stanzas, some special excellence of the Word celebrated, p. 187. The first or third persons used promiscuously for good cause, public worship being combined with private study, *ib.* Law, the general term, discriminated from testimonies, ways, precepts, statutes, commandments, judgments, word, oral promise (Heb. *imrah*), v. 1. Job imitated, v. 96. Ps. cxx.—cxxiv. Songs of Degrees or Up-goings, of different dates. So called for various reasons. Two of them Christmas Hymns, all full

of joyful associations, 'composing a holy ladder reaching to heaven, Ps. cxx. p. 186—7. Isa. xxxv. 10; xl. p. 114; lii. 10. Jer. xxiii. 7, 8. Ps. cxx. of Nehemiah's age, p. 197; vv. 2, 4, 5. Ps. cxxi. perhaps Ezra's, v. 1. Ps. cxxii. David's joy on bringing up the Ark, revived in Zerubbabel (pp. 201—2): perhaps sung at the Dedication of Nehemiah's walls, p. 198; v. 3. Ps. cxxiii. also seems to be Nehemiah's, vv. 2, 3, 4. Ps. cxxiv. though David's, yet put here for its appropriateness to the times after the Return, p. 200. Ps. cxxv. suits returning exiles and pilgrims at the Festivals, vv. 1, 2. Of Nehemiah's age, vv. 3, 4. Ps. cxxvi. describes the people's joy when the Temple was rebuilt, v. 5. To be fully verified at the world's Harvest Home, v. 6. Ps. cxxvii. suggested "to Solomon" by the Holy Spirit: the builder of the first Temple expresses the feelings of the builders of the second, the present uniting with the past, p. 201—2. Compared with Ecclesiastes, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 82. Christ, the Divine Archer, v. 5. Relation of Ps. cxxviii. (of later age) to the preceding, v. 1. A marriage Psalm, v. 3. Ps. cxxix. cxxx. connected: probably Nehemiah's, p. 204. Ps. cxxx. penitential: Liturgical use, *ib.* Watching for the day of Christ's Advent, v. 6. Ps. cxxxi. David's lowliness adopted to express the feeling of his descendant Zerubbabel and of Jeshua, p. 205. Ps. cxxxii. on the Incarnation: God's promise to David of an everlasting seed, p. 206; vv. 17, 18. Later than his time, v. 10. Ps. cxxxiii. David's *eirenicon* (p. 206), an exhortation to union, p. 207. Pentecostal, v. 3. Ps. cxxxiv. (last of Up-goings) of later date, the people's response to his call, p. 208. Ps. cxxxv.—cxxxvii. songs of praise for those who have gone up to Zion. Ps. cxxxv. a sacred mosaic from earlier Psalms, p. 209. Ps. cxxxvi. sometimes called the "Great Hallel," may have been sung when the foundation of the second Temple was laid, p. 210. Derived from the Pentateuch and earlier Psalms, *ib.* Ps. cxxxvii. song of the Church militant transfigured into the Church glorified, p. 211. Cyrus pronounced blessed, as fulfilling the Divine pleasure. The captives in this Psalm accept and re-echo the judicial decrees against Babylon revealed in God's word. Yet even David declares his hatred of what God hates (Ps. cxxxix. 19), v. 9. Eight Psalms which follow, ascribed to David, placed here by Ezra as a manual of private devotion (Ps. cxliii. 6). Their structure analyzed, p. 213. Ps. cxxxix. David's diction modernized by Aramaisms, p. 214. Ps. cxl. cxli. supplicatory: sequel to the preceding: their Liturgical use, p. 216. Ps. cxlii. Christ's cross our crown, v. 7. Ps. cxliii. a sequel. Penitential, p. 218. Written on the same occasion as Ps. lxiii. v. 6. Ps. cxliv. of praise on David's restoration, p. 219. Compared with Ps. xviii. his last song, vv. 5—7. Ps. cxlv. David's last Psalm consummated in praise. Its title stands alone, but gives its Hebrew name to the whole Psalter, p. 221. Whitsunday Hymn, preparatory to the commission to baptize in the name of the Blessed Trinity, v. 21. Close of Psalter in five Hallelujah Psalms (cxlvi.—cl.): their Liturgical use, and missionary function, pp. 22—3. Ps. cxlvi. 5, 6; cxlvii. 2, 18; cxlviii. 12. Ps. cxlvii. sung at the Dedication of Nehemiah's walls, p. 224; v. 13; cxlviii. 12. Reference to Job xxxviii.—ix., vv. 4—16. Ps. cxlviii. rising from Jerusalem to the whole world, from God the Creator to the Redeemer and Sanctifier, pp. 225—6. Ps. cxlix. the clue to this Psalm, v. 4. The sword and fetters spiritual and Pentecostal, vv. 6, 8, 9. To be contrasted with and explained from Ps. ii., v. 8: and according to the written word, v. 9. Ps. cl. antithesis and counterpart of Ps. i. from Blessedness to Praise, both to the God of Creation and of the Church, p. 224; v. 1. Every faculty to be thus employed, vv. 3—5.

Psalm (Heb. *nebel*), in the other books: rendered by "viol" in the Prophets, Ps. lvii. 8. See *Musical Instruments*.

Pseudo-Smerdis, Dan. xi. 2.

Pthah, the god of fire at Memphis, Isa. xxxvii. 36.

Ptolemy, the successor of Alexander, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xiii, note 7. Dan. viii. 8; xi. 4, 5.

Ptolemy, the geographer, cited, Gen. x. 23. Job i. 1. Ezek. i. 1; xxx. 5.

Pul, Isa. lxvi. 19. See *Phut*.

Punctuation, the, noticed, 2 Kings ii. 14. Neh. iii. 1; xi. 3. Job ix. 5. Ps. cx. 3; cxxi. 1. Isa. xx. 3; xxvii. 4; xliii. 9; lxvi. 5. Jer. xxiii. 39; xxxi. 9; lii. 28. Lam. ii. 18. Ezek. xiii. 20; xlii. 9, 11; xliii. 7; xlviii. 30. Hos. xiii. 15. Mic. vi. 5. Zech. iv. 10.

Punishments, ascending scale of, Lev. xxvi. 18. Inflicted by means of the sin itself, Hos. xiii. 11. Degrees of eternal punishment, Deut. xxv. 2. Cruelty in inflicting punishments, Dan. ii. 5; iii. 6; vi. 24. Nah. iii. 4.

Punon, meaning of the word: copper mines there, Num. xxxiii. 42. Purgatory, the doctrine of, not to be built upon, Zech. ix. 11. Discountenanced, Ezek. xviii. 22.

Purim, the feast of, how a parallel to Easter, Esther vii. 9. "Esther's fast," Esther ix. 26.

Pusey, Dr. E. B., characterized, Deut. xxxi. 9. Vol. iii. p. 300. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xxix. Cited, Gen. xlix. 1. Deut. xxxi. 9. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 161. 2 Kings xvii. 3; xliii. 29. 1 Chr. iii. 21; vi. 42. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 6. Ezra i. 1; iv. 7; vii. 6. 8; x. 6. Neh. i. 1. 4, 5. Vol. iii. p. 365, notes 1 and 4. Esther i. 1; ii. 1; ix. 32. Vol. iv. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xviii. Job iii. 3; xix. 26; xxxi. 33. Part 2. p. xii, note 9. Pa. i. p. 1; xxxiii. p. 46; cvii. p. 170; cxix. p. 187. Part 3. p. xvi, note 1. Prov. xxv. 1; xxx. p. 65; xxxi. 1. Part 3. pp. 7-56, note 3. Isa. ix. 6; x. 8; xiii. 8; xxi. p. 58; xxiii. 1. 15; xxv. 8; xxvi. 19; xxvii. 1; xxxiv. 16; lxvi. 24. Jer. i. 18; xiii. 18; xlii. 19. 30; xxv. 1. 10; xxvii. 7; xxxv. 19; xlv. 30; l. p. 121; li. 32. Ezek. i. 1; iv. 5; viii. 3; xii. 4; xxvi. p. 215; xxix. 13. 15; xxxviii. 17; xlvii. 1. Vol. vi. Part 1. *Introd.* pp. v. xxi. Dan. i. 1. 4. 7. 21; ii. 1. 2. 4. 20. 39; iii. p. 10; v. 1. 2. 5. 6. 12. 21. 23; iv. 15. 16; v. 1. 25. 31; vi. 7; vii. p. 29; v. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 13; viii. 2. 5. 8; ix. 3. 4. 24-27; p. 47; xi. 7. 36. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. vii, note 2. Hos. i. 2. 6; iv. 18; vi. 2; x. 15; xii. 3; xlii. 14. Joel i. p. 29; v. 4. 6. 19; ii. 6. 23. Amos iii. 12; v. 26; viii. 9; ix. 1. 3. Obad. p. 57; v. 11. 12. Jonah i. 2. 3; iv. 6. Mic. v. 2. Nah. i. 3. Zech. i. 18; vi. 1-8; ix. 1; xii. 10; xiii. 7. Mal. iii. 1.

Pusey, P. E., his edition of Cyril of Alexandria, Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xxix.

Pythagoras, his *aurea carmina*, Ps. xvi. p. 19. Prov. iv. 23.

Pyr, the chapel of, at Westminster Abbey, the depository of weights and measures, 1 Chr. xxiii. 29. Prov. xvi. 11.

Quails, God's dealings in regard to them, Ex. xvi. 13. Num. xi. 31.

Queen-mother (Heb. *gebirah*), her inordinate power in Judah, 1 Kings xiv. 21. 2 Kings x. 13; xviii. 2. 2 Chr. xii. 1; xv. 16. Isa. iii. 12. 16. Jer. xiii. 18; xxii. 26; and throughout the East, 1 Kings xv. 13. Cp. Dan. v. 10. Influence of the Persian Queen Consort (Heb. *shegal*), Neh. ii. 6. Dan. v. 2. Also of his mother, Esther ii. 1. The Queen (*shegal*) derives all from Christ, not of her own right, Ps. xlv. 9.

Quotations from the Old Testament paraphrased in the New, so as to give the true and full sense, Ps. lxviii. 18; lxix. 22. Hab. i. 5; ii. 4. Or for greater clearness, Mic. v. 2. 8. Matthew's citation considered, Zech. xi. 13. Combination of several passages from various prophets, Amos v. 27.

Raamah, Gen. x. 7. Ezek. xxvii. 22.

Rameses, in the province of Rameses or Goshen, located, Ex. i. 11.

Rabbah, or Rabbath (*Philadelphia, Amman*), of the Ammonites, Og's trophy there, Deut. iii. 11. 2 Sam. xi. 1. Its position and history, 1 Chr. xx. 2. Jer. xlix. 2. Ezek. xxi. 20; xxv. 5. 10. Amos i. 14. Symbolically called *Bathrabbim*, Cant. vii. 4.

Rabbith, Josh. xix. 20.

Rab-mag, an official title, Jer. xxxix. 3.

Rab-saris, and Rab-shakeh, official titles, 2 Kings xviii. 17. Jer. xxxix. 3. Dan. i. 11. Cp. Neh. i. 10.

Rachel, a shepherdess, type of Christ's spouse, Gen. xxix. 9. 10; xxxv. 19. Her envy and impatience: her wrestling spiritualized, Gen. xxx. 1. 5. 8. Adversity increases her piety, v. 22. Tainted with idolatry, like some Christian Churches, Gen. xxxi. 34. Taught guile by her father, whom in turn she deceived, v. 35. Her tomb near Bethlehem, Gen. xxxv. 19. Jer. xxxi. 15-17. Rachel's children the holy Innocents, *ib.* The true wife, and so named before Leah, Ruth iv. 11. Her sepulchre, 1 Sam. x. 2.

Racine, his *Esther*, cited, Vol. iii. p. 359, note 6. His false estimate of her character derived from the Apocryphal interpolations, p. 361, note 4.

Radulphus Flaviacus, cited, Lev. i. 1; xvi. 17.

Rahab (1), literally a harlot, Josh. ii. 1. An example of the penitent and faithful soul turning to Christ, *ib.* Also a type of the Gentile Church, meaning of her name, *ib.* Her untruthfulness not to be excused, but palliated by her previous habits, v. 5. See *Midwives*. The process of her conviction traced, v. 9. As yet imperfect, v. 11. No salvation out of Christ, v. 18. Duty of keeping in His Church, v. 19. Mercy cannot be had when the Second Advent has arrived, v.

21. Josh. vi. 17. Saved though in the place of greatest danger, *ib.* Grafted into the good olive tree and receiving a place in the genealogy of Christ, v. 23.

Rahab (2), i. e. pride, applied symbolically to Egypt, Job ix. 13; xvi. 12. Ps. lxxxvii. 4; lxxxix. 10. Isa. xxx. 7; li. 9. Coupled with Babylon, Ps. lxxxvii. 4.

Raiment, its miraculous preservation in the wilderness named only in Deut. viii. 4. Neh. ix. 21. Why fitly reserved for the last book of the Pentateuch, Deut. viii. 4. Suggestive reflections and spiritual inferences therefrom, *ib.* Oriental raiment of great value, Job xxvii. 16. A vesture, *ὑποσώδιος*, Job xxxviii. 14. Of needlework, Ps. xlv. 14. Cp. Ex. xxvi. 1. Raimundus, cited, Jer. xxiii. 6.

Rain, its seasons in Palestine, Lev. xxvi. 4. Deut. xi. 14. 1 Sam. xii. 17. Job xxix. 23; xxxvii. 6. Jer. iii. 3; v. 24. Sent at a critical time, 2 Sam. xxi. 9. 10. Not unusual in December, Ezra x. 9. Spiritual sense considered, Deut. xi. 14. Zech. xiv. 17. In the desert especially felt to be a sign of God's love, Job v. 10. Former and latter, of what respectively typical, Zech. x. 1. No rain in Egypt, Zech. xiv. 18.

Rainbow, the, perhaps did not exist before the flood. Its typical and sacramental character, Gen. ix. 13. Only an occasional witness, Ps. lxxxix. 37.

Rakkath, Josh. xix. 35.

Ramah, (1), of Samuel, in Benjamin, Josh. xviii. 25. Judg. xix. 13. 1 Kings xv. 17. 2 Chr. xvi. 1. Isa. x. 29. Jer. xl. 1. Hos. v. 8: called also *Ramathaim-zophim*, 1 Sam. i. 1: (2), in Asher, Josh. xix. 29: (3), in Naphtali, v. 36: (4), Rachel's near Bethlehem, Jer. xxxi. 15. Probably an appellative, 1 Sam. xxii. 6.

Ramath, or *Ramoth*, of the south, Josh. xix. 8. 1 Sam. xxx. 27.

Rameses, Ex. xii. 37. See *Goshen, Raameses*.

Ramoth, in Gilead, its position and history, Deut. iv. 43. 1 Kings iv. 13; xxii. 3. 2 Kings ix. 1. Jer. xlviii. 32. Called *Ramoth-mizpeh*, Josh. xiii. 26: *Ramah*, 2 Kings viii. 29. 1 Chr. vi. 80.

Rambach, cited, Eccles. xii. 10.

Ransom (Heb. *copher*) of the soul, Ps. xlix. 7. See *Redeemer*.

Rashbam, cited, Gen. xlix. 3. Ex. xii. 40.

Rashi, cited, Gen. xlix. 3. Ezek. xlv. 1.

Raumer, cited, Gen. xxxii. 2. 22. 30; xxxiii. 17. Deut. iii. 10. Isa. xxxiv. 6. Jer. xix. 2; xlviii. 32. Amos ix. 3.

Raven, the, opposed to the dove, represents the foes of the Church, Gen. viii. 7. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 115. Obedience of a gluttonous and unclean bird, rebukes man's disobedience, 1 Kings xvii. 4. 6.

Rawlinson, G., cited, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xxi, note. 2 Kings xv. 19; xviii. 17; xix. 12. 1 Chr. v. 26. 2 Chr. xxviii. 16; xxxii. 1; xxxiii. 11. Isa. xlii. 8. 15. 19; xiv. 12; xv. p. 45; xvii. 1. 2; xxiii. 13; xlv. 1; xlvii. 10. 13. Jer. xxv. 1. 26; xxxix. 9; xlv. 2; xlvii. 4; li. 31. 37. 46. 58. Ezek. iv. 1; xxiii. 14. 15; xxvi. p. 215; xxix. 13. Dan. iii. 5; iv. p. 15; v. 30; v. 1; viii. 2. Jonah i. 2; iii. 6. 7. Nah. ii. 1. 4. 5. 6. 8. 12; iii. 4. 10. 18. Hab. ii. 15. 16. 17. Zech. ix. 14.

Rawlinson, Sir H., cited, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xxi, note. 2 Kings xvii. 30. 2 Chr. xxxii. 1. Ezek. iv. 1. Dan. v. 1.

Reading, the, fluctuates in 15 places between the Hebrew words for "not" and for "to him" or "to himself," Ex. xxi. 8. Lev. xxv. 30. 1 Sam. ii. 3. 2 Kings viii. 10. Job xlii. 15. Ps. c. 3. Isa. ix. 3; xlix. 5. Also between *daleth* and *resh*, 1 Chr. i. 41. Between "Oh that" and "not," Job ix. 33. So perhaps Job xiv. 4. See *Various Readings*.

Rebekah, in her family, Gen. xxiv. 10. 15. Her kindly nature tested, v. 20. A type of Christ's Spouse, v. 36. 60. 67. Her share in deceiving Isaac how far to be palliated, Gen. xxvii. 5. Her punishment, v. 44. Disappears from history, Gen. xxxiv. 1; xxxv. 8.

Rechabites, the, permanent in the East, Jer. xxxv. 19. Their abstinence not praised, but rather their dutiful obedience, v. 18.

Recitative, in prose, a prelude to poetical prophecy, Amos vii. p. 50.

Recognition, mutual, in another world, the question discussed, Gen. xxiii. 3; xxv. 8; xlix. 33. 2 Sam. xii. 23. 2 Kings v. 26.

Recorder, office of, 2 Sam. viii. 16.

Recovery from sickness commemorated, Ps. xxx. p. 41; v. 5. Isa. xxxviii. 15. 16.

Red (or Weedy) Sea, Ex. x. 19. Attempts to fix localities in its neighbourhood, Ex. xiii. 20; xiv. 2; xv. 1; xvii. 1. Its passage (made easy to God's people, Isa. lxiii. 12. 14) typical of Holy Baptism, and the final victory of God's people, Ex. xiv. 14; xv. p. 253. Vol. i. Part 1. pp. 247-8. Ps. lxi. 6. Israel's baptismal font, Ps. cxiv. 2. A miniature of the work

- of Creation, Ps. xxxiii. 7: and a pledge of greater mercies to come, Isa. xliii. 2. The sea has apparently receded from the north, Ex. xiv. 2. Traditions respecting its drying up, v. 16. Eastern gulf of Akabah meant, Num. xiv. 25; xxi. 4. Deut. i. 1; ii. 1. Spiritually referred to, Isa. xi. 15. 16. Zech. x. 11. Not meant by *Suphah*, Num. xxi. 14.
- Redeemer (Heb. *goel*: see *Avenger*, *Next Kinsman*), in what sense applied to Christ in the Old Testament, Job xix. 25. Isa. xxxv. 9; xli. 14. Ezek. xi. 15. A Person not merely man: yet Job's apprehension of him imperfect, Job xix. 25. Used in connexion with the doctrine of the Resurrection, Ps. xix. 7. See *Ransom*.
- Redemption, personal, Lev. xxvii. 2. 2 Kings xii. 4. That of land must be made at the Jubilee, Lev. xxv. 10. 23. The next of kin, or redeemer, might purchase it, as Christ our Redeemer did the whole inheritance lost in Adam, vv. 25. 27. Not so with houses in walled cities, v. 29.
- Reed, the measuring, its length, Ezek. xl. 3. 5; xlviii. 9. 15. 16. Used figuratively for the Canon of Scripture, Ezek. *Retro-spect*, p. 278, note 7.
- Reformatio Legum*, cited, Ex. xxii. 17. Vol. i. Part 2. p. 57. Lev. xviii. 18. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. x, note 2.
- Reformation, religious, if genuine, never an act of innovation, Gen. xxvi. 15: but of restoration and extension, Judg. x. 4. Ever blemished by human infirmities, 2 Sam. vi. 3. Ezra's reformation through the agency of the priests and Levites an encouragement to continental nations, and a lesson to ourselves, Ezra x. 20—22. That of the English Church characterized, Lev. xiv. 41. Cant. v. p. 146; v. 9. The evil times before it, Cant. v. p. 144. Conflict with heresy ends in enlargement, Gen. xxvi. 20—22. Hope for continental Churches, Judg. x. 4, which should be called not by their own names, but by Christ's, *ib*. A reformation adds to the guilt of those who retain corruptions in spite of it, Zeph. i. 4.
- Refrains, 1 Kings xii. 16. Ps. lvi. p. 85; lvii. 5; lix. 6; lxxx. 3. Ezek. viii. 14. Wrongly arranged in some musical settings, Ps. cvii. 8.
- Refuge, cities of, their design as penitential asylums with the benefit of religious comfort, Num. xxxv. 13. Josh. xxi. 13. Christ our Refuge, Josh. xx. p. 63. The way to them made plain for all, Deut. xix. 3. Emblems of Christian Churches, Num. xxxv. 13: whose means of grace should be universally accessible, Deut. iv. 43. No person could be more than thirty miles from one, Num. xxxv. 14. Deut. iv. 43. One common faith for all, Josh. xx. p. 63; xxi. 41. Why the death of the High Priest was to release the fugitive: typical signification of that rule, Num. xxxv. 25. 28. New cities of refuge opened throughout the world, Deut. xix. 8.
- Rehoboth, meaning of the name, 1 Kings xi. 43. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 84, note 4. The weak son of a wise father, a child at forty, 1 Kings xi. 43. 2 Chr. xiii. 7. Eccles. x. 16. Compared with our Richard II. and some of the Stuarts, Vol. iv. Part 3. pp. 88—9. Eccles. vii. 1. His infatuation, 1 Kings xii. 18. Evil influence of the Queen-mother, 1 Kings xiv. 21. 31. 2 Chr. xii. 1. 13: and of his father's bad example, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 84. Though Proverbs and Ecclesiastes were written with a special view to him, *ib*, p. x. Prov. i. 4, &c., (see *Ecclesiastes*, *Proverbs*), and Heman wrote Ps. lxxxix. to encourage him, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. 141. His polygamy, and wise treatment of his own sons, 2 Chr. xi. 23. Humbles himself in trouble, so that for a time all went well, 2 Chr. xii. 12. 14.
- Rekem, Josh. xviii. 27. 1 Chr. ii. 43?
- Reland, cited, Lev. xvi. 2. 1 Sam. xii. 17. Isa. xv. 1.
- Relative terms, varying with the writer's actual position or ideal stand-point, Gen. i. 10. "Beyond Jordan," *ib*. Isa. ix. 1. "On the other side Jordan" (Judg. vii. 25), 1 Sam. xxxi. 7. "On this side Jordan," Deut. i. 1. Josh. i. 15. Both senses, Num. xxxii. 19. Cp. Josh. xxii. 11. 1 Kings iv. 24. (See *Pentateuch*). The sea, i. e. westward, Ex. x. 19. Isa. xxiv. 14.
- Religion, spiritual, contrasted with mere outward observances, Isa. lviii. 2. Ezek. xviii. 31. Value of personal religion, Ezek. xxxiii. 8. True religion diffusive, Zeph. i. 12. It cannot exist without honesty, 1 Chr. xxiii. 29: and holiness, Zech. i. 3; viii. p. 134. To be propagated by love, not by force, Gen. xxxiv. 15. 25—31. Zech. xiii. 3.
- Relton, E. W., referred to, Isa. xl. p. 118.
- Remigius, cited, Hab. ii. 7. Hagg. ii. 7. Zech. iii. 9; xi. 15; xii. 9.
- Remmon-methoar, explained, Josh. xix. 13.
- Rennie, cited, 1 Kings vii. 23.
- Repentance, however temporary or slight, not wholly ineffectual; if genuine, it can remove threatened judgments. Case of Ahab considered, 1 Kings xxi. 27—29. Universal repentance needed, Zech. xii. 12, 13. None on God's part for His good gifts, Hos. xiii. 14.
- Repetition and amplification of Scripture promises designed for men's more full assurance, Gen. ii. 4; xxxv. 10; xli. 32. Zeph. iii. 15. Zech. xi. 13; xiv. 8. Or they are repeated in ampler detail, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. vi. Ps. xlii. p. 63; lxix. p. 105. Prov. xxix. 1. Or with fresh obligations, Deut. xvi. 2. Always for emphasis, not tautology, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. xv. Prov. ix. 18; xxiii. 11. Cant. iii. p. 138. Especially characteristic of the prophetic books, Isa. xl. p. 117. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xxiii. Triple, as a sing-song, Jer. vii. 4.
- Rephaim (sometimes rendered *giants*), their location, Gen. xiv. 5. Deut. iii. 11. "Dead things," Job xxvi. 5. Prov. ii. 18; xxi. 16. The wicked dead, Isa. xxvi. 19. Valley of, Josh. xv. 8. 2 Sam. v. 18. Its richness, Isa. xvii. 5.
- Rephidim, site of, Ex. xvii. 1. Num. xxxiii. 14.
- Reserve of language, Scripture examples of, 1 Sam. xxiv. 3. Eccles. xii. 5.
- Rest of God, in His love, Zeph. iii. 17.
- Restitution, that to be made by a thief, why more for an ox than for a sheep, Ex. xxii. 1. As much required of us as repentance for the sin, Lev. vi. 5. Cp. 2 Sam. xii. 6. All Creation to be restored through Christ's merits, Joel i. 18; ii. 21.
- Restoration of Israel (Amos vii. p. 50; ix. 11. Zech. x. p. 141; v. 10; xiv. 20), as of all other nations, chiefly spiritual, not literal, and so in part fulfilled, Jer. xii. 15. Ezek. xvi. 53; xx. 34. 39. 44; xxviii. 25; xxxiv. 13, 14. Hos. i. 10. 11; iii. 5. Joel iii. 1. Amos ix. 14, 15. Zech. x. 11. The subject discussed, Ezek. xxxvi. pp. 238—9 (see *Jew*). A great marvel, Zech. viii. 6: and comfort to Christ's Church, Ezek. xvi. 54; xxxvi. 24—26; xxxvii. 12—14. 24. 26.
- Restoration, the, of the English Church and monarchy largely promoted by the piety of holy Confessors, 2 Chr. xi. 13, 14. Lack of such spirit in too many concerned, Ps. cxxxi. 1.
- Resurrection, the, of the body, early traces of such a hope, Gen. xxii. 2; xxvii. 10. Ex. iii. 6. Vol. iv. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xii. Job xiv. 7. 10; xvi. 19; xix. 26. Isa. xxv. 8; xxvi. 19; lxxi. 24. Zeph. iii. 8. Mal. iv. 2. Job's glorious profession, Job xix. 25. Men's care for holy burial with their fathers, a testimony thereto, Gen. xxv. 8; i. 24, 25. Deut. xxiv. 6. Judg. x. 1; xii. 7. 9. 1 Kings ii. 10. Neh. ii. 3. Contrasted with the solitary selfishness of those that built the pyramids, Job iii. 14. The just shall rise in the flesh, Ps. cxlv. 21: in joy, Ps. xxx. 5: in God's likeness, Ps. xvii. 13: in the morning, Ps. xlix. 14. 15: in their own identical persons, Job xix. 26. Who shall rise first, Dan. xii. 13. Job prophesied of it, Job xiv. 12—14. Ezekiel's vision implies it, Ezek. xxxvii. 12. The doctrine clearly stated, Dan. xii. 2. Hos. xiii. 14. Mic. ii. 13. Conjecture that the patriarchs arose when Christ died, Gen. xlvii. 29, 30. See also *Life, the future*.
- Retaliation, the law of, is for the magistrate, but the Gospel rule for private Christians, Ex. xxi. 23, 24. Retaliation for sin a law of our being, even under the Gospel, *ib*.
- Retribution, adjusting men's punishment to their sins: examples of this law of a Divine moral Governor, Judg. i. 7. Instances of a merciful abatement of its duration, Dan. viii. 14; ix. p. 46. If we knew men's secret sins, we should see much more clearly the cause of their miseries, 2 Sam. xi. p. 94. Why temporal retribution is inflicted on forgiven sinners, pp. 99, 100. Those who will not be God's servants will be men's slaves, 2 Chr. xii. 7. 8. Yet all suffering is not retribution, but sometimes only wholesome correction and godly trial, Job iv. 1. Eccles. ix. 1.
- Retrogressions in the logical order no necessary mark of corruption of the text, but rather of the natural simplicity of ancient style, Job xxxi. 88, 39.
- Retrospective references to preceding portions in the concluding books of a series in Scripture, Mal. iv. 4.
- Return, the, from Babylon: (1) under Zerubbabel, B.C. 536—5, date and length of journey, Ezra i. 5. Oblations sent by many who chose to remain, v. 4. What tribes came back, v. 5. Variations in numbers between Ezra ii., Neh. vii., and 1 Esdras v. discussed, Ezra ii. 1. 5. 6. 42. The sum total how the same in Ezra and Nehemiah, though the details vary, v. 64. Neh. vii. 6. (2) That under Ezra, B.C. 458, Ezra viii. 1—14. Neh. vii. 1.
- Reuben, his sin which forfeited his birthright, Gen. xxxv. 22. Deut. xxvii. 13. Amos ii. 7. Why he ventures to speak to Jacob about Benjamin, Gen. xlii. 37. His portion in Jacob's prophecy, Gen. xlix. 3, 4. His unstable purposes, *ib*. Judg. v. 15, 16. Prone to stand aloof, like the Jews; from the Gospel of Christ, *ib*. Jealousy of his tribe against Judah, Num. xvi. 1. Why decreased, Num. xxvi. 5—7. Near neighbours of Gad in the camp, and receive an inheritance near him, Num. xxxii. 1. Moses seasonably prays for his increase, Deut. xxxiii. 6. How a type of faithful Israel under the Law, Josh. iv. 12.
- Reuel, or Jethro, his two names explained, Ex. ii. 18. A priest

- of God among his own people (see *Priest*), v. 16. Ex. xviii. 12. His visit and counsel to Moses, vv. 1. 21. Hobab, son of Raguel, was probably his son, Num. x. 29.
- Revolutions, popular, the necessary consequences of popular elections of rulers, Dan. xi. 38.
- Rezepeh, 2 Kings xix. 12.
- Ribera, cited, Amos v. 26. Zech. xii. 2; xiii. 6.
- Riblah, meaning and position of, Num. xxxiv. 11. 2 Kings xxiii. 33; xxv. 6. Jer. xxii. 12. An important post, Jer. xxxix. 3. 5. Falsely conjectured, Ezek. vi. 14.
- Rich, cited, Job xxxvi. 16.
- Richter, cited, Amos ix. 3.
- Riddles, usual at Oriental entertainments, Judg. xiv. 12. 1 Kings x. 1. When Christ came to wed His Church, He put forth parables, Judg. xiv. 12.
- Righteousness restored to man in his justification by the Lord our Righteousness, Job xxiii. 23. 26. Cant. i. 15. Isa. liii. 11. Jer. xxxii. 15, 16. Hos. x. 12. Joel ii. 23. Without Christ had it, He could not bring salvation, Isa. lix. 16. Application of the term to Him vindicated from Socinian objections, Jer. xxiii. 6. The word used for "alms" by the Rabbis, not in the Old Testament, Dan. iv. 27. "Sun of Righteousness," how a title of Christ, Mal. iv. 2.
- Rimmon, or *Hadad-rimmon* (cf. Zech. xii. 11), the Syrian sun-god, 2 Kings v. 18. The god of Damascus, Amos iv. 3. See *Hadad, Pomegranate*. The rock, Judg. xx. 47. A town of Judah, Zech. xiv. 10. A Levitical city, 1 Chr. vi. 77.
- Rimmon-parez, the name derived, Num. xxxiii. 19.
- Ring, the, or royal signet, an emblem of power, Gen. xli. 41. See *Seal*.
- Riphat, delineated, Gen. x. 3.
- Rithmah, its meaning and probable site, Num. xxxiii. 18. 1 Kings ix. 4. The Israelites were long in its neighbourhood during their 37 years of wandering, Num. xxxiii. 19.
- Ritter, cited, Eccles. ii. 5.
- River, the great, Euphrates, 1 Kings iv. 21; xiv. 15. Those of Babylon, Ps. cxxxvii. 1. That of Egypt, the Nile (Heb. *nahr*), Gen. xv. 18. The brook (Heb. *nahal*) of Egypt, the southern limit of Palestine, *ib.* Num. xxxiv. 5. 1 Kings viii. 65 (but cp. Ezek. xlvii. 9). Called *Sihor*, Josh. xiii. 3: *Sihor*, 1 Chr. xiii. 5. The river of the wilderness, Amos vi. 14.
- Roaring, of impetuosity, distinguished from the cry of godly sorrow, Ps. xxxii. 3.
- Robinson, Dr. E., cited, Gen. xxi. 15; xxii. 4; xxiii. 2; xxxiii. 18; xxxvii. 17. 25; xlviii. 22. Num. xxxiii. 18. Deut. iii. 10. Josh. ii. 1. Judg. xix. 10. 12; xx. 47; xxi. 8. Ruth ii. 14. 17; iii. 4. 1 Sam. xiv. 4; xvii. 2; xxiii. 25; xxv. 2. 5; xxix. 1. 2 Sam. ii. 13. 1 Kings i. 9; v. 6. 17; x. 27; xvi. 24; xix. 4. 2 Kings ii. 19; iii. 9. 11; v. 12; vii. 3; ix. 17; xiv. 7. 13; xv. 29; xviii. 17; xx. 20; xxiii. 33. 1 Chr. iv. 41. 2 Chr. xx. 13. Neh. ii. 8. 13. 15; iii. 15. 16. Isa. x. 28—32; xxii. 8—11; xxxiv. 6; lxiv. 10. Jer. i. 1; vi. 1. Ezek. xxvi. 4. Hos. x. 14. Amos i. 1. Obad. 3. Hab. i. 12—17.
- Rock, in the Old Testament, applied only to God and Christ, Deut. xxxii. 4. Josh. iv. 1—9. Judg. xiii. 19. 2 Sam. xii. 32. Ps. xix. 7; lxi. 2; cxlvi. 1. Prov. xxx. 19. Isa. xxiii. 2; xlv. 8. *Sela* and *tsur* of the Hebrew discriminated, 2 Sam. xxii. 2, 3. See *Stones*. Uniting the songs of Moses, Hannah, and David, with Christ, 1 Sam. ii. 2. Hence interpret Matt. xvi. 18, Deut. xxxii. 4. Claim of the Papal See to this title, Josh. iv. 1—3. Ezek. xxviii. p. 221.
- Roe, the, described, Prov. v. 19. Rather *gazelle*, in Prov. vi. 5. Cant. ii. 7. 9.
- Roebuck and hart, the, abound in Palestine. Clean for food, though not for sacrifice, Deut. xii. 15.
- Rogellim, 2 Sam. xix. 31.
- Rolls, the, on which ancient books were written (Jer. xxxvi. 2. Ezek. ii. 9. Zech. v. 2), made it easy to join on fresh books, such as the successive parts of the Pentateuch, and Joshua after them, Deut. xxxi. 9. Written in parallel columns, Jer. xxxvi. 23. Christ written of in the roll of the whole Law, included ἐν κεφαλῇ, i. e. the umbilicus or apex of the stick (Isa. xxxiv. 4) round which it was rolled, Ps. xl. 6. Rather render "tablet" in Isa. viii. 1. The book of Esther so called (Heb. *megillat*) by the Jews, Esther ix. 26.
- Rome, pagan, joined the deities of conquered nations to her own Pantheon, 2 Kings xvi. 10—15. The western Babylon, 2 Kings xx. 17; xxiv. 1. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 17. Hab. i. 5. Her military roads, Zech. i. 20. Her shaking of the nations before Christ came, Hagg. ii. 6, 7. Converted to Christ, Isa. lx. 14. Zech. viii. 6; her temples to Churches, Jer. xxxi. 40. Zech. iv. 7.
- Rome, the Church of, her erroneous teaching in some modern Catechisms, Ex. xx. 4. Why improperly retaining in her service the bells from the High Priest's robe, Ex. xxviii. 33.
- Why wrong in adoring the Holy Sacrament without participation thereof, Lev. viii. 31: and in repeating the One Sacrifice, Num. xx. 10, 11. Not truly the Mother and Mistress of the Churches, Isa. liv. 1. Rather the Apocalyptic Babylon, Jer. l. p. 121; li. 7. 45. Nah. p. 87. Hab. ii. 2. 3. 13. 14. Zech. v. 11: the true Merathaim and Pekod (which see), Jer. l. 21. Resembling Edom in withholding access to the well of Scripture, Num. xx. 18. A spiritual Cozbi (i. e. lie), the daughter of Zur (see *Rock*), Num. xxv. 15. Her false doctrine and worship, Num. xxxi. 16. Like to the Gibeonites in her pretence to antiquity, Josh. ix. 14: and to the lying old prophet of Bethel, Vol. iii. p. 55. The woman sitting on many waters, Josh. xi. 5. A Delilah, Judg. xvi. 17. The woman in the Ephah, Zech. v. p. 130; vv. 9. 11. Her idolatry rebuked, 2 Sam. v. 8. Her creature-worship, Josh. xxiv. 15. Mic. vii. 8. Her unholy gains, Josh. xvi. 10. Hos. vii. 7. A sacred spot degraded, Judg. i. 34. Usurps Christ's place, Deut. xxii. 5. Our duty of leaving her, Zech. ii. 7. Her numbers no proof of the righteousness of her claims, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 114. Her imposition of human traditions on the conscience, Isa. xxxix. 13. Schism caused by the laying down unscriptural terms of communion is her sin, not ours, Judg. xii. 4. Hooker's earnest remonstrance with her, 2 Chr. xiii. 12. She is vainly warned, Jer. li. 9. Her dogma against keeping faith with heretics, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 30. 2 Sam. xxi. 6. Puts so-called heretics to death, Deut. xiii. 5. Is made an instrument of God's punishment on her votaries, Jer. li. 7. Her overthrow, Hab. iii. 13. No help for her then in her will-worship, Hab. ii. 18. A great jubilee at her fall, Jer. li. 48.
- Roofs of houses in Palestine, being flat, used as places for recreation, Deut. xxii. 8. 2 Sam. xi. 2. Isa. xxii. 1: or for sleep, 1 Sam. ix. 26. 2 Sam. xvi. 22: for feasts, Neh. viii. 16: or for idolatrous worship, Jer. xix. 13; xlviii. 38. Holy Pisgahs of spiritual contemplation, Neh. viii. 16. Spiritual meaning of the precept to put battlements upon them, Deut. xxii. 8.
- Roorda, cited, Mic. v. 2.
- Rose, H. J., Archd., cited, Vol. i. Part 1. p. xl, note 8. Ps. ii. p. 4. Dan. vii. 13.
- Rose, the, rather *crocus*, Cant. ii. 1. Isa. xxxv. 1.
- Rosellini, cited, Gen. xl. 1. 9; xli. 1. 41. 48; xliii. 33; xlv. 6; l. 2. 7. Ex. i. 14. Jer. xlv. 30. Dan. iii. 5.
- Rosenmüller, cited, Ruth iii. 1. Job iv. 15; vi. 25; xxvii. 16; xxix. 18; xxxix. 9. Ps. lxxviii. p. 100. Prov. iii. 35; xviii. 24; xvi. 2. Isa. xxx. 4; xl. p. 113; lxiii. 3. Vol. v. Part 2. p. xvi, note 3. Jer. ii. 84; iii. 1; viii. 13; ix. 19; xxi. 22; xxxvii. 12. 16; xli. 9; xlv. 19; xlv. 20; xlix. 7; li. 13. Ezek. xvi. 31. Mic. i. 11. Zech. ix. 1.
- Rosh, Ezek. xxxviii. 2; xxxix. 1.
- Rosmini, cited, Mal. ii. 7.
- Rubies (Heb. *peninim*), rather pearls, Job xxviii. 18. Prov. viii. 11. Lam. iv. 7. Called *carchedonius*, from Carthage, Ezek. i. 5.
- Rückert, cited, Hagg. ii. 7.
- Rufinus, cited, Ps. xxx. 5; lxxii. 6. Amos ii. 1; ix. 1.
- Ruhnken, cited, Judg. vii. 13. Jer. i. 10.
- Ruin, the, of nations and Churches always from themselves, Ezek. x. 2.
- Rulers, civil as well as spiritual, must rally round God's house in dangerous times, Neh. xi. 1. Even though heathens they should be prayed for, Jer. xxix. 7.
- Rupertus, cited, Dan. x. 13. Zech. viii. 20—22; xiii. 6.
- Rüppell, cited, Job xl. 16.
- Ruth, the Moabitess, her refreshing history, Num. xxxi. 18. Meaning of her name: she became a proselyte, Ruth i. 4. United in herself the characters of stranger, fatherless, and widow, Ps. cxlvi. 9. Her second husband Boaz (i. e. strength) contrasted with her first Mahlon (i. e. weakness): typically applied, Vol. ii, Part 1, p. 161. Ruth ii. 1. Her conduct to Boaz not unbecoming, Ruth iii. 1. 4. Her best attire spiritualized, v. 3. Acting in faith and obedience she was justified by the event. Compared to the Blessed Virgin, v. 5. Her action typical of the love of the Gentile Church to Christ, v. 9. In betrothal, the covering with the skirt of Boaz a typical act, *ib.* Zech. viii. 23. Mal. ii. 16; iv. 2.
- Ruth, book of, rightly placed in the order of our Bibles, Vol. ii, Part 1. p. 158. Joined by a particle to the preceding book, to which it refers, Ruth i. 1. Its place among the "Chetubim" in the present (not the primitive) Hebrew Bible caused by its appointment, in common with them, to be read at a special season, viz., Pentecost, p. 158. Ruth i. 22. Its typical significance, *ib.*; p. 161. Compared with Esther, p. 158. A beautiful contrast to the book of Judges (Ruth i. 1), which ends in an overclouded sunset, *ib.* As a Claude beside a Salvator Rosa, or an idyl of Theocritus beside a tragedy

- of *Æschylus*, p. 159. Analysis of its contents, *ib.* Written as a beautiful picture of pastoral piety in an evil age, *ib.*: but chiefly for the sake of the Lord Christ, born from and for the Gentiles, p. 160. Boaz a type of Christ marrying Ruth, the Gentile Church, and that at Bethlehem, *ib.* Written, possibly by Samuel, when the memory of the events was fresh, its seeming Chaldaisms being the colloquial language of peasant life, p. 161. Ruth i. 13; ii. 8. Knowledge of the Pentateuch presupposed, Ruth ii. 2. 11. 12. "In former time" implies no long space, Ruth iv. 7. The custom of redemption goes beyond the Levitical law, but does not contradict it, *ib.* Genealogy of David and of Christ considered, Ruth iv. 20.
- Seadiah**, cited, Dan. vi. 18.
- Sabbath**, the, its origin, design, and observance by the patriarchs, Gen. ii. 3. Job i. 4. Its character before the Decalogue, Ex. xvi. 23. Neh. ix. 14. Ezek. xx. 12. Sin and punishment of breaking it (Lam. i. 7. Ezek. xxii. 26): analogy of the Lord's Day, Ex. xxxi. 13. Fourth commandment set after the fifth, Lev. xix. 8. Its universal obligation, as a precept partly positive, partly moral, Ex. xx. 8—11. Isa. lvi. 2. Sabbath-day's journey, how it originated, Ex. xvi. 29. The day to be kept every where as a season of rest and public worship, in the Tabernacle or Synagogues, Lev. xxiii. 3. Or even though these were not accessible, Jer. xvii. 21. Jewish abuse of it for luxury and revelry, Isa. lviii. 13. Rather to be spent in religious exercise, *ib.* Punishment for gathering sticks as for a presumptuous sin, Num. xv. 35. Kept in the wilderness when sacrifices were in abeyance, Num. xxviii. 9. Set in the first place as obligatory in substance and spirit to the Gentile world, Isa. lvi. 2; lviii. 14.
- Sabbatical year**, the, Ex. xxiii. 11. Its spiritual purpose, Lev. xxv. 4. Deut. xv. 1. 12. The keeping it an act of faith and obedience, Lev. xxv. 4. 20: meat for the body, and soul of all alike, v. 6. Began with Tisri (see *Month*), v. 8. Release of debts at the end of it, v. 10. Promise for those who seek God's kingdom, v. 20. Results of neglecting it, Lev. xxvi. 34. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21. 22. Jer. xxxiv. 17. Zedekiah's temporary regard to it, Jer. xxxiv. 9.
- Sabeans**, the, located, Job i. 12. See *Sheba*.
- Sabellians**, their error, Ex. xx. 3. Deut. vi. 4.
- Sabbah**, Gen. x. 7.
- Sacraments**, the holy, must not be neglected, Ex. iv. 24; v. 3; xii. 15. No grace without them given to such as despise them, Lev. xxi. 8. Our incorporation in Christ by them through faith, Zech. xii. 8. Sin of speaking lightly of them, Num. xxi. 6. Reverence due to them, 1 Sam. vi. 19. Yet not so as to become to us Nehustan, 2 Kings, xviii. 4. Typified in the ashes of the Red Heifer, Num. xix. 9. 12: provided for us, v. 13. As a live coal from the altar, Isa. vi. 6. Isaiah's prophecy respecting them, Isa. xxxiii. 16. Communion of the true Paschal Lamb in the Lord's Supper, Nah. i. 15. Christ's institution of it, Prov. ix. 2. Exhortation to receive it, Ps. cxvi. 13. Sorrow for unfrequent communions, Zeph. iii. 18. Sin of hindering those willing to communicate, Amos ii. 12. A suitable Psalm of preparation, Ps. ci. p. 157. Romanist and Zwinglian errors on the subject contrasted, 2 Kings xvi. 15. The Holy Communion should begin every work: our *viaticum* for eternity, Num. x. 11. Josh. v. 10. May be restored to the lapsed on their repentance, Lev. xxii. 18. Sacraments to be administered to the people by the instrumentality of the Word, Num. xx. 10, 11. Yet their efficacy depends not on the faith of the person ministering, v. 11. Though the means seem so poor, yet must they be used because God commands, Vol. iii. p. 55. 2 Kings v. 12; xx. 7. How perverted by the Evil One into occasions for sin, Hos. iv. 15. See *Sacrifice*, the *Eucharistical*.
- Sacrifice** used in patriarchal times, Gen. iii. 21; iv. 8. An act mediatorial and intercessory, Job i. 5. Abel's sacrifice that of faith: God regarding the heart more than the gift, Gen. iv. 4. 5. Typical character of Abraham's triple sacrifice, Gen. xv. 9: the covenant thus ratified, vv. 10, 11. The term defined, Ex. xviii. 12: the means appointed by God, whereby men communicate with Him, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 1. Job sacrificed as the head of a family, acting as its priest, Job i. 5; xlii. 8. Sacrifice offered by Christian priests, Mal. iii. 4. Daily sacrifices implying daily need of Sacramental grace, Ex. xxxi. 38. Lev. vi. 20. Num. xxviii. 4. "The time appointed" is the evening sacrifice, at the hour when Christ died, 2 Sam. xxiv. 15. 1 Kings xviii. 29. Ezra ix. 4. Dan. ix. 21. The Levitical sacrifices were designed (1) to keep Israel from idolatry: (2) to give clear views of the nature of sin by a minute spiritual analysis of it: (3) to show the obligation of public worship (4) to typify Christ, the One perfect and sufficient Sacrifice (Ps. xl. 6), in His threefold or manifold character (Lev. viii. 14. 2 Chr. vii. 1. Isa. liii. 10; see *Burnt offering*, *Peace offering*, *Sin offering*): (5) to represent Him as Priest also, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 1: (6) to prove the truth of Christianity, as fulfilling the old types: (7) to show the spiritual disposition required of worshippers, by affording a Rule of Living, and a Manual of Devotion: (8) to demonstrate the Divine origin of a ritual, too burdensome to have been otherwise accepted: (9) to speak to the Jew by living examples, teaching him to look forward to Christ, and us Christians to look back upon the Law, and thus the better to understand the Gospel: (10) to make us understand the true nature of our relation to God, as sinners needing a Sacrifice to reconcile us to Him. In all these respects, if the letter killeth, the Spirit giveth life, p. 2. The efficacy of sacrifices consisted in the faith of the offerer, which was more or less clear-sighted, as also in his obedience: their acceptance was always in and through Christ, Lev. vii. 38. Mal. iii. 4. Why tame animals alone were to be offered, Lev. i. 2. Why to be unblemished, and of the best, Lev. xxii. 19. 22. Mal. i. 14: Fowls to suffice for the poor, Lev. i. 14; xii. 8. Four kinds of sacrifice for Atonement, Reconciliation, Justification, and Communion, Num. vi. 14; vii. 18. Legal sacrifices unavailing without obedience, Ps. xl. 6; i. 7. 8. 16. Isa. lxvi. 3. Jer. xvii. 26. Hos. v. 6. 7; vi. 6; viii. 13. Mal. iii. 4. Their spiritual nature seen more clearly in the later Psalms, Ps. xcix. 6. This characteristic of sacrifice chiefly insisted on when the dispersion of the nation is predicted, Mic. vi. 8. The spiritual offerings in Ezekiel's vision differ much from those prescribed by the Law, Ezek. xlv. 18; xlv. 13. Bloody sacrifices, but not the offering of incense, suspended during the thirty-eight years of wandering, for the nation's sins, Num. xvi. p. 135. Amos v. 25. The laws renewed before entering Canaan, Num. xxviii. 2. Might be offered at any place where God had appeared, Deut. xii. 5. 1 Chr. xxi. 28. Or elsewhere in times of confusion, 1 Sam. xx. 6: or before God had appointed a fixed place, 1 Kings viii. 16. David, through haste, could not go to Gibeon to sacrifice, 1 Chr. xxi. 30. The kings not authorized to offer sacrifice in person, 1 Chr. vi. 49. Accepted through fire from heaven, 1 Kings viii. 62; ix. 1; xviii. 38. The daily sacrifice taken away by Antiochus Epiphanes, Dan. viii. 11. 12; xii. 11. Joel i. 9. Feast-day (Heb. *c'ag*), used figuratively for sacrifice, Ps. cxviii. 27. All men, even the wicked (Ezek. ix. 2), whether willingly or not, a sacrifice to God, Zeph. i. 7. Man's daily life his daily sacrifice, Ps. l. 23: the wicked offering their sins, v. 21. Our first offering should be ourselves, Ps. li. 19. Jer. vii. 22.
- Sacrifice**, the Eucharistical, spoken of by the Christian Fathers, as offered not hypostatistically (Mal. p. 160), but only as commemorating a real Sacrifice already past, Mal. i. 11. Rhetorical expressions must be fairly interpreted by other passages, *ib.* The Roman Catholic Canon of the Mass cited, Mal. p. 160. The predictive revelation thereof at once a prophecy and a moral parable, Mal. iii. 4. See *Meat offering*, *Sacraments*.
- Sacrilege**, the sin of, a moth which frets the garment of men's whole estate, Josh. vii. 25. Examples drawn from the families of those who seize tithes and Church lands, *ib.* A warning to such as rob the meanness of God's ministers (Ezek. xxxv. 10, 11): wrongs of the Church in Ireland, 2 Sam. xxi. 6. Sacrilege enacted by law must bring misery to Christian nations, Ezek. vii. 27. Symbolically represented, Joel iii. 4.
- Sadler**, M. F., cited, Ps. xxii. p. 28; xlv. p. 68; cx. 4.
- Salamis**, battle of, Vol. iii, pp. 360. 365, note 3. Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xiv. Zech. ix. 1. Anecdote relating to it, Job xiii. 14. The *Æacids* invoked thereto, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. ix. The whole world may keep Purim for it, Vol. iii. p. 365. Esther ix. 16.
- Salathiel**, of Nathan's line, David's heir when Solomon's line failed, 1 Chr. iii. 17.
- Salchah**, located, Deut. iii. 10.
- Salem**, its true position discussed, Gen. xiv. 18, 19; xxv. 4. Enters into the root of the word Jerusalem, Ps. lxxvi. 2.
- Salma**, 1 Chr. ii. 11. 51. Same as *Salmon*, Ruth iv. 20.
- Salmasius**, cited, Neh. v. 11.
- Salmon** (or *Zalmon*, Judg. ix. 48), the mount located: its snow, Ps. lxxviii. 14.
- Salonius**, cited, Vol. iv. Part 8. p. xii, note 2. Prov. i. 20; v. 15; ix. 1; xi. 26; xx. 8; xxvi. 6; xxvii. 23—27; xxix. 18; xxx. 28. 30; xxxi. 1. 10—31. Eccles. xii. 11.
- Salt**, a twofold emblem, for that which preserves (Lev. ii. 13. Isa. xxx. p. 90), and that which makes barren, Gen. xix. 26.

- 2 Kings ii. 20—22. Ps. cvii. 34. Ezek. xlvii. 11. Salt of the Covenant, Lev. ii. 13. Covenant of salt, Num. xviii. 19. 2 Chr. xiii. 6. Ezra iv. 14. Custom of sowing destroyed cities with it exemplified, Judg. ix. 45. Added to the burnt offering, Ezek. xliii. 17. Gift of, Ezra vii. 22. Its typical significance as applied to infants, Ezek. xvi. 4.
- Salt Lake, the, in America, its physical beauties, Eccles. ii. 5.
- Salvian, cited, Gen. xix. 24. 2 Sam. vi. 6.
- Samaria, its pleasant site, 1 Kings xvi. 24. Isa. xxviii. 1. Isaiah's prophecy of the sixty-five years, how fulfilled, Isa. vii. 8, 9. Not burnt when taken, Ezek. xv. 6. Not literally to be rebuilt, Ezek. xvi. 58.
- Samaritan Pentateuch, the, its evidence in favour of the books of Moses as being genuine and authentic, 2 Kings xvii. 41. Its most notable variations from the Hebrew, Gen. iv. 8; v. 1; xi. 10. Ex. xii. 40; xx. 1. Num. xvi. 35; xxi. 30. Deut. xxvii. 4. Ezek. xxxviii. 2. A check upon the text as preserved by the Jews, Deut. xxxiii. 7. Apocryphal book of Joshua received by the Samaritans, Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xviii. Their religion one of mere fear, 2 Kings xvii. 32. Symbolized by the woman with whom Christ conversed, v. 30. The subsequent history of the nation explains the middle place between Jew and Gentile held by them in the New Testament, v. 41. Their precise position, Ezra iv. 3, and falsehood towards Israel, v. 12.
- Samgar, an official title, equivalent to *Rabshakeh*, Jer. xxxix. 3.
- Samson, meaning of, Judg. xiii. 24; xvi. 21. Resembles John the Baptist in his birth and power, Judg. xiii. 2, 4. See *Nazarite*. A type of Christ (v. 24), failing where Christ excels, showing declension from grace, and the danger of abusing spiritual gifts, v. 5. Judg. xiv. 6. Seeks a foreign bride: the act spiritualized, Judg. xiv. 2, 3, 4. Like David, first encounters the lion, then the Philistine, v. 5: as Christ subdued Satan, v. 6. His marriage-feast the crisis of his character; from modest he grows self-confident, boastful, and weak, vv. 10, 14. Now a contrast to Christ, to whom the feast at Cana was the starting-point of glory, v. 20. After deserting his wife (v. 19), avenges the loss of her by spiteful cruelty to animals, Judg. xv. 3, 4. Egotistical, ascribing none of his acts to God, v. 11. Yet God's Spirit still strives with him and uses his instrumentality, v. 14. His "wheat harvest" contrasted with S. Peter's, v. 16. Made to feel his need of God v. 18: yet even now a contrast to Hagar's reverent gratitude, v. 19. His history one of the darkest in the Bible, teaching, as that of the Church at Corinth, that spiritual gifts may exist without spiritual grace, v. 20. Judg. xvi. 3. His carrying off the gates of Gaza compared with Christ's breaking through the gates of hell, *ib.* His three lies contrasted with Christ's three Scripture sayings addressed to the tempter, v. 10. Given over to a self-deceiving reprobate mind, v. 17. By reason of penitence he is restored, as the Christian who forfeits baptismal grace is not regenerated a second time, but called to prayer and repentance, v. 22. Like Christ mocked, but endured not the shame as He did, v. 25. He had faith at the last, but a spirit far other than Christ's, vv. 28—30. An unhappy end, v. 30. Judged, but delivered not, Israel. That was reserved for Samuel, another and a better Nazarite, v. 31.
- Samuel, meaning of the name, 1 Sam. i. 20. Honour paid to him in the Levitical genealogies, 1 Chr. vi. 28. His a critical era, 2 Chr. xxv. 18. As a Levite, would only be bound from 20 to 60 but for his mother's dedication, 1 Sam. i. 11. Though only a Levite, yet raised up as a prophet and a faithful priest in the time of the captivity of the Ark, v. 35. 1 Sam. iii. 20; iv. 11; vii. 9, 16; xvi. 2. Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. viii. Preparatory to the removal of the whole Levitical system in Christ, *ib.* By virtue of some special revelation set holy things in order, 1 Chr. ix. 22. His sacrifice accepted, 1 Sam. xij. 18. In his youthful call a type of Christ, 1 Sam. iii. 1. Privilege of holy children, vv. 10, 21. His life of prayer, 1 Sam. vii. 8. Ps. xcix. 6. Stands at the head of the Prophets, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xi. 1 Chr. ix. 22. His godly sorrow for Saul, 1 Sam. xv. 31, 36. Raises no party against him, 1 Sam. xix. 18. His gentle compassion for Saul even when brought up from the dead, 1 Sam. xxviii. p. 68. No phantasm or evil spirit, but a reality, pp. 62—64; v. 17.
- Samuel, the books of, properly (as with the Hebrews) one, Vol. ii. Part 2. p. vii. (2 Sam. i. 1), holding an intermediate position, yet a distinct whole, performing a peculiar work. Amidst present gloom looking joyfully forward to Christ, *ib.* Hannah's song a golden key for the interpretation of the whole book, p. viii. The contents analyzed, pp. viii—xiii. Objection to the Pentateuch from Samuel's alleged ignorance of its Levitical rites considered, pp. ix, x. (see *Priest*). The writer well acquainted with the Pentateuch, 1 Sam. i. 3, 11. This book first reveals the kingdom of Christ, and His Incarnation in David's family, p. x. This book no congeries of ill-digested materials, but prophetic history, one narrative and one type insensibly blending into another, p. xiii. Marks of veracity 1 Sam. xvi. 2; xxi. 2; xxvii. 11. 2 Sam. xi. p. 94; xxi. 2. Records the institution of the Prophetic office, supplementary to the Priesthood, and called into existence by its defects, p. xiv. All inspired foreshadowings of the Divine Prophet, Priest, and King, *ib.* Written in the purest Hebrew at intervals down to Solomon's reign, apparently not later, p. xv. Comprise 120 years down to B.C. 1016, Commentators ancient and modern, *ib.*
- Sanballat, the Horonite, Neh. ii. 10. A Moabite, *ib.* Cp. Isa. xv. 5.
- Sanctius, or Sanchez, cited, 2 Chr. xxi. 12. Isa. xxix. 5, 24; xxx. 33. Jer. xxviii. 1. Ezek. xxxviii. p. 246.
- Sanderson, Bp., his writings characterized, 2 Sam. vi. 6. Cp. Ps. lxxxiv. p. 183. Cited, Gen. i. 26; ix. 1; xi. 9; xix. 8; xx. 6; xlii. 15. Ex. i. 21; xx. 5. Num. xxx. 2. Deut. xv. 4; xxix. 19. Josh. xxiv. 15, 24. Judg. iii. 21, 22, 1 Sam. iv. 18; viii. 9; xii. 8; xv. 13, 15, 30; xxi. 2; xxiv. 5, 13; xxv. 32, 32; xxvii. 1. 2 Sam. iii. 29; vi. 6; xii. 10; xv. 3; xxi. 6; xxiii. 16. 1 Kings iii. 9; x. 19, 20; xv. 5; xxi. 25, 27—29. 2 Kings viii. 27; x. 80; xx. 19. 1 Chr. xvi. 29. 2 Chr. xxiv. 22; xxxii. 31. Neh. v. 15. Job i. 8, 9; v. 13; xlii. 8; xxix. 14. Ps. viii. 8, 4; xxvii. 14; lxxii. 1. Prov. iv. 23; viii. 15; xvi. 2, 7; xix. 21; xx. 27; xxiv. 10. Eccles. v. 1; vii. 1; ix. 1. Isa. xl. 3; xxxix. 13; xxxv. 7; lii. 3. Jer. ii. 18; iv. 2. Ezek. xviii. 2; xxix. 18; xxxiii. 14—16; xxxiv. 20. Hos. xiii. 9. Amos iii. 6; v. 11; vi. 5. Zeph. i. 12.
- Sanhedrim, the Jewish, a continuation of the seventy, Num. xi. 17 (see *Elders*). High court of judicature at Jerusalem, Deut. xvii. 8. Dan. vii. 9. Condemned our Lord, not for claiming to be the Messiah, but the Son of God, Deut. xiii. 1.
- Sanscrit, the language, Dan. i. 8, 5; v. 7.
- Sarah, presumed to be the same as Iscah, Gen. xi. 29; xx. 12. Her unbelieving laugh no token of her meek character. Type of the Spouse of Christ, Gen. xviii. 12. "Thus she was reproved," explained, Gen. xx. 16. Her *Magnificat*, Gen. xxi. 6, 7. The Mary of the Old Testament, Gen. xxiii. 1. The pit whence the seed was digged, Isa. li. 1. When displaced or subjected to Hagar, a type of moral and religious confusion, Prov. xxx. 21—23.
- Sarcastic spirit rebuked, Zech. iii. 2.
- Sargon, captured Samaria as general under Shalmaneser, 2 Kings xvii. 4. Vol. v. Part 1. p. vii, note 8. Isa. xx. 1. Mic. i. 7. Analogous to the case of Titus and Vespasian, Isa. xxviii. p. 51. Date of his reign, Isa. xxxvii. 37. A usurper, Dan. v. 1.
- Sarsechim, an official title, equivalent to *Rabaris*, Jer. xxxix. 3.
- Satan, earliest mention of the name, Job i. 6. Bears no affinity to the Persian Ahriman, *ib.* His restlessness, v. 7. The false accuser, v. 9. Works all evil, but under restraint, v. 11. His personality, 1 Chr. xxi. 1. Job i. 6. Ever varies his method of assault, Gen. xxi. 8. "The Strong Man," Isa. liii. 12. "The unclean spirit," Zech. xiii. 2. God uses him to punish the wicked, Ps. cix. 6. Satan must needs work by means, 1 Sam. xvi. 14. Antitype of Goliath, 1 Sam. xvii. 4, 8. His agency prompted David to number the people, though God ordered it, 2 Sam. xxiv. 1. Not wholly shut out of heaven before the Incarnation, 1 Kings xxii. 21. Job i. 6. In this world of trial God hath need of Satan, Job i. 12 (see *Job*). "Standing at the right hand," Zech. iii. 1. Always in the background of Christ's sufferings, Job xlii. 12. How identified with Lucifer, Isa. xiv. 12. His final doom, Isa. xxvi. 19; xxvii. 1.
- Satrap, Dan. vi. 1.
- Satyr, the term explained, Isa. xlii. 21.
- Saul, his lineage honourably recorded, 1 Chr. viii. p. 106; vv. 29—38; ix. 35—44. Chosen king on the ground of physical strength, as the people had desired, 1 Sam. viii. 5; ix. 2. Foreshadowed the passing Jewish dispensation, preparatory to the better one, Vol. ii. Part 2. p. xi. Vol. iii. pp. viii. 186. His reign a bitter disappointment, 1 Sam. viii. 5. Given as a chastisement, v. 22. His name an omen, 1 Sam. ix. 2. Contrasted with Saul of Tarsus, *ib.* 1 Sam. x. 11, 16; xv. 17; xvi. 11; xix. 24. His early modesty, 1 Sam. ix. 21; x. 16, 21, 27; xi. 13. Three signs given him to prove his call, 1 Sam. x. 2. His prophetic gift transitory, v. 13. Public recognition needed after private unction, 1 Sam. xi. 15. His taking a body-guard indicated lack of faith, 1 Sam. xiii. 2. His faith and obedience further tried and fails, v. 8. His first rejection in his family, not his person, v. 14. 1 Sam. xvi. 3.

- His reliance on outward forms of religion, 1 Sam. xiv. 18. 24; xxxi. 4. His self-complacency, 1 Sam. xv. 13. Emblem of rejected Israel, v. 28. 1 Sam. xvi. 1. 3; xvii. 83. 88, 89. 55; xx. 33. 42; xxxi. 4. 2 Sam. v. 1; ix. 6. His sorrow worldly, 1 Sam. xv. 30. His melancholy and envy changed by Satan into madness, 1 Sam. xvi. 14; xix. 9. His persecution of David typical, 1 Sam. xviii. 8. 11. 21. Like Laban punished through his daughter, 1 Sam. xix. 16. Banishes witches without destroying them as the Law commanded, 1 Sam. xxviii. 4. Asks of, but seeks not, God, v. 6. God raised up Samuel to converse with Saul, against the witch's design: the question discussed, vv. 8. 11, 12. Spiritual instruction to be drawn from the history, *ib.* His death of cowardice and sin, 1 Sam. xxxi. 4. 5. Circumstances of his death harmonized, 2 Sam. i. 10. 1 Chr. x. 10. Both accounts may be true, 2 Sam. i. 10. Retribution in falling by an Amalekite, *ib.*
- Scaliger, Joseph, cited, Vol. iii. p. 360. Esther i. 1.
- Scap-goat, the (Heb. *azazel*), its various interpretations discussed, Lev. xvi. 8. 10. Probably does not represent the Evil One, but Christ, who bore our sins, *ib.* and became a curse for us, v. 22. Like Shiloh, Azazel has baffled conjecture: we cannot analyze the name, much less the mysterious work of Messiah, v. 8. "Free among the dead," explained, Ps. lxxxviii. 5.
- Scarlet thread signifies salvation through Christ's blood, Gen. xxxviii. 28. Num. iv. 8; xix. 6. Josh. ii. 18. Prov. xxxi. 21. Cant. iv. 3. Sub-apostolic testimony to its figurative meaning, Josh. ii. 18. Scarlet the colour of joy, health, and victory: also of Christ's robe, Lev. xiv. 4. Military colour of the Orientals, Nah. ii. 3.
- Scepticism, a hard taskmaster, Vol. v. Part 1. p. xx.
- Schenkings, cited, Dan. iv. 16.
- Schirmer, cited, Ezra iv. 7.
- Schism, like heresy and unbelief, strengthen when they assail in vain, Num. xvi. 38. A comfort in these perilous times, *ib.* Korah's sin our warning. Why made the subject of the Proper Lesson for the first Sunday after Easter, v. 40. Though not a layman, punished for usurping the highest order in the ministry, *ib.* In zeal schism goes beyond God's law, Amos iv. 4. Culls what it pleases from the usages of the Church, and makes a boast of its sin, v. 5. Separation wont to be promoted by the lukewarmness and ignorance of the priesthood, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 80. Josh. xxi. 44. Judg. viii. 27; xi. 1. If the watchmen guide it not to Christ, the faithful soul must pass on without them, Cant. iii. 4. Yet even the wickedness of the priesthood no excuse for schism, 1 Sam. i. 3. Neh. x. 39. Raised on religious pretences, 2 Sam. xv. 7. A source of weakness, 2 Chr. xiii. 3. Itself a punishment, 2 Kings xvii. 21. Wilful schism a deadly sin, 1 Kings iii. 16—27; xiv. 10. That of Israel (see *Israel, kingdom of*), healed by the sword and exile, Vol. iii. p. 299.
- Ezra i. 5. Ps. cxviii. 27; cxix. 67; cxx. p. 197; cxii. 4. Jer. xxxi. 6; xli. 5. Ezek. xxxvii. 19—24. Vol. vi. Part 2. pp. xxv. 113. Zech. i. 18; ix. p. 136.
- Schlottmann, cited, Job iii. 2; vi. 18; xxxii. p. 72.
- Schnurrer, cited, Job vi. 14. Jer. xlix. 7.
- Schröder, cited, Ex. xxviii. 4.
- Schultens, A., characterized, Vol. iv. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xx. Cited, Job vi. 25; vii. 1; xi. 6. 10; xii. 6; xiii. 14; xiv. 6. 11. 14. 17. 19. 22; xv. 19. 26; xvi. 8; xviii. 2. 13; xix. 23. 28. 29; xxi. 16. 17—21; xxiii. 2. 17; xxiv. 5; xxv. 5; xxvii. 19; xxviii. 4. 21; xxix. 18. 25; xxx. 24; xxxi. 22. 33; xxxii. pp. 70. 72; xxxiii. 24. 26; xxxvi. 18. 27; xxxvii. 22; xxxviii. 32; xxxix. 9. 14. 17; xl. 15. Prov. i. 6. 17. 83; ii. 12. 17; iii. 8; iv. 8. 18; vi. 26. 27; vii. 16; viii. 15; ix. 13; x. 7. 13. 20; xi. 31; xii. 28; xiii. 2; xv. 7; xvi. 4. 7. 20. 30; xvii. 1; xviii. 24; xix. 24; xxi. 16; xxii. 6; xxiii. 8. 28. 32. 34; xxiv. 18; xxv. 20. 21, 22; xxvi. 6. 23; xxvii. 6; xxviii. 7. 11; xxx. 10. 29—31; xxxi. 8. 11. Jer. xli. 20. Ezek. xvi. 47.
- Schultetus, cited, Job i. 5; xxxiii. 24.
- Schultz, cited, Deut. xxvii. 12; xxxi. 9. 1 Kings i. 9. Amos ix. 3.
- Science, physical, though it is not the purpose of Scripture to teach it, yet may science throw new light upon it, and confirm its Divine origin, Job xxvi. 7: by the discoveries of later ages being found previously revealed in Scripture, *ib.* Job xxxviii. 14. Solomon illustrated religion by science, and consecrated science by religion, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 121.
- Scott, G. G., cited, 1 Chr. xxiii. 29.
- Scourging, Jewish mode of, Deut. xxv. 2. 3. To be given according to the fault, and for correction not for abasement, *ib.*
- Scribe, political, office of, 2 Sam. viii. 17. Secretary of War, Jer. lli. 25. The teacher's office: its growing importance as prophecy ceased, Ezra vii. 6.
- Scripture, Holy, its simplicity and seeming inconsistencies try the strength of men's faith, Vol. i. Part 1. *Pref.* p. xii. Ezek. xii. 13. Rises more gloriously out of persecution, Jer. xxxvi. 27. Its continuity for 1500 years, Hos. i. 2. Its symmetry and unity described, Gen. iii. 24. Deut. xxv. 19. One part often clearing up another far distant, Ps. lx. 1. Prov. xxxi. 18. Its manifold sense, Isa. liii. 4: and dormant energy, Mic. iii. 12. "The words of the book," Isa. xxix. 18. A moral touchstone, Gen. xxx. p. 127. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 124. Jer. vi. 27. Ignorance of it is misery, Isa. viii. 21, 22. A blessing on him that dispenseth it, Prov. xi. 26. Its difficulties and its silence (see *Silence*) our moral probation, Ex. xii. 38. Must not be added to, Deut. iv. 2; xii. 32. To regard it by the light of nature only is to miss its better meaning, Vol. i. Part 1. p. 131. It cannot be understood without obedience, Ex. xxiv. 34. Taken as a whole, not garbled, the Rule of Faith, Ps. xci. 13. Its sufficiency in matters of faith, Deut. xvii. 3: without the aid of tradition, Isa. viii. 20. To be understood by all, Deut. xxvii. 8. Duty of searching it, Isa. xxiv. 16. The false Church hides the candle of God's word, Prov. xxxi. 18. Forbidden to be translated into English by a Constitution of Archbp. Arundel, A.D. 1408, Vol. i. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xliii. Uniform plan for preserving Scripture from the first: the internal evidence whereof should not shut out from view the external, Deut. xxxi. 11. The whole course of Jewish history a proof of its Divine origin, 2 Chr. xiii. 3. (See *Testament, the Old*.) Why each several book is not complete in itself, 2 Chr. ix. 28. Substance of the whole is the record of a succession of falls under the power of evil, giving occasion to a higher rise in Christ, Vol. vi. Part 2, pp. xxiv. xxvi. Its distinct reading in public advocated, Neh. viii. 7. 8. This is the best preaching, *ib.* When most read, best loved, v. 18.
- Sea, the, i. e. the west (see also *Relative terms*), Ps. cxxxix. 9. The great, i. e. the Mediterranean, Num. xxiv. 6. Josh. xv. 12. Ezek. xlvii. 10. The (two) seas, Dan. xi. 45. The east and the utmost, Joel ii. 20. The former and the hinder, Zech. iv. 8. The sea of Gibeon, Josh. xviii. 14 (see *Gibeon*). Of Jazer, Jer. xlviii. 32 (see *Jaazer*). The inundations of the Upper Nile so called, Isa. xviii. 2. Nah. iii. 8. Of the Lower Nile, Isa. xix. 5. Of the Euphrates about Babylon, Isa. xxi. 1. Jer. li. 36.
- Seal, or signet (Heb. *chotam*), described; an emblem of faithfulness, Gen. xxxviii. 18: of authority, 1 Kings xxi. 8. Jer. xxii. 24: of ownership, Cant. viii. 6. See *King*. Sealing the covenant with God, Neh. x. 1: leading up typically to the sealing of the true Israel, *ib.* The seal of the Spirit, Job xxxiii. 16: in Baptism, Confirmation, and the Holy Communion, Hagg. ii. 23.
- Search after truth, a duty, Zeph. i. 6.
- Seba, or *Meroe*, located, Isa. xliii. 3. Ezek. xxxiii. 42; xxix. 10. Sebah, Gen. x. 7.
- Sechu, 1 Sam. xix. 22.
- Secret things of God, as contrasted with those revealed, Deut. xxxii. 29. His glory equally seen in both, Prov. xv. 2. Declared by His prophets for our warning, Amos iii. 7. Secret things searched out by God for judgment, Zeph. i. 12.
- Seder Olam, the, cited, 2 Kings xv. 30. 2 Chr. xxi. 12; xxii. 2; xxxiii. 11. Job xxxii. p. 70. Isa. i. 1.
- Sedgwick, Adam, his geological theories, Gen. i. 2.
- Sedulius, his acrostic poem, Ps. ix. p. 12.
- Seer, distinguished from prophet, and the Hebrew *rô'eh* from *chozeh*, the former being an absolute, the latter a relative term, 1 Chr. xxxix. 29.
- Seething a kid in its mother's milk, why expressly forbidden, Ex. xxiii. 19.
- Seetzen, cited, Ex. ii. 5. Num. xxii. 38. Jer. xlviii. 1. 2. 24. 32. 34.
- Seir, a mountain (1) in Edom, Deut. xxxiii. 2. 2 Chr. xx. 10. Isa. xxi. 11. Placed in antithesis to Zion, Ezek. xxxv. 2. Why God is said to come from a heathen land, Deut. xxxiii. 2. The Simeonite expedition thereto, 1 Chr. iv. 48: (2) in Judah, Josh. xv. 10.
- Seirath (see *Devile*), Judg. iii. 26.
- Sela, or *Sela* (i. e. the cliff for refuge), not used figuratively by David, 2 Sam. xxii. 2. 3. The strong city Petra in Edom described, 2 Kings xiv. 7. Ps. lx. 9. Isa. xvi. 1. See *Petra*.
- Sela-hammallekoth, meaning of, 1 Sam. xxiii. 28.
- Selah, how often used, Ps. iii. (2). 4. Hab. iii. 3. Not found at the end of Psalms truly separate, Ps. iii. 4. A kind of *swum corda*, *ib.* Ps. ix. 11. Possibly a note of transition from *piano* to *forte*, *ib.*
- Selden, J., cited, Gen. xvii. 14; xxxii. 32. Ex. xviii. 22. Num. xi. 17; xxv. 11—13; xxvii. 7. Deut. vii. 5; xx. 5; xxiii. 1; xxiv. 1; xxxii. 15. Judg. xi. 40; xix. 1. Ruth iv. 5. 7.

- 1 Sam. i. 1. 1 Kings xv. 13. 2 Kings xvii. 30. 31; xxiii. 6. 10. 1 Chr. vi. p. 180; v. 11. 2 Chr. xxiv. 3; xxvi. 17. Ezra ii. 62. Ezek. viii. 11. 14.
- Selencus Nicator, Alexander's successor, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xiii, note 7. Dan. viii. 8. 9; xi. 4. 5.
- Self-deceit, Jer. xlii. 20; xlv. 19.
- Self-love ends in self-loathing, Eccles. ii. 1.
- Selwyn, Prof., cited, Isa. ix. 3.
- Seneca, cited, Prov. ix. 17; xxvii. 8.
- Sennacherib, the name not set down in error for Sargon, as the assailant of Hezekiah. The subject discussed and cleared, 2 Kings xviii. 13. Isa. xviii. p. 51; xx. 1; xxxvi. 1. Leading dates of his reign, 2 Chr. xxxii. 1. Its length, Isa. xxxvii. 37. His campaign and overthrow, Isa. x. 28-32; xiv. 25; xvii. 14; xviii. p. 51. Nah. i. 12. 14. See *Asshur*.
- Sense, twofold, of words, Dan. v. 25.
- Separation of Church and State, an abdication of Christianity (Isa. xlix. 23), the becoming a Julian from being a Constantine. Christianity does not need kings, but kings need Christianity, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 80. Comfort under the fear of this calamity, Vol. v. Part 2. p. 156. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xxvii. Our present tendency to regard religious indifference as public policy, 1 Kings xviii. 21.
- Sepharad, a generic term for the two Iberias, Obad. 20.
- Sepharvaim, located, 2 Kings xvii. 24; xviii. 84.
- Septuagint, the Greek version of the Old Testament, its distinctive value as employed in the New Testament for reference and direct citation, Vol. i. Part 1. *Pref.* p. xvii. Spiritual insinuation, or catch-words in the New Testament derived from it, exemplified, pp. xviii-xx. Vocabulary of such catch-words called for, *ib.* Viaduct between the two Testaments, Gen. i. 1; ii. 4. 9; xviii. 14; xxi. 1; xxii. 16; xxv. 24; xxviii. 26; xxxii. 21; xli. 46; xlv. 12. Ex. xix. 6; xxiv. 18; xxv. 17. Lev. viii. 14; xxi. 10; xxv. 10. Num. i. 5; iii. 32; ix. 2; xii. 12; xv. 20; xxvii. 21. Deut. vi. 4; xxviii. 3; xxx. 4; xxxi. 8; xxxii. 22. 43. Josh. ii. 15; iii. 7; vii. 1. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 39. Judg. i. 7; iii. 9. 16; p. 114. Judg. xiii. 2. Ruth i. 6. 1 Sam. ii. 1. 7. 8; ii. 26. 2 Sam. xvii. 23. 1 Kings i. 2. 3; xix. 13. 2 Kings ii. 9; vi. 6. Neh. iii. 1; x. 39. Esther v. 14; vi. 6; vii. 9. Pa. ii. 4; vi. 8; xvii. 15; xxii. 8. 20; xxiii. 6; xxxviii. title; xlii. 6; xlix. 6. 7; lv. 2. 13; lxviii. 5. 30; lxix. 21; lxxxv. 9. 11; cvi. 20; cxxiii. 1; cxlvi. 5. 6. 9; cxlvii. 2; cxlix. 6. Prov. vi. 1. Cant. iii. 10; vi. 9. Isa. v. 2; vii. 14; xxiv. 23; xxix. 9. 10. 13. 14. xxxv. 3; xxxvii. 32; xl. 1. 13; l. 6; liii. 5. 8; lvi. 7; lxx. 2. Jer. vii. 11; xlv. 14; l. 29. Ezek. i. 1; xxxix. 11. Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xix, note 17. Dan. ii. 8; vii. 8; ix. 27; xi. 81. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xix, note 15. Joel ii. 28-32. Amos v. 26. Obad. 17. Hab. ii. 3. 4. Zech. v. 11. An Hellenistic Targum, Gen. iv. 7. Pa. xl. 6. Vol. v. Part 2. p. xv. Amos ix. 12. Hab. i. 5; ii. 4. Renderings on the principle of allusive analogy, Zech. xii. 10. Readings sometimes better than that of Masoretic text in Gen. xlvii. 31. Not designed to be literal, but to be intelligible to the Gentiles, while true to the sense: exemplified, Mic. v. 2. Originating in Egypt, (Ex. ii. 3. Isa. xix. 16. 17. Vol. v. Part 2. p. xvi.), and publicly read there, challenging the Egyptians in its witness against themselves, Gen. xlv. 6. So Isa. xix. 19. Its special value in regard to Egypt, Ex. viii. 16. Its very words engraven on S. Stephen's mind, Ex. i. 23; ii. 25; iii. p. 209. Used especially by the author of the Epistle to the Hebrews, Hab. ii. 4. Chronological differences from the Hebrew examined, Gen. v. 1; xi. 10. Not the same translator to the whole Pentateuch, Lev. xxiii. 6. Or to the Pentateuch and later books, Deut. xxvii. 16. Josh. i. 14. Follows Alexandrine computation of money, Lev. xxvii. 2. Peculiar readings or renderings noticed, Gen. iv. 8. Num. iii. 34; iv. 8; x. 6; xi. 15; xxi. 30; xxiv. 6. Deut. xxxii. 8. Josh. xxiv. 1. 25. Judg. i. 18; ii. 4. 2 Sam. viii. 4. 13; xv. 17; xxiv. 13. 1 Kings i. 40; viii. 1; xxii. 38. 2 Kings xvi. 6. 1 Chr. x. 13. 14. Job xxxix. 13. Pa. li. 4; lxix. 22; xcii. 4; xcvi. 7; cv. 28; cvi. 30; cx. 3; cxviii. 27. Eccles. viii. 10. Isa. xlv. 1. 10; lxvi. 19. Jer. viii. 7; xi. 15; xvii. 1-4; xli. 5; xlv. 15; xlvii. 5; xlviii. 4; lii. 31. Ezek. xvi. 24; xxv. 16; xxvi. 17; xxxviii. 2; xlv. 1. 5. Dan. i. 2; xi. 30. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xix, note 16. Joel ii. 29. 31. Amos iv. 3; v. 26; ix. 5. 7. 12. Hab. iii. 2. Zeph. iii. 8. Hagg. ii. 7. Zech. ix. 11. Particularly accurate in Ruth, &c., Ruth i. 6. 13. Very literal, Pa. cxviii. 23. Legitimate paraphrases, 1 Sam. vii. 16; ix. 25. Pa. xl. 6; lxxxvii. 4. Prov. iv. 8. Isa. xix. 18; xxi. 10; xxviii. 16. 28; xl. 13; lx. 17. Prefixes titles to Pa. cxlvi.-cxlviii. Vol. iv. Part 2. p. x, note 3. To Pa. xxvii. xxix. pp. 37. 39; xxxi. p. 42; xxxviii. p. 56; xlviii. p. 73; lxvi. 10; lxxvi. p. 119; lxxx. p. 127; xciii.-xciv. pp. 149-50; xcvi. p. 151; xcvi. p. 152; cxiv. p. 180; cxxxix. p. 214. Larger interpolations, Josh. xv. 59; xxi. 40; xxiv. 30. Judg. xvi. 14. 1 Sam. v. 6. 1 Kings xiv. 21. Vol. iv. Part 1. p. xvi, notes 11 and 12. Ps. cxlv. p. 221. False arrangement of the number of the Psalms, Ps. cxlvii. 12. Erroneous translation, Prov. viii. 22. Jeremiah inaccurately rendered in a loose paraphrase, sometimes grounded on erroneous readings, Vol. v. Part 2. p. xv. Table of difference of order in the Hebrew and Greek of that book, p. xv, note 11; p. xvi. Jer. xxv. 13. Accounted for, *ib.* Shorter than the Hebrew by one-eighth, p. xvi. An epitome of the original, *ib.*, note 4. A few expository glosses and traces of ignorance of the original, pp. xvi, xvii. Title to Lamentations, Vol. v. Part 2. p. 138. Led the Greek Fathers into error, Mal. iv. 5. Transposition noted, Mal. iv. 6.
- Seraiah, (1) the Marshal, brother of Baruch, Jer. li. 59; (2) the High Priest, Jer. lii. 24.
- Seraphim, explained, Isa. vi. 2.
- Serarius, cited, Deut. xii. 5. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 84, note 3. 1 Sam. xiii. 8. 2 Sam. i. 10. Esther iv. 11; ix. 32.
- Sermons, those the best which we apply to ourselves, 2 Sam. xii. 5. Unprofitable hearing of them, Ezek. xxxiii. 30. Sur-reptitious reporting, an abuse, Deut. xxii. 24.
- Serpent, the, an instrument of the Evil One and object of heathen worship, Gen. iii. 1. Ex. iv. 3. Job xxvi. 13. Testimony of ancient astronomy, *ib.* Why punished at the Fall, Gen. iii. 14. Num. xxi. 9. An agent of divination, Gen. xxx. 27; xlv. 5. Eccles. x. 11. Jer. xlii. 17. His bruising man's heel referred to, Gen. xlix. 17. Ps. xlix. 5; lvi. 6. The wounding of his head, Ps. cx. 6. His licking the dust, Mic. vii. 17: and eating it, Isa. lrv. 25. Tamed in Egypt, Ex. iv. 3: and elsewhere, Pa. lviii. 5. Various kinds, all being God's instruments, Amos ix. 3. Called Typhon (Ex. xiv. 2) or Python, Lev. xix. 31. Isa. li. 9 (see *Leviathan*). The Brazen Serpent, a type of Christ, as declared by Himself, Ex. vii. 12. Num. xxi. 8. 9; xxxiii. 41. Appropriateness of the figure, Num. xxi. 9. Why destroyed, 2 Kings xviii. 4. A wholesome lesson to be cautiously applied (see *Sacraments*), *ib.* The serpent and lion typify man's spiritual foes, Ps. lviii. 4. The serpent upon the Rock spiritualized, Prov. xxx. 19. Lurks in walls, Eccles. x. 8. Amos v. 19.
- Servant and slave. Our duty of religiously caring for them, Gen. xii. 5; xiv. 14; xliii. 23. Judg. vi. 27. Abraham's faithful steward, Gen. xxiv. 2. 36. Slavery a contravention of primitive jurisprudence as given by God, Job xxxi. 13. Ground of its condemnation, v. 15. Laws relating to it set by God's condescension immediately after the Decalogue, not as of perpetual obligation, but such as men could then bear, Ex. xxi. pp. 27-45. Slavery recognized merely as an institution capable of being mitigated, Lev. xix. 20; xxv. 42; Job xxxi. 13. Discountenanced in the Gospel, 1 Sam. xxx. 13. Heathen slaves not to be ill treated: the Jews more humane to them than were the Greeks and Romans, Ex. xxi. 20. 21. 26. Cruelty to one punished, 1 Sam. xxx. 13. Fugitives not to be given up to their masters, who notwithstanding were not to be defrauded: an emblem of Gospel liberty, Deut. xxiii. 15. Case of the Midianitish tribute to the Lord, Num. xxxi. 40. The Hebrew servant could not be perpetually bound, Ex. xxi. 2. 4. 6. Lev. xxv. 39. 42. 2 Kings iv. 1. Neh. v. 5. What his emancipation in the sabbatical year typifies, Ex. xxi. 2. Discouraged from marrying a heathen, v. 4. Custom of boring his ear explained, v. 6. Pa. xl. 6. Hebrew slaves serving a heathen to be redeemed at the Jubilee, as a type of Christ's redemption, Lev. xxv. 47. 48. Hebrew maid-servant an inferior wife: the law designed to mitigate inveterate evils, Ex. xxi. 7. Polygamy tolerated, not approved, v. 10. See *Marriage*. Solomon's servants, who, Ezra ii. 55. Neh. xi. 3.
- Servant of Jehovah, a term applied to Israel (Isa. xlii. 19), to Cyrus, and in its highest sense to Christ, their Antitype, Isa. xlii. 1; xlix. 3. 6. 8; l. 5; lii. 13; liii. p. 154. Zech. iii. 8; x. 13. Partial truth of the rival interpretations, Isa. xlii. 1; liii. 8.
- Servius, on Virgil, cited, Dan. iv. 16.
- Seven (composed of 3 + 4, Gen. xxi. 30. Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 280, note 3), a sacred number of time (*ib.*, p. 276, note 4), expressing rest, finality, universality, perfection, Gen. ii. 1; xv. 10. 11. 21; xxi. 30. Ex. xx. 8-11. Lev. iv. 6; xiv. 7; xxiii. 18. Num. xix. 4. 12; xxiii. 1; xxix. 36. Deut. xxviii. 7. 22. Judg. xvi. 8. 1 Kings vi. 1; xviii. 43. 1 Chr. xv. 18. 2 Chr. xxix. 21; xxxvi. 21. Job i. 2. Pa. cxx. p. 197; cxlv. p. 221. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. xiii, note 2. Prov. ix. 1. Isa. iv. 1. Ezek. xxxix. 9. Mic. v. 5. Hab. p. 96. Zech. iii. 9. A favourite Persian number, perhaps astrological, Ezra vii. 14. Esther i. 10. 14. Mic. v. 5. Septenary combinations collected, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 280, note 3. Seven times, i. e. continu-

- ally, Ps. cxix. 164: or indefinitely, Dan. iv. 16. Sevenfold, i. e. fully, Prov. vi. 31. The sevenfold graces of the Spirit, Cant. iv. 1. Zech. iii. 9. "At the end of seven years;" its meaning, Jer. xxiv. 14. Seven weeks explained, Dan. ix. 25. See *Arithmetic*.
- Seven nations of Canaan, the, variously recited, Deut. vii. 1. Seventy, a sacred number, Gen. xli. 27. Num. xi. 16. Deut. xxxii. 8. Judg. i. 7; viii. 30. Seventy weeks of years link on the Captivity of Judah (Jer. xxv. p. 57) with the end of all things, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 22. Vol. iii. p. 298. Dan. ix. 24-27. How divided into several portions, *ib.*, pp. 46-7. Why a precise date, not a round number, was assigned for the duration of the Captivity, and with what moral purposes, Jer. xxv. 11-14; xxix. 10. Three great portions of seventy weeks noted, Ezra vi. 14. Those of Daniel (relating to Christ, Dan. ix. 24-27) counted from the edict of Artaxerxes (not of Cyrus), Ezra vii. 8: or rather from the mission of Nehemiah, Neh. i. 1, or from the building of the walls of Jerusalem, Neh. viii. 17. The question fully discussed, Dan. ix. p. 47. Those of Zechariah for the Captivity reckoned from the destruction of the Temple (B.C. 586), Zech. i. 12.
- Seventy-seven, a mystic number, Gen. iv. 24. Judg. viii. 14. 1 Kings xviii. 43.
- Severian, cited, Vol. i. Part 1. *Introduct.* p. xxxix, note 4. Gen. xxxvii. 8.
- Severus in *Catend*, cited, Job xxxiii. 4; xli. 13.
- Shaalabbin, Josh. xix. 42, or *Shaalbim*, 1 Kings iv. 9.
- Shaaraim, 1 Sam. xvii. 52. See *Sharaim*.
- Shaftesbury, Lord, his *Characteristics* cited, Ezek. xx. 25.
- Shaking of nations before Christ came, explained, Hagg. ii. 6, 7.
- Shakespeare, owes much of his imagery to the Bible, Job xxx. 29. Cited or referred to, Judg. xiv. 8. 2 Sam. xviii. 9. 2 Kings ix. 26. Job vii. 4; xvi. 22; xxx. 29. Eccles. v. 10; vii. 1. 16; xii. 5.
- Shalem, its meaning and position, discussed, Gen. xxxiii. 18.
- Shalim, 1 Sam. ix. 4, or *Shual*, 1 Sam. xiii. 17.
- Shalisha, or *Baal-shalisha*, 1 Sam. ix. 4. 2 Kings iv. 42.
- Shallecheth, 1 Chr. xxvi. 16.
- Shalmaneser, or *Shalman*, 2 Kings xvii. 3. Hos. x. 14. See *Asshur*.
- Shame, abstract for concrete, put for idols, Jer. iii. 24, 25; xi. 13.
- Shamgar, his ox-goad a formidable weapon, Judg. iii. 31: the distress in his days, Judg. v. 6. Compared to S. John among the Apostles, Judg. iii. 31.
- Shamir, Josh. xv. 48.
- Sharaim, Josh. xv. 36. See *Shaaraim*.
- Sharezer, meaning of, Jer. xxxix. 8.
- Sharon, (1) in Gilead, 1 Chr. v. 16: (2) in Judah, its site, 1 Chr. xxvii. 29. Described, Cant. ii. 1. Isa. xxxiii. 9; xxxv. 1. A general name used spiritually, Isa. lxxv. 10.
- Sharpe, *Egyptian Mythology*, cited, Isa. xxxvii. 36; li. 9. Ezek. viii. 10.
- Shaving, a token of mourning or of humiliation, Gen. xli. 14; i. 4. Lev. xix. 27. Job i. 20. Mic. i. 16. Hence usually forbidden to priests, Ezek. xlv. 20: yet commanded to Ezekiel, Ezek. v. 1.
- Shaw, Dr., his *Travels* cited, Ex. xvii. 6. Judg. iv. 21; v. 11. 1 Sam. xxvi. 20. Job xxx. 29. Prov. xxv. 20.
- Sheba, or *Shebah*, described, Gen. x. 7. Jer. vi. 20. Ezek. xxxviii. 13. Three races so named, Job i. 15 (*Sabeans*); vi. 19. Isa. xlv. 14. Joel iii. 8. That in Africa, Ps. lxxii. 10. The Queen of Sheba's visit connected with Solomon's trade to Ophir, 1 Kings x. 1. Its typical meaning, *vv.* 1. 3. Her devout amazement and her gifts, *vv.* 6-9. Received, like Christ's people, a proportionate return, v. 13. 2 Chr. ix. 12. Christ connects His reference to her with the parallel blessing uttered by the pious woman, v. 7. An emblem of the wise men coming to Christ, Isa. lx. 6.
- Shebna, his rank and history, 2 Kings xviii. 18. His crafty ambition and fall, Isa. xxii. 15-18.
- Shechaniah, son of Jehiel, the names significant, Ezra x. 2.
- Shechem, or *Sichem*, or *Sychar*, its Scripture history, Gen. xli. 6; xxxiii. 18; xxxv. 4. Deut. xxvii. 12. Josh. xx. 7; xxiv. 1. 3. Judg. ix. 1. 1 Kings xii. 25. Ps. lx. 6. Jer. xli. 5. Hos. vi. 9. A burial-place of the Patriarchs, Gen. xxxiii. 9; xxxiii. 19. Uniformity of the Divine plan indicated by identity of place, Gen. xxxiii. 20; xxxiv. 25-31. Play on the meaning of the word, Gen. xlviii. 22. A marked place in sacred history, Josh. viii. 30-35. Journey of the Israelites to the neighbourhood accounted for. A greater than Joshua here first revealed Himself as the Messiah, *ib.* As a Levitical city spoke warning and encouragement to that tribe, Josh. xxi. 21. A noble name in Canaan, and still so regarded, Judg. ix. 28. A national sanctuary, 1 Kings xii. 1.
- Shechinah, the Divine glory, Num. xx. 6. Isa. lx. 1. Risen on the Christian Church, *ib.* Seen by Ezekiel leaving the first Temple, Ezek. x. 18; xi. 1. That of Christ's glory illuminated the second Temple, Vol. iii. *Introduct.* p. xiv. Leaves the literal Temple for the spiritual, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 283.
- Shekel, the, value of, Gen. xx. 16; xxxiii. 15. 1 Kings x. 29. 2 Kings vi. 25. Jer. xxxii. 9. In weight, Ezek. iv. 10; xlv. 12. Sin of making it small or great, Amos viii. 5. Half-shekel (Heb. *beka*), Gen. xxiv. 22. Thirty shekels the price of a woman or of a slave, Lev. xxvii. 4: fifty of a freeman, Ex. xxi. 32: fifteen of a vile person, Hos. iii. 2. Hence the price paid for the Divine Shepherd an insult, Zech. xi. 12. The shekel of the sanctuary (Prov. xvi. 11) equal to two common ones, Ex. xxx. 13. 2 Sam. xiv. 26. That of gold, and how so vast a sum was obtained, Ex. xxxviii. 24. Called also silverlings, Isa. vii. 23. One third of a shekel yearly given to the sanctuary after the Captivity, and subsequently increased to half, Neh. x. 32. Job's *Kesitah* probably four shekels, Job xlii. 11.
- Shem, his spiritual blessing, Gen. ix. 26. 27. Why reserved to the last in the series of families, yet always named first among the sons of Noah, Gen. x. 21. 1 Chr. i. 4.
- Shemaiah, the false prophet, Neh. vi. 10.
- Sheminith, explained, 1 Chr. xv. 21. Ps. vi. p. 8.
- Shenir, its probable meaning, Deut. iii. 9.
- Shepherd, the Divine David, both prince and servant, Ezek. xxxiv. 23. Zech. xiii. 6. Mal. iv. 5. Such statements not to be taken literally, Ezek. xxxiv. 23. The point fully discussed, Ezek. xxxvi. pp. 238-9. God's Fellow, Zech. xiii. 7.
- Sherlock, Bp., cited, Hos. xi. 1.
- Sheshach, an alphabetical symbolism (see *Athbash*) for Babel, Jer. xxv. 26; li. 41.
- Sheth, the children of, variously understood, Num. xxiv. 17.
- Shewbread (Heb. *bread of faces*), described: represents a weekly offering to God (2 Chr. ii. 4), especially in the Holy Communion, Ex. xxv. 30. Num. iv. 7. The food ministered by the Church, Lev. xxiv. 5. 1 Kings vii. 48. The frankincense intermixed with it indicates prayer, Lev. xxiv. 7. Continual bread renewed each Sabbath, Num. iv. 7. 1 Chr. ix. 32. By whom it might be eaten, 1 Sam. xxi. 4. Why given to David, v. 5. One table for it in the Tabernacle, ten others in the Temple, 1 Kings vii. 48. 1 Chr. xxviii. 16. 2 Chr. iv. 8. The pure table, 2 Chr. xiii. 11.
- Shibboleth, explained, Judg. xii. 6. Ritual differences lie deeper than the expression, often springing from an unsanctified heart, *ib.*
- Shibmah, or *Sibmah* (Num. xxxii. 38). Josh. xiii. 19. Isa. xvi. 8. Jer. xlviii. 32.
- Shicron, Josh. xv. 11.
- Shield, figurative use of, 2 Sam. xxii. 3. Put for rulers, Hos. iv. 18. God the true Shield of His people, Ps. v. 12; xlvii. 9; lxxxix. 18. Cant. iv. 4. Solomon's shields discriminated, 1 Kings x. 16. 17: brazen substituted for golden, 1 Kings xiv. 27.
- Shigiona, or *Shigionoth*, explained, Ps. vii. p. 8. A lyrical ode, Hab. iii. 1.
- Shihon, Josh. xix. 19.
- Shihor, see *Sihor*.
- Shihor-libnath, Josh. xix. 26.
- Shilhim, Josh. xv. 32.
- Shiloah, or *Siloam*, its site and typical meaning, Isa. viii. 6; xii. 3; xxxiii. 21. Meaning of the word, Gen. v. 21. This pool, like the Sheep-gate, connected with Christ's miracles, Neh. iii. 15. Its precise site and subterranean connexion with Gihon, *ib.* The only fountain in Jerusalem in Jerome's time, Jer. xiv. 1.
- Shiloh (1) by all confessed to be a title of the Messiah, or to refer to Him. Evidence of ancient Jewish interpreters, of the Septuagint version, even of modern Jews according thus far with the Christian Fathers; however they may differ as to the grammatical analysis of the word. Various opinions discussed. How the prophecy was fulfilled historically and literally in Christ, Gen. xlix. 10. "He whose right it is" explained, Ezek. xxi. 27. The promise of a kingdom continued through David and Zerubbabel unto Christ, Hagg. ii. 21-23. He is exalted in the fall of the literal kings of Judah, Ezek. xxi. 26. His garments how washed in wine, Isa. lxiii. 3.
- Shiloh, (2) i. e. peace. Site of the place and its history in connexion with the Tabernacle, Josh. xviii. 1. Judg. xx. 27? xxi. 2? 14. 19. 21. 1 Sam. i. 3; iii. 21. Ps. lxxviii. 60. 67, 68. Jer. vii. 12; xxvi. 6; xli. 5. Hence the Shilonite, 1 Kings xi. 29: but rather genealogical in 1 Chr. ix. 5.
- Shimei, (1) his curse causeless, Prov. xxvi. 2. Cases where he is to be answered, where not, *vv.* 4. 5. (2) A subordinate branch of Levi's house, Zech. xii. 12, 13.

- Shimron, Josh. xix. 15.
 Shinar, the older name for Babylonia, Gen. x. 10. Isa. xi. 11.
 Zech. v. 11. Grown antiquated, Dan. i. 2. Its Hamite origin confirmed by modern discoveries, Gen. x. 10.
 Shishak, his identity fixed, 1 Kings xiv. 25. His connexion with Jeroboam, 1 Kings xi. 26. 40. 2 Chr. xii. 2.
 Shittah or *Shittim* wood (the acacia), Ex. xxv. 5; xxvi. 15. Isa. xli. 19.
 Shittim, the Israelites' encampment there, Num. xxii. 1. Described historically, Num. xxv. 1. Josh. ii. 1. Joel iii. 18. Mic. vi. 5.
 Shoa, its symbolical meaning, Ezek. xxiii. 23.
 Shoe, the casting to one, a sign of his subjugation, Ps. lx. 8. Its spiritual significance, Cant. vii. 1.
 Shoshannim, the lily among thorns, Ps. xlv. p. 68; lxix. p. 105. *Shushan-eduth*, Ps. lx. p. 90.
 Shoulder, i. e. coast, Isa. xi. 14. Ezek. xxv. 9. Children carried on the shoulder, Isa. xlix. 22.
 Shuite, the, located, Job ii. 11.
 Shulamite, "the peaceable," explained, Cant. vi. 13.
 Shunem, its site and history, Josh. xix. 18. 1 Sam. xxviii. 4. 1 Kings i. 2, 3. 2 Kings iv. 8: near Nain, v. 36.
 Shushan, (1) site of, Neh. i. 1. Esther i. 2. Dan. viii. 2. Its wealth, Esther i. 7. Its sorrow, Esther iii. 15. The metropolis (Heb. *birah*), Esther ix. 6. Its ruins and neighbourhood, Dan. viii. 2. (2) A gate of the Temple, why so called, Ezra vi. 2.
 Sibour, Archbp., his protest against Roman idolatry, Zech. xi. 15.
 Sibraim, explained, Ezek. xlvii. 16.
 Sibylline verses, the, derive their imagery from Scripture, Isa. lrv. 25.
 Sicarii, the, of our Lord's age, Dan. xi. 14.
 Siddim, vale of, Gen. xiv. 3.
 Sidon, or *Zidon*, located and described, Gen. x. 15. The mother city of Tyre, Isa. xxiii. 2. Once the capital of Phoenicia, Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xix. Josh. xi. 8. Canaanites who fled thence, *ib.* Given to mechanical works, as Tyre was to commerce, 1 Kings v. 6. Its overthrow by Nebuchadnezzar, Jer. xlvii. 4. Ezek. xxviii. 21. Had infected Israel with idolatry, *ib.* Its worldly wisdom, Zech. ix. 2.
 Sigonius, cited, Dan. vii. 8.
 Sihor, the Black River, the Nile, Isa. xxiii. 3. Jer. ii. 18. See also *Sihor* and *Shihor* under *River*.
 Silence, the inspiration of, Judg. x. 1. Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. 362. Esther iv. 14. Isa. xxi. 9. The devout soul is all ear, Ps. lxxii. 1. Stillness in the Church of God, and in the work of the Spirit, 1 Kings vi. 7.
 Silius Italicus, cited, 2 Kings x. 22.
 Simeon, the meaning of his name, Gen. xxix. 33. Why selected by Joseph to be bound, Gen. xlii. 19. 24. His tribe diminished (Num. iii. 39. 1 Chr. iv. 27) through the sin and plague at Shittim, Num. xxv. 14. This tribe unblest by Moses, *ib.* Inference therefrom as to the authenticity of his Blessing, Dent. xxxiii. 1. 8. Restored to its inheritance with Judah at Shiloh, Josh. x. 1. Part of the tribe clave to Judah on Jeroboam's revolt, 2 Chr. xi. 12.
 Simeon and Levi, brethren in cruelty, contrasted at Shechem with Peter and John at Samaria, Gen. xxxiv. 25. 80. Their lot foretold by Jacob, and spiritualized, Gen. xlix. 5-7. Separated in the sin at Shittim, Num. xxv. 14. Become teachers of the Law in synagogues and schools, Gen. xlix. 7. Vol. i. Part 2. p. 200.
 Sin, or *Pelusium*, Ezek. xxx. 15.
 Sins committed by men through others will be traced in the Judgment to those who employed them, 2 Sam. xii. 9. To dally with one, is to become the slave of all, 1 Kings p. 45. Those seemingly forgotten shall yet be visited, Joel iii. 21. The three distinct characters of sin discriminated, Ps. li. 1, 2. Christ became sin for us, Ps. xli. 4. Yet its nature not altered by reason of God's pardon, 2 Chr. xvii. 3. Its guilt rather revealed by Christ's sufferings, Job xxvii. 6. Consciousness of sin the first step to intelligence, Ps. xxxii. p. 44. Sorrow for sin graciously received (Cant. vi. 2). Sin is first taken away by Christ (Ps. xl. 12), then covered, or put out of remembrance, v. 1. The sins of the wicked prove in their fruits the truth of God's word, Dan. xi. 14. National sins no lawful means of gain, Hos. vii. 7.
 Sin-offering (Heb. *chattah*) first named, Ex. xxix. 14. Vol. i. Part 2. p. 9. Not named in Joshua or Judges, Josh. viii. 31. Such were Job's and Balaam's sacrifices, Job xlii. 8. Derivation of the word, Lev. iv. 8. What it implies, Vol. i. Part 2. pp. 1. 9. Why offered first of all, Num. vi. 16. A substitute for the sinner, Lev. vi. 25: in its nature penitential, v. 26. Mode of sacrifice: all the blood to be poured out, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 9. To be offered even for sins of ignorance, Lev. iv. 2: varying with the condition of the sinner, v. 3. May be due from a whole people, as well as from individuals, v. 13. Emblematic meaning of the several ritual observances prescribed in offering it, Lev. vi. 25-30. Why it must not be wholly burnt, but part eaten, Lev. x. 16. The goat a sin-offering typifying Christ, Prov. xxx. 31. Not to be offered for Gentiles, Ezra vi. 10. Sin money explained, 2 Kings xii. 16. Sin-offering of fools, Prov. xiv. 9.
 Sinai, the peninsula of, described: able to maintain cattle, Ex. iii. 1; xxxiv. 3. Horeb, where named: its probable site, Ex. iii. 1. Deut. i. 6 (see *Horeb*). Good pasture in the region, Ex. xii. p. 241. Stations of Israel on the western side: Shur, Ex. xv. 22; Marah, v. 23; Elim, v. 27; Sin and the station by the sea, Ex. xvi. 1; Rephidim, Ex. xvii. 1. Mount Sinai or Horeb, Ex. xviii. 5; xix. 1. Water found there, Ex. xix. 10; xxxii. 20. Deut. ix. 21. Terrors of Mount Sinai contrasted with the beatitudes of the Sermon on the Mount, Ex. xix. 18; xx. 1. Israel abode there about eleven months, Num. i. 1. Deut. i. 6.
 Sinaitic manuscript, the, cited, Ps. i. p. 1.
 Sinim, probably China, Isa. xlix. 12.
 Sinite, the, Gen. x. 17.
 Sion, see *Zion*.
 Siparium or *ψηφάρυ*, whence probably derived, Jer. xliii. 10.
 Sirah, well of, 2 Sam. iii. 26.
 Sirenus, Julius, cited, Gen. xlv. 5.
 Sirion, its probable meaning (see *Shenir*). Need of these geographical details, Deut. iii. 9.
 Six, a number exponent of preparation for rest, or of labour, Gen. ii. 1: or of defection from completeness, 1 Kings x. 14. Dan. iii. 1: or a crisis of suffering, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 279. Dan. iv. 16. Symbolical use of 666, 1 Kings x. 14. 2 Chr. ix. 13. Ezra ii. 13; viii. 13. Dan. iii. 1. See *Arithmetic*.
 Skirt (*hem*, or *wing*, Heb. *canaph*) of a garment, illustrated, Hagg. ii. 12. Its use in the Hebrew ceremony of betrothal, the bridegroom's *tallith* being placed on the bride's head, Ruth iii. 9. Ezek. xvi. 7, 8. Zech. viii. 23. Mal. ii. 16; iv. 2. Emblematical of the act of faith which holds on Christ, Zech. viii. 23. Mal. iv. 2.
 Slander, the love of, Prov. xviii. 8.
 Slave, see *Servant*.
 Sleep, God conveys His blessings to His beloved when sleeping, Ps. cxxvii. 2. Specially true of the great Jedidiah, Solomon's Antitype, *ib.*
 Smith's Dictionary of the Bible characterized, Vol. i. Part 1. *Pref.* p. xxii. Vol. ii. Part 2. p. ix, *note* 5. Cited, Ex. i. 8, and *passim*.
 Smiting on the thigh in sorrow, Jer. xxxi. 19.
 Soap, lye or alkali, Mal. iii. 2.
 Socob, Josh. xv. 35. 48: or *Shocchoh*, 1 Sam. xvii. 1. 2 Chr. xi. 7: or *Socchoh*, 1 Kings iv. 10: or *Soccho*, 1 Chr. iv. 18.
 Socrates, the historian, cited, Hagg. ii. 9.
 Sodom, its site, Gen. xiii. 10. Its overthrow, Gen. xix. 24. The city of Sodom not to be literally rebuilt, Ezek. xvi. 53.
 Sodomites (Heb. *kedeshim*), in Job's age, Job xxxvi. 14. Engaged in idolatrous worship, 1 Kings xiv. 24.
 Solemn League and Covenant, the, an unlawful oath, Jer. iv. 2.
 Solinus, cited, Cant. i. 5.
 Solomon, i. e. Peaceable (Prov. i. 1. Zech. ix. 10), or Jedidiah (Ps. cxxvii. 2), his very name suggestive of Christ, 2 Sam. xii. 24. 1 Chr. xxii. 9. Further named the Beloved in reference to Him, 2 Sam. xii. 25. Different phrases of Christ's office (completely represented in neither) noted in him and in David, Vol. ii. Part 2. p. 100. Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. viii. 1 Kings iv. 2. 1 Chr. xxii. 2. Solomon in what respects a type of Christ, 1 Kings iv. 21. 24. 30; vii. p. 24; *vs.* 13. 14; x. 14. 19, 20. Ps. xlv. p. 68; v. 16; lxxii. p. 112. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 125. His failures as a type, 1 Kings vi. 12, 13; viii. 41; xi. p. 45. His being anointed in David's lifetime intimates continuity, and is thus typical of Christ the Conqueror passing into the King of Peace, 1 Kings i. 34. 1 Chr. xxiii. 1; xxviii. 11; xxix. 29. Ps. lxxii. p. 112. His second unction, 1 Chr. xxix. 22. His acts to Joab and Shimei magisterial, not in hatred, Vol. iii. p. 5. 1 Kings ii. 3. 31. Bound by his royal word to punish Shimei, v. 42. Marrying a foreign wife not forbidden, but of holy example, and even typical, 1 Kings iii. 1. 2 Chr. viii. 11. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 121. In his youth brings the Egyptian, his sole consort (1 Kings vii. 8), to the worship of God: the direct converse of his conduct in his old age, 1 Kings iii. 1. In his visit to Gibeon gives honourable burial to the Tabernacle, now about to be superseded, as did our Lord and His apostles to the Jewish Law, v. 4. 2 Chr. i. 8. In his own eyes a little child, when in his father's wise man, 1 Kings iii. 7. His wisdom of what character, v. 12. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. xiii. Prov. i. 3. His judgment typical of Christ's as Judge: a protest against

- schism, 1 Kings iii. 16—27. His household of 14,000 persons, 1 Kings iv. 22. The number of his bondsmen in 1 Kings and 2 Chr. harmonized, 1 Kings v. 16. His palace why so fully described, 1 Kings vii. p. 24. His blessing a kingly, not a priestly, act, 1 Kings viii. 14. His enlightened interest in strangers, v. 41. God's second appearance to him when 44 years old, 1 Kings ix. 2. 2 Chr. vii. 12. His piety thus far, 1 Kings ix. 24. 25. His gradual moral decline traced to its causes, 1 Kings x. 22. 23. 29; xi. p. 44. 2 Chr. ix. 28. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 86. His offences enumerated, Eccles. v. 1. In his fall, in premature old age (1 Kings xi. 4) a contrast to Christ and a type of the great apostasy of the last days, 1 Kings xi. pp. 45, 46. His repentance uncertain, 1 Kings xi. 48. 2 Chr. ix. 28. Book of Ecclesiastes, Vol. iv. Part 3. pp. 74—92. See *Ecclesiastes*.
- Solomon, Rabbi, cited, Ps. xlv. p. 68. Mic. vii. 8. Zech. vii. 2. Solon, anecdote of, Prov. iii. 32.
- Son (Heb. *bar*), the rendering vindicated, Ps. ii. 12 (p. 3). Spoken of a member of a guild, Neh. iii. 8. See *Father*.
- Son of God, in what sense used by Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. iii. 25. Sons of God, not angels, but men of a godly race, Gen. vi. 2. Christ so called in the highest sense, *ib*.
- Son of Man, expounded by the Jews to be the Messiah, Dan. vii. 13. A name adopted by Christ Himself, *ib*. What prophets so called and why, Vol. v. Part 2. p. 153. Ezek. ii. 1. Dan. viii. 17.
- Song of Solomon, or Song of Songs (i. e. queen of songs, Cant. i. 1) or Canticles, the Hebrew and Christian Churches ascribe this book to Solomon, Vol. iv. Part 3. *Intro.* p. 120. The flower of his thousand and five songs, Cant. i. 1. Written in the freshness of holy youth spent in God's favour, p. 120. His foreign marriage after good examples, and spiritually significant of the call of the heathen to Christ, p. 121. Ps. xiv. an overture to this poem, *ib*, p. 124. Cant. i. 3. 4. 13; iii. 8; iv. 3. 14. So Ps. lxxiii. 16, Cant. iv. 8. Solomon representing Christ, Cant. iii. 7. He and David a composite type of Christ, p. 121. See *Solomon*. Canticles describes the gathering of the world to Christ: spiritualization of natural objects by one deeply versed in physical science, *ib*. Objections to his authorship on the ground of style very slight, *ib*. Cant. iii. 9; iv. 13; vi. 11. The Hebrew relative pronoun discussed, Cant. i. 7. Canticles neither composed of amatory idylls, nor a Persian tale (p. 126), a poetical romance of earthly love, pp. 121—2. All ancient writers except Theodore of Mopsuestia (p. 122, *note* 7) held its spiritual sense in reference to Christ and His Church, pp. 122—124. In this sense referred to in the New Testament, p. 123, and *notes* 4 and 7. So modern expositors of 17th century, Reformed and Roman, p. 124, and *note* 5. This figure of the conjugal relation pervades Scripture from the Pentateuch to the Apocalypse, p. 124. Imagery anticipates that of Isaiah, Isa. iv. 5; v. p. 11; v. 1. On no other supposition would the composition be chaste, or the metaphors abounding in it coherent, pp. 124—5. Cant. ii. 4; iv. 9: especially as regards the characters of the Bridegroom and the Bride, and the significant proper names of places (Cant. i. 14; ii. 1. 17; iv. 8; vi. 12; vii. 4; viii. 11), p. 125. Thus resembling the Apocalypse, *ib*. Like that book very practical in its character, pp. 126; 127, *note* 8. Every soul in the Church is a Church in itself: but Christ also the Husband of the Church Universal, p. 126. This book, though the highest flight of poetical rapture in the Bible, teaches the duty of holy obedience and unselfishness; and the obligation of missionary labour, pp. 126—7. Like some other parts of Scripture, not read in private by the young Hebrews, but most appropriately in public at the Passover, p. 127, and *note* 1. Cant. iii. 11. Desire for the public reading of the Canticles and Apocalypse in the English Church, p. 127, and *note* 3. Propriety of the modern order of Solomon's trilogy, though not chronological, p. 127. Hymns grounded upon the Canticles unfit for mixed congregations, *ib*. Bp. Taylor's judgment of emotional religion, *ib*. Headings of the pages. Commentators ancient and modern, p. 128. The Bride's mother's children, the Jews, Cant. i. 6; iii. 4. She herself a daughter of the ancient Church, led through the wilderness by the pillar of cloud and smoke, Cant. iii. 6; viii. 1. 5. Her duty of patient waiting for the Bridegroom, Cant. ii. 7. A chorus of the faithful speaks, Cant. iii. 6; vi. 10; viii. 5. Christ espoused at His Passion, His crown a crown of thorns, Cant. iii. 11. The Divine Name (*Jah*) used but once: for what reason, Cant. viii. 6. Unity of plan observable in this book, Cant. viii. 13.
- Song, the Apocryphal, of the Three Holy Children, from Theodotion's version, its date and place of origin, Dan. iii. 23.
- Song (Heb. *shir* or *shirah*) of David, Ps. xviii. p. 21; xxx. p. 41; lvi. p. 97. See *Psalms*. Those of women in Scripture, Ex. xv. 18. Judg. xi. 34. 1 Sam. ii. 1; xviii. 6. Cant. vi. 13. Even in the Temple service, Ezra ii. 65. National song relating to the Moabite wars, Num. xxi. 14. 27. That of "the well," v. 16. Songs of holy joy commended, v. 27. That of Moses an epilogue of the Law, inspired and prophetic, Deut. xxxi. 19. Its contents analyzed, Deut. xxxiii. 1. Songs of victory throughout Scripture, Judg. v. 1. Song of "the bow," 2 Sam. i. 18. David's song rises from personal mercies to Christ's Redemption, as do those of Moses and Hannah, 2 Sam. xxi. p. 122. Songs in the night, Job xxxv. 10. "A new song," explained, Ps. xcvi. p. 152; cxlix. 1. Sophocles, cited or referred to, Gen. xxxix. 7. Job xxviii. 1. Eccles. v. 9; xii. 4. 5.
- Sorek, Judg. xvi. 4. Isa. v. 2. Jer. ii. 21.
- Soul (Heb. *nephesh*), the animal life, Prov. xiv. 10; xxiii. 2. 7. Isa. xlix. 7. Lam. iii. 51. The weaker vessel, Ps. xlii. 5: distinguished from the higher principle, the spirit (Heb. *ruach*), Job xii. 10. Ps. cxxxi. 2; cxlii. 3. Lam. iii. 20.
- Soundness and fruitfulness, especially of the spirit, approved by God, Deut. xxxiii. 1.
- South, Dr., cited, 1 Kings vii. 28. 31.
- South, the district of Palestine (Heb. *negeb*), Gen. xii. 9; xx. 1. Num. xiii. 17. Deut. xxxiv. 3. Josh. xv. 21. 1 Sam. xxvii. 10. Jer. xxxii. 44. Obad. 19. Zech. vii. 7. The region of light and warmth, Deut. xi. 29; xxvii. 12. Its streams dried up by the summer heat, to return in winter, Ps. cxxvi. 4. The chamber (Heb. *cheder*), Job xxxvii. 9. Judaea as opposed to Chaldaea, Ezek. xx. 46. The king of the south, i. e. of Egypt, Dan. xi. 5. 40. See *North*.
- Sozomen, cited, Hagg. ii. 9.
- Spanheim, cited, Ruth iv. 20. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 120, *note* 4. Dan. viii. 5.
- Spannham, cited, Job xxxii. p. 71.
- Spear, the, at the head of a sleeping person, an Oriental token of chieftancy, 1 Sam. xxvi. 11. Its nether end pointed, 2 Sam. ii. 23.
- Spelman, Sir H., cited, Josh. vii. 25.
- Spencer, cited, Gen. xvii. 10, 11. Ex. xxi. p. 275. Lev. xviii. 21. Deut. iv. 8; xxvi. 14. Judg. xvi. 13. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 8. Ezek. xx. 25.
- Spicer described, Gen. xxxvii. 25. Its different sorts, Ex. xxx. 23. 24. 34. 2 Kings x. 20.
- Spiegel, cited, Ezra iv. 5. 6; vi. 12; vii. 12. Esther i. 1; iii. 12.
- Spies, the, in the wilderness, Num. xxi. 1. Those sent by Joshua despatched before God's command to cross the Jordan, Josh. ii. 1. These spies typified John the Baptist, *ib*.
- Spinning, the art of, exactly described, Prov. xxxi. 19, 20.
- Spinosa, referred to, Deut. iii. 11. 1 Kings vii. 23.
- Spirit, the Holy, is God, Ps. lxxviii. 56. Isa. lxi. 1. His Personality, Job xxxiii. 4. Isa. lxiii. 10. His life-giving power, Ps. lxxviii. 10. Why poured upon all flesh, Joel ii. 28—32. Excites a spirit of supplication, Zech. xii. 10. A right or steadfast spirit, to enable man to hold communion with the Holy One, Ps. li. 10. A spirit free, i. e. liberal, ungrudging, not servile, v. 12.
- Spiritual blindness of some learned men in regard to Scripture Revelation, its cause, Num. xxii. 23.
- Spoil, to be equally divided between the present and absent, a variation from Moses' rule. Its moral significance considered, 1 Sam. xxx. 24. 25. Ps. lxxviii. 12.
- Sponsors in Baptism may enter into covenant for infants, Deut. xxix. 11—15.
- Spontaneous development, the physical theory of, refuted, Gen. i. 11.
- Standards, proper, of the twelve tribes, as derived from Jewish expositors, Num. ii. 2. That of the cross lifted on high, Zech. ix. 16. See *Jehovah-nissi*.
- Stanley, Dean, characterized, Vol. v. Part 1. pp. xvii. 113. Cited, Josh. iii. 15; ix. 6; x. 10; xv. 31; xvi. 1. Judg. v. 20; ix. 7; xviii. 30; xix. 29. Vol. ii. Part 2. p. ix, *note* 2. 1 Sam. xiii. 9. Vol. iii. p. 5. 1 Kings ii. 10; vi. 1. 3; vii. 2; viii. 14; x. 22; xi. 5; xii. 31; xvi. 24; xviii. 20. 2 Kings i. 10; ii. 24; xvii. 6; xxi. 19; xxiii. 16. 1 Chr. xxviii. 11. 2 Chr. xxvi. 16. Ps. lii. 8; lxix. 22. Eccles. ii. 6. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 122, *note* 2. Vol. v. Part 1. pp. xvii—xx. Isa. xl. p. 113; lvi. p. 163; lxiii. 1. Jer. xxvii. 12; xxxvi. 22; xxxviii. 6. 25—27; xxxix. 5; xl. 6; xlviii. 40. Obad. 3. Zeph. i. 4.
- Star, the, of Balaam, understood of Christ by Jews and Christians both ancient and modern; by the wise men of the East and by Barcochbas, Num. xxiv. 17. Stars represent the saints in glory, Ps. cxlvii. 4—16: also conspicuous persons in the Church, both bad and good, Dan. vii. 10: especially teachers of Divine knowledge, Dan. xii. 3.
- Statute of Appeals (24 Henry VIII.), cited, Deut. xvii. 9.

- Staveley *On Churches*, cited, Isa. xli. 1.
- Staves, the, of the Ark, made more visible in the Temple than in the Tabernacle, to intimate a growing revelation, 1 Kings viii. 8. 2 Chr. v. 9. Those of Zechariah the Good Shepherd's crooks: why two, Zech. xi. 7. The second cut asunder, v. 14.
- Sticks, two, united, Ezek. xxxvii. 16. Zeph. iii. 13. Zech. x. 6. See *Bands*.
- Stier, R., characterized, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 54. Cited, Prov. xxv. 11. 21. 22. 23; xxvi. 2. 10. 16. 22. 23; xxvii. 5. 6. 12; xxviii. 12. 21; xxix. 8. 21. Eccles. xii. 11. Vol. v. Part 1. p. 113. Isa. xli. 15. 22; xlii. 1; xlv. 14; liii. p. 153; v. 1. 8; lvii. 8; lix. 19; lxiii. 1. 3. 11; lxi. 11; lxvi. 17.
- Stocks, the, in prison, 2 Chr. xvi. 10. Isa. x. 4. Jer. xxxvii. 16. Rather "collar," Jer. xxix. 26.
- Stoics, the, their spirit discernible in Job, Vol. iv. Part 1. p. 71.
- Stones, (1) preferred by the Jews to iron for weights, Lev. xix. 36. Prov. xi. 1. Smooth stones employed in idolatrous worship, Isa. lvii. 6. The stone at Shechem, appealed to by Joshua, a prophetic pre-announcement of Christ, Josh. xxiv. 27. The word frequently used emblematically in his book, Josh. iv. 1—3; v. 2; xxiv. 30: of the two sets of twelve he set up, those at Gilgal typify the work, those in the Jordan the continuance of the Apostolic Church, Josh. iv. 9. The Apostles compared to stones, 2 Sam. ii. 16. God's people hewn by the prophets, Hos. vi. 5. Great stones of Solomon's Temple described, and referred to Christ the chief Corner Stone, 1 Kings v. 17. The Head Stone of the Corner (Zech. x. 4) acknowledged by the Jews to be the Messiah, Ps. cxviii. 22. He is the Stone of trial, Isa. xxviii. 16: the Stone, Dan. ii. 45; viii. 25: the Living, Seeing Stone, Zech. iii. 9; which shall crush His foes, Zech. iv. 10.
- Stones, (2) precious: the sapphire, Ex. xxiv. 10. The twelve on the High Priest's breastplate described, with their spiritual significance, Ex. xxviii. 17—20. Cant. v. 14. Zech. iii. 9. Types of God's jewels, Ex. xxviii. 30. Mal. iii. 17, or peculiar treasure, *ib.* Also of faithful preachers of the Gospel, Zech. ix. 16. Glistening stones explained, 1 Chr. xxix. 2. Those worn by the prince of Tyre, Ezek. xxviii. 13.
- Stork (Heb. *chasidah*), why the, pious, Job xxxix. 13. Zech. v. 9. Represents faithful Churches, *ib.*
- Story (Heb. *midrash*), the term explained, 2 Chr. xiii. 22.
- Strabo, cited, Vol. i. Part 1. p. xxxii. Gen. xvii. 10, 11; xix. 24; xxv. 13; xlvii. 20. Ezra viii. 17. Neh. i. 1. Esther i. 3. Isa. xiii. 19. 20; xxi. 1; xlv. 4; xlvii. 10. Jer. xv. 11—14; xxv. 25; xliii. 13; li. 58. Ezek. i. 1; viii. 17; xxvii. 18. Dan. i. 4; xi. 18. 19. Nah. iii. 8. Zech. ix. 1.
- Stranger, or proselyte (2 Chr. xxx. 25), distinguished from a mere sojourner in the land, Ex. xxii. 21. Love for him proves the comprehensiveness of the Law, Deut. x. 19. Care for him spiritualized in the Gospel, 1 Kings viii. 41. Admitted to work on the Temple of Solomon, 2 Chr. ii. 17: who might have been once a royal missionary to them, 1 Kings viii. 41. Strangers like the Idumeans and the Romans threatened to be made lords over the Jewish people, Deut. xxviii. 43.
- Strauss, cited, Hos. xi. 1. Nah. ii. 4.
- Straw, broken up by threshing, Job xxi. 18. The nature of that mixed with the oldest Egyptian bricks, Ex. v. 7.
- Street, i. e. a broad open space, Ezra x. 9. Neh. viii. 1. 16. Job xxix. 7. Why appropriately near the Water Gate, Neh. viii. 1. The Baker's street, Jer. xxxvii. 21.
- Strewing garments an Oriental token of homage, 2 Kings ix. 13.
- Stricken in years (Heb. *came into days*), a term used only of holy persons, Josh. xiii. 1. 1 Kings i. 1.
- Striking hands in suretyship, Job xvii. 3. Prov. vi. 1; xxii. 26. In scorn, Job xxxiv. 37. In grief and alarm, Ezek. vi. 11. In wrath, Ezek. xxi. 17; xxii. 13.
- Strong Man, the, i. e. Christ (Isa. ix. 6). Jer. xxxi. 22. See also *Satan*.
- Strophical arrangement of Hebrew poetry, what it implies, Gen. iv. 23; xxv. 23; xxvii. 27—29. Its advantages, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. xv. *note* 5. Synthetical and antithetical parallels exemplified, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. xiv. Often subdivided into stanzas, 2 Sam. i. 19. Job iii. 2. Rhythm of Moses' first song, Ex. xv. p. 252. Responsive chorus, v. 21. Antiphonal chants, Ruth i. 16. Ezra iii. 11. Neh. xii. 24. Interlocutory Psalm, Ps. cxviii. p. 184. Much is lost if Job be not strophically arranged, as in the earliest manuscripts of the Septuagint, Job iii. 2. The ethical and spiritual books all thus written, *ib.* How rightly called *masal* or proverb, Num. xxi. 27; xxiii. 7. See *Alphabetical arrangement and Proverbs*.
- Suburbs, the term explained, 2 Kings xxiii. 11. Ezek. xlvi. 15. 17.
- Succoth, meaning and position of the place, Gen. xxxiii. 17. Josh. xiii. 27. 1 Kings vii. 46. Ps. —x. 6. Scorn and punishment of its people, Judg. viii. 5—7.
- Succoth-benoth, spiritual inference from our entire uncertainty about the word, 2 Kings xvii. 30. The *sucoah* or booth of David, Amos ix. 11.
- Suetonius, cited, Judg. i. 6. 1 Kings xviii. 20.
- Suicer, cited, Gen. xiv. 18, 19. Ex. xx. 1. 2 Kings xvii. 24. Mal. iv. 5.
- Suicide, the sin of, Ex. xx. 13. 2 Sam. xvii. 23. Even in Samson's case, Judg. xvi. 30. Saul leads on another by his ill example, 1 Sam. xxxi. 5. Never contemplated by Job in his anguish, Job vii. 16.
- Suidas, cited, Isa. lvii. 6. Ezek. xxx. 15.
- Sukkims, located, 2 Chr. xii. 3.
- Sulpicius Severus, cited, Esther i. 12. Dan. viii. 9. Amos vii. 13. Zech. xiii. 3.
- Sumphoniya, not for certain a Greek word, Dan. iii. 5.
- Sun and moon, their standing still at Joshua's bidding, as prompted by God (v. 13), a miracle wrought for a sufficient immediate end, and symbolical of the prolonging among men of the light of the Gospel (Hab. iii. 11). Like similar phenomena in Scripture (see *Hezekiah*), the effect seems to have been only local, rays of light being stayed rather than the luminaries themselves, Josh. x. 12, 13. Duration of daylight for 36 hours, v. 13. The Canaanites thus plagued by the objects of their idolatrous worship, *ib.* Josh. xxi. 17. Other Hebrew words used for these luminaries, Isa. xxiv. 23.
- Sun images, idolatrous, described, Lev. xxvi. 30. 2 Chr. xiv. 5. Isa. xvii. 8; xxvii. 9. Ezek. vi. 4.
- Superstition often a shelter for sin, 2 Sam. xi. 4.
- Supremacy, the royal, represented by the prince in the Church, Ezek. *Retrospect*, pp. 285. 288. A professed zeal for it to the oppression of Christ's Church, Ezra iv. 13. Isa. xlix. 23; lx. 16. Amos vii. 13.
- Surenhusius, his *Catallagé* cited, 2 Kings xii. 21. Amos v. 26. 27; ix. 12. Mic. v. 2. Hab. i. 5. Zech. xi. 13.
- Suretyship, why Solomon so earnestly warned against it, Prov. vi. p. 13. Spiritual application to pastors and sponsors, v. 5.
- Sweet savour, a sacrificial phrase, connecting the patriarchal types with the Gospel antitypes, Gen. vii. 21: cp. Gen. xxvii. 27. So in the Levitical law, Ex. xxix. 18. Lev. i. 9. 17. The phrase only used in the Pentateuch and in Ezekiel, Ezek. vi. 13. Emblematical of Christ's prevailing intercession (Amos v. 21) and God's acceptance of prayer through Him, Lev. ii. 1; iv. 7. Christ's Gospel is our savour, Ps. xlv. 8. His scent rejoiced in the perception of God's will, Isa. xi. 3.
- Sycamore, the tree described, 1 Chr. xxvii. 28. Very common in Palestine, Isa. ix. 10. The fruit eaten only by herdsmen, Amos vii. 14.
- Syrene, located, Ezek. xxix. 10; xxx. 6.
- Symbolical names found in the prophets, Jer. xxxi. 38, 39. Exemplified, Ezek. xxiii. 23; xxxviii. p. 246; xlvii. 10. Dan. viii. 6. Hos. i. 3. 4. 6. 8; ii. 1; v. 13. Joel iii. 2. Nah. ii. 7. Zeph. i. 11. Zech. ix. 1.
- Symmachus, the Greek translator of the Old Testament, cited, Gen. ii. 21; xxxvii. 3; xlix. 3. Ps. lxxiv. 8; cxx. p. 196. Prov. vi. 3; xxv. 20. Amos iv. 3. Hab. iii. 2. Also *passim*.
- Sympathy, true, a gift from God, Ezek. xxxi. 16.
- Synagogues, erected after the Captivity. The service rendered by them in preserving and making known the Scriptures (see *Calendar*): the practice of public reading authorized by our Lord, Deut. xxxi. 11. Vol. iii. p. 299. Ezra viii. 17. Neh. x. 31. The Gospel thus preached to greater advantage, *ib.* Jer. xvi. 21. Christians still cursed in them, Isa. lvi. 5. The word (Heb. *môd*) improperly thus rendered, Ps. lxxiv. 8.
- Synecdoche, poetical, Amos v. 8.
- Syria, first subject to Nineveh, then to Nebuchadnezzar, Jer. xxxv. 11.
- Syriac (i. e. Aramaic, Dan. ii. 4) version of the Old Testament, its appropriate title to the Books of Kings, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. x. *note* 4. Also to certain Psalms, Ps. xviii. p. 22; xxxii. p. 44; xli. p. 61; xlv. p. 68; xlviii. p. 73; l. p. 77; lix. p. 89; lxxvi. p. 99; lxxix. p. 105; lxxxv. p. 135; c. p. 156; cvii. p. 170; cx. p. 176; cxiv. p. 180; cxx. pp. 196—7; cxxvi. p. 201; cxxx. p. 204; cxxxi. p. 205; cxxxvi. p. 210. Ezek. xxxvii. 12—14. Peculiar readings or expositions of, Ex. xix. 6. 2 Sam. v. 6; xxiii. 8. 1 Kings i. 33. 2 Kings ix. 13. Esther viii. 10. Ps. liv. 7; lvii. 9; lx. 8; lxxvii. 2; cix. 3. Isa. liii. 8; lxx. 11. Dan. viii. 5. 8; ix. 24—27; xi. 5. 9.
- Taanach, its site, Josh. xii. 21; xvii. 11. Judg. v. 19. 1 Kings iv. 12.

- Taanath-shiloh, Josh. xvi. 6.
 Tabbath, Judg. vii. 22.
 Tabeal, explained, Isa. vii. 6.
 Tabering, illustrated, Nah. ii. 7.
 Tabernacle, the, its several names and spiritual significance, Vol. i. Part 1. pp. 288-9. Ex. xxvi. 1; xxix. 45. Rather "of meeting" than "of the congregation" (Heb. *mōd*: see *Synagogue*), v. 42. Lev. viii. 3. Isa. xiv. 18. Its dimensions only moderate, Ex. xxv. p. 288. Designed as a place for worship and a shadow of better things to come, *ib*. Made after God's own pattern, as a figure of Christ's own body, the Church militant and triumphant, Vol. iii. p. 19. Hence only temporary, but its sacrifices efficacious, Vol. i. Part 1. p. 289. Size of its two divisions, position, ground plan, and mode of construction, Ex. xxvi. p. 293. Its ten curtains emblems of the ten commandments, Ex. xxvi. 3. In this respect compared to heaven, Ps. civ. 2. Had no real door, Lev. viii. 3. The one house indicates the unity of the Church, Ex. xxvi. 6. Three gradations of approach to God, before the Holiest place was opened to us by Christ, v. 36. Cruciform arrangement of its furniture, Ex. xxx. 1. Duty of caring how it was built, Ex. xxxvii. 29; xxxix. 32. Its station on a march, Num. ii. 17. When at Shiloh called a palace, 1 Sam. i. 9. Its removal to Nob and to Gibeon, 1 Sam. vii. 2. 1 Chr. xv. 1; xvii. 5. When brought from Gibeon, its materials were absorbed into the Temple (1 Chr. xxii. 19), as was the Law into Christ's Church, 1 Kings viii. 4. The fact spiritualized, 2 Chr. i. 4; v. 5. A provisional Tabernacle set up while the second Temple was building, 1 Chr. ix. 19. Named once by Ezekiel to show the identity of the three several fabrics and dispensations, Ezek. xli. 1.
 Tabernacles, the feast of (Heb. *succah*), meaning a booth or harbour as well as a tent, Lev. xxiii. 34. Neh. viii. 14. On the full moon of Tisri (see *Month*), Ps. lxxxi. p. 129; v. 3. Israel dwelt in such in the wilderness, as do the Bedouins now, Lev. xxiii. 34. Called "the great feast" (Jer. xxvi. 2), or "the feast" (Judg. xxi. 19. Hagg. p. 113) in memory of their sojourn, v. 40. Neh. viii. 14. Typifies as well the sojourn of our earthly pilgrimage, and the ingathering of fruits (Jer. xli. 5), as chiefly the Incarnation of Christ, Lev. xxiii. 34. Deut. xvi. 13. 1 Kings viii. 66. Vol. iii. p. 297. Ezra iii. 4. Neh. viii. 14. Ps. lxxxi. p. 129. Isa. iv. 6; xii. 3. Ezek. xxxvii. 27, 28; xlv. 25. Vol. vi. Part 2, p. xxiii. Hos. xii. 9. Hagg. ii. 1. Zech. xiv. 16: the feast we keep at Christmas, Nah. i. 15. "Solemn assembly" or "restraint," explained, Lev. xxiii. 36. Called "the great Hosanna" (Ps. cxviii. p. 184): willows (Isa. xlv. 4), and palm branches being carried (1 Kings viii. 66), besides other observances superadded in later times, Lev. xxiii. 40. Isa. xii. 3. Indicated by the palm-tree ornaments of the Temple, 1 Kings vi. 29. The Law was read at this festival on the Sabbatical year, Lev. xxiii. 40. The book of Ecclesiastes always read at that season, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 80, note 14. The sacrifices gradually diminished during the days this feast lasted, and on the eighth or great day (Neh. viii. 18) was reduced to one. Typical significance of the appointment, Num. xxix. 17, 35. This feast foreshadowed heavenly joy, Isa. xxx. 29. The consummation and crown of all Hebrew festivals, Vol. iii. p. 297. Vol. vi. Part 2, p. xxiii. To be kept in spirit by all nations, Isa. lvi. 2; lxvi. 23. Jer. xxxiii. 18-22. Zech. xiv. 16. Probably the feast named, Judg. xxi. 19. Followed Solomon's feast of Dedication of his Temple, 1 Kings viii. 2, 66. The second Temple begun at that feast, Hagg. p. 113; ch. ii. 1. Its greatest celebrations, Ezra iii. 4. Neh. viii. 14. A continuous chain of celebrations at critical eras for a thousand years lead on to Zechariah's prophecy, *ib*. Why specially joyful at that period, v. 17.
 Tables of stone, the two sets discriminated, and the moral lesson they teach, Ex. xxxi. 18. Why the first pair was broken. Commemorated in a Jewish fast, Ex. xxxii. 19. The second pair, Ex. xxxiv. 1. Placed alone in the Ark in the Temple, 1 Kings viii. 9.
 Tables, Oriental, described, Job xxxvi. 16. The King and Bridegroom at His holy table, Cant. i. 12. Table of the sacrificial ritual, Ps. lxxix. 22. Mal. i. 7. The eight wooden and four stone tables in Ezekiel's Temple spiritualized (see *Shewbread*), Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 281.
 Tablets (Heb. *cumas*), explained, Ex. xxiv. 22. Those made of metal to write on, Isa. xxx. 8. See *Roll*.
 Tabor, Josh. xix. 22. Judg. viii. 18. The mount, Judg. iv. 6. Ps. lxxxix. 12. Jer. xlv. 18. Degraded to a scene of idolatrous worship, Hos. v. 1.
 Tabrets or timbrels, Jer. xxxi. 4. See *Musical Instruments*.
 Tacitus, cited, Gen. x. 14; xix. 24; xxxvi. 24; xli. 45. 1 Sam. xxxi. 2. 1 Kings xviii. 20. Vol. iii. p. 364. Job xv. 21-23; xxix. 18; xxxi. 27. Prov. xxvi. 28. Eccles. vii. 21. Isa. xiv. 1. Nah. iii. 18.
 Tadmor, or *Palmyra*, described: why said to be "in the land," 1 Kings ix. 18. A city of store, v. 19.
 Tahapanes, or *Tahpanhes*, or *Tehaphnehes*, located, 1 Kings xi. 19. Jer. ii. 16; xliii. 7; xlv. 1; xlv. 14. Ezek. xxx. 18.
 Tahpenes, her name derived, 1 Kings xi. 19.
 Tahtim-hodshi, probable interpretation of, 2 Sam. xxiv. 6.
 Talent, the, value of, 1 Kings xvi. 24. 2 Kings v. 5; xv. 19. That in the books of Chronicles seems much less, 1 Chr. xxii. 14. 2 Chr. viii. 18.
 Talmuds, the, cited, Ex. xii. 40; xv. 20; xx. 1. Lev. xvi. 21; xix. 23. Deut. vi. 6-9; xxv. i. 12. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 84. Judg. xviii. 30. Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xx, and note 2. 2 Kings xvii. 41; xxiii. 11. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 8. Ezra ii. 63. Vol. iv. Part 1. pp. xvi, note 2; xix, note 2. Job xxix. 18; xxxii. p. 71; xli. 6. Ps. xcii. p. 148; cxx. p. 197. Vol. v. Part 1. p. xvii. Isa. xl. 1.
 Tammuz, or *Adonis*, the Phœnician sun-god, his idolatrous worship, Ezek. viii. 14.
 Tanchum, Rabbi, cited, Mic. v. 1. Mal. ii. 15, 16; iii. 17.
 Tappuah, site of, Josh. xii. 17; xvi. 8: or *En-tappuah*, Josh. xvii. 7. Cp. 1 Chr. ii. 43.
 Targum, the Chaldee Paraphrase: that on Ecclesiastes, characterized, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 87, note 4. Cited, Gen. x. 14. 1 Sam. i. 1. 2 Sam. xxiii. 8. 2 Kings ii. 12; iv. 1; xxiii. 11. 1 Chr. xxix. 11. 2 Chr. iii. 1; xii. 15; xx. 22. Vol. iii. p. 361. Esther i. 22; iv. 14; v. 1. 10; vi. 2; viii. 10. 17. Job vii. 1; ix. 5, 30; x. 15; xii. 5; xv. 8; xviii. 13; xxvii. 19; xxx. 18; xxxi. 33; xxxiv. 31. 36; xlii. 14. Ps. i. p. 1; xviii. p. 22; xxi. p. 17; xxii. p. 28; xxxvii. 20. 27; xlv. p. 68; lxi. 6; lxx. 1; lxxviii. 10. 14. 18. 30; lxxii. p. 112; v. 1; lxxvi. 2; lxxviii. 25. 41. 64; lxxx. 15; lxxxi. p. 129; v. 7; cxviii. 22. 27; cxviii. 5; cxxxvii. 9; cxxxix. 16; cxli. 5. 8; cxlii. 7; cxlix. 6. Prov. v. 19; vi. 8; xvi. 22; xviii. 24; xix. 18; xxv. 20. Eccles. i. 1; ii. 24; iv. 15; viii. 10; ix. 4; xii. 4. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 120. Cant. i. 1. 7. 10; iv. 6; vi. 11; vii. 5. Isa. i. 31; ii. 18, 22; ix. 6; x. 27; xi. 6-9. 15; xiv. 13, 29; xvi. 1. 3; xix. 18; xxvi. 19; xxvii. 1; xxviii. 16. 28; xxix. 1. 21; xxx. 4. 24; xxxi. 9; xxxii. 12; xxxiii. 14. 23; xlii. p. 123; xlix. 5; l. 11; li. 6. 20; lii. 2; liii. 10; lvii. 8; lix. 19; lx. 5; lxj. 10; lxvi. 4. 6. Jer. iii. 1. 14; v. 7; vi. 29; ix. 26; x. 9; xi. 8; xv. 14; xxiii. 6; xxv. 13; xxvi. 10; xxx. 9. 21; xxxi. 15-17. 26; xxxiii. 15, 16; xxxvii. 12; xxxviii. 23; xli. 6; li. 11; lii. 24. 28-30. Ezek. iii. 15; iv. 2; v. 7; viii. 11; x. 3. 13; xvii. 22; xxi. 22. 26; xxiii. 3; xxvii. 17; xxxii. 23; xxxvi. 5, 8; xxxviii. 21; xxxix. 2; xliii. 26; xlv. 1. 5. Dan. ii. 5; vii. 13; ix. 24-27. Hos. i. 2; ii. 8, 13; iv. 5; v. 15; ix. 13; x. 10; xi. 9; xiii. 1; xiv. 7. Joel ii. 23. Amos ii. 1; iii. 12; iv. 3. 4. 9; v. 2; ix. 7. Obad. 20. Mic. i. 7; iv. 8; v. 1. 2. 10-14. Nah. i. 14; ii. 2. Hab. i. 5; ii. 1; iii. 6, 9. 11. 13. Zeph. i. 9; ii. 1. Hagg. i. 4; ii. 5. Zech. i. 8-17. 18; iii. 8; vi. 10-14; ix. 1. 15. Mal. ii. 16.
 Targum, the, on Canticles, cited, Ex. xxxiii. 2.
 Targum, the Jerusalem, cited, Gen. ii. 21; iv. 8; x. 9; xi. 1. 28; xiv. 7; xvii. 17; xxii. 2; xlviii. 14; xlix. 3. 7. 10. Ex. xix. 6. Num. xxiv. 1. 7. 17. Deut. xxvi. 3; xxvii. 12. 2 Kings xxii. 10.
 Targum, the, of Jonathan, cited, Gen. x. 1. 13; xlviii. 14; xlix. 3. 17. Ex. iv. 25; xii. 40; xiv. 2; xix. 6; xx. 1. Lev. xxii. 28; xxiii. 11. 40. Num. xxiii. 7; xxiv. 17. Deut. xxxi. 26; xxxiii. 6. Josh. viii. 29; xvii. 17. Judg. i. 19; iii. 15; v. 8. 10. 11. 13; viii. 13; xi. 40; xvi. 14; xx. 18. Ruth i. 1. 22; ii. 18; iii. 9. 1 Sam. i. 1; ii. 1. 2 Sam. ii. 9; v. 6. 1 Kings i. 33. Isa. liij. 13. Hab. iii. 13.
 Targum, the, of Onkelos, cited, Gen. i. 2; iv. 7; viii. 21; ix. 27; x. 11. 21; xiv. 7; xvii. 17; xx. 16; xxi. 33; xxii. 2; xxv. 22; xxx. 41; xxxvi. 6; xxxviii. 6; xlix. 3. 10. 16. Ex. iii. 1; iv. 25; xii. 38; xix. 6; xx. 5; xxi. 10; xxiv. 5. Lev. xx. 27; xxi. 4; xxiii. 11. 40. Num. xxii. 5; xxiv. 1. 8. 6. 17. 20. 21; xxvi. 59. Deut. iii. 4. 22; xiii. 13; xvii. 18; xx. 19; xxxi. 6; xxxiii. 6. 12. Isa. li. 20.
 Tarnovius, cited, Zeph. i. 4. Hagg. ii. 7. Zech. i. 8-17.
 Tartak, 2 Kings xvii. 31.
 Tartan, Isa. xx. 1. An official title, 2 Kings xviii. 17.
 Tatooing, the practice why forbidden in the Law, Lev. xix. 28.
 Tavernier, cited, Jer. xxxvi. 22.
 Taylor, Jeremy, Bp., characterized, Ps. lxxxiv. p. 133. Cited, Ps. lxxxv. 13. Vol. iv. Part 3. pp. 127-8. Dan. xi. 37.
 Teaching, a priestly office (2 Chr. xvii. 7. 9. Ezek. xlv. 23), not to be too much confined to school-masters, as with the Jews, Lev. x. 11. 2 Chr. xv. 3. The prevailing lack of it, *ib*. Attempt to separate secular from Scriptural education, Dan. xii. 11. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. xxvii. The teaching others,

- not mere knowledge, rewarded, Dan. xii. 3. In the Church teaching is God's work, the human intelligence being absorbed into Divine inspiration, Jer. xxxi. 34. Pastoral teaching a warfare against error, Mic. v. 6. False teachers in the Church make a traffic of godliness, Mic. iii. 5. Zech. xi. 5: but are emissaries of Satan, Zech. xiii. 3.
- Tehillah (see *Praise, Psalms*) gives its name to the whole Psalter, Ps. cxlv. p. 221.
- Tekoa, its site and history, Josh. xv. 59. 2 Sam. xiv. 2 (*Tekoa*). 1 Chr. ii. 24. 2 Chr. xi. 6; xx. 13. Jer. vi. 1. Amos i. 1.
- Tel-abib, explained, Ezek. iii. 15.
- Telaim, 1 Sam. xv. 4.
- Tema, located, Job vi. 19. Jer. xxv. 23.
- Teman, an Idumean race, Gen. xxxvi. 11. Where located, Job ii. 11. Jer. xlix. 7. Obad. 9. Hab. iii. 8. In the south of Edom, Ezek. xxv. 13. Amos i. 12. See *Dedan*.
- Temple, the, of Solomon, called "the palace," Ezek. viii. 16. Such buildings not used by the idolatrous Canaanites, 1 Kings xiv. 23. The treasures accumulated by David to build it, great almost beyond computation (1 Chr. xxviii. 11), may have consisted in part of unsmelted ore, 1 Chr. xxii. 14. Resembled the Tabernacle (which see), the details being modified by Divine appointment, but having the same typical significance as there, Vol. iii. p. 19. The pattern given by God to David, by David to Solomon, 1 Chr. xxviii. 11. 12. 17. 19. Date of its commencement symbolical, 2 Chr. iii. 2. Its dimensions small, but as a whole double of those of the Tabernacle; an expansion and development of it (Vol. iii. p. 223. 2 Chr. vii. 1), yet essentially the same, Vol. iii. p. 19. 1 Chr. xxv. 1. Strength of its materials typical, Vol. iii. p. 20. Its porch and the dimensions thereof, 1 Kings vi. 3. Not excessive in height, *ib.*, 2 Chr. iii. 4. Between the porch and the altar a space for the priests to weep for the people's sins, Ezek. viii. 16. The dimensions of the porch the same as those of the flying roll, Zech. v. 2. Windows of narrow lights, what is meant by them, 1 Kings vi. 4. Its chambers or stories, and lean-to buildings, v. 5. Aisles in the Temple, with windows in the clerestory above them, v. 10. Furniture far grander than in the Tabernacle, 2 Chr. iv. 1. Trees probably not planted in the Courts, Ps. lli. 8. Harmony of proportions within and without, 1 Kings vi. 6. Its dedication, 1 Kings viii. 1. That feast flowed on into the feast of Tabernacles (which see), with what spiritual significance, v. 66. Imagery of the Temple spiritualized in the Christian Church, Isa. lvi. 7; lx. 13; lxvi. 23. Christ our common Temple, Isa. lxvi. 13. Solomon's prayer of Dedication concluded with David's Psalm on bringing up the Ark to Zion, 2 Chr. vi. 41. Fire from heaven at the Dedication of the Temple, as of the Tabernacle, why probably at the time of evening sacrifice: its typical character, 2 Chr. vii. 1: and glory, v. 2.
- Temple, the second, built after 66 years of desolation (Hagg. ii. 3), why its foundations were laid in weeping and shouting, Ezra iii. 12. In its dimensions compared with Solomon's, Ezra vi. 3. Begun B.C. 535, interrupted for 15 years, and completed under difficulties, Hagg. p. 113; ch. ii. 1. Zech. p. 120. Dedicated in B.C. 515, 20 years after Cyrus' decree, Ezra vi. 15. No offerings made in it by Gentiles, like as in the first, Hagg. ii. 7. Despised, yet more glorious than the first, v. 9. Zech. iv. 10. Prosperity of its builders, Zech. viii. 10: a pledge of good for those who edify Christ's Church, v. 12. The bronze gate flew open before its fall, Zech. xi. 1, 2. Both Temples destroyed the same day of the year, Ezra vii. 8.
- Temple, the, of Ezekiel, the vision when seen, Ezek. xl. 1. Its literal exposition, Ezek. xl. 3—xliv. 4. Ground plan, Ezek. xl. p. 253. Symbolizes the Church Universal, Ezek. xl. 38. So Zech. ii. 1, 2. Not a renewal of the Levitical ritual, *vs.* 42. 44; xliii. 17. Its dimensions prove the description figurative, Ezek. xlii. 16. Why without an Ark, Ezek. xliii. 7. *Retrospect*, p. 283. The vision designed to comfort God's people, but not to be taken literally, except in a subordinate sense, *Retrospect*, pp. 274—5. Its middle place between the Old Testament and the Apocalypse, pp. 275—6. Its numbers symbolical, pp. 276—8. The Temple spiritualized in detail, pp. 278—284. None must look back, p. 286. The physical fact of the perennial fountain issuing from the Lord's house spiritualized, *Retrospect*, pp. 286—7. Joel iii. 18. Zech. xiv. 8. Opened at Calvary, and ministered to the Church in the Word and Sacraments, Zech. xiii. 1.
- Temporal visitations fit subjects for special prayer, 1 Kings viii. 35—37. 48: as well as internal plagues of the heart, v. 38.
- Ten, a number of perfection, completeness, and unity, Ex. xvi. 1. Zech. viii. 23. Its cube, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 276, *note* 4. See *Arithmetic*. Ten times equivalent to many times, Num. xiv. 22.
- Tent, or tabernacle of our bodies, the metaphor used, Job iv. 21; xxvii. 8. Isa. xxxviii. 12. Typical also of the Church, Isa. liv. 2. Jer. x. 20. The tent (Heb. *ohel*) of God in Jerusalem, Ezek. xxxiii. 4. The Hebrew *kubbah* explained, Num. xxv. 8. Ezek. xvi. 24.
- Terah, his sons in their order: his age at Abraham's birth, Gen. xi. 26. His migration to Haran, v. 31. Had died before Abraham left Haran, *ib.*
- Teraphim, idolatrous, described, Gen. xxxi. 19. Judg. xvii. 5. 1 Sam. xv. 23. 2 Kings xxiii. 24. Ezek. xxi. 21. Hos. iii. 4. How Michal became possessed of them, 1 Sam. xix. 13. The Septuagint rendering (*κεντάφια*) commented upon, Ps. lix. 15.
- Terebinth tree, the, Abraham's resting-place at Moreh, Gen. xii. 6: at Mamre, Gen. xiii. 18. Also Jacob's at Shechem, Gen. xxxv. 4. Josh. xxiv. 26. The scene of Abimelech's blasphemy, Judg. ix. 6. The patriarchs abode near conspicuous trees, Josh. xxiv. 26. Judg. iv. 5; vi. 11. Vale or (Heb. *elah*), 1 Sam. xvii. 2; xxi. 9. Such places the seats of idol worship, Isa. i. 29. 30. Hos. iv. 13. "The great terebinth," known as well as King Charles' oak, 2 Sam. xviii. 9. Cp. 1 Kings xiii. 14. 1 Chr. x. 12.
- Terence, cited, Prov. xvii. 17. Jer. xxxviii. 7. Ezek. ii. 1.
- Tertullian, his fight for the Old Testament against Marcion, Vol. iii. *Introd.* pp. xxiii—iv. Cited, Gen. i. 1. 26; ii. 21. 23; xviii. 21. 23; xix. 24; xxiv. 65; xxiii. 24; xlvii. 27; xlviii. 14. Ex. i. 12; iii. 2; iv. 13; vii. 11; xii. 40; xv. 25. 27; xix. 24; xx. 5; xxi. 2. 23, 24; xxii. 6. 10; xxiii. 11; xxiv. 33. Vol. i. Part 2. p. 2. Lev. xiii. p. 37; *vs.* 12, 13; xvi. 8. Num. v. 2; xxi. 9. Deut. xxxi. 9. Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xv. Josh. i. 1; iii. 7. 12; v. 2. Judg. ii. 2. 1 Sam. x. 6; xxviii. 11, 12. 2 Sam. v. 6. 8; vii. 13. 1 Kings iii. 12; xi. p. 44; xiii. 1; xvii. 16. 2 Kings ii. 11; iv. 29—37; v. 19; vi. 31; xxi. 13. Ezra iv. 13. Job i. 6; ii. 9; xxix. 18; xlii. 13. Vol. iv. Part 2. p. v. Ps. xxxvii. 1; lxxii. p. 112; xcvi. 10. Prov. i. 20; vii. 26; viii. 22. 30; xix. 27; xxviii. 12. Cant. iv. 8; vi. 12. Isa. ii. 4; iii. 20; viii. 3; xiv. 12; xxvi. 19; xxxv. 5, 6; lii. 11; liii. 1; lx. 1; lxiii. 1; lxvi. 7—9. Vol. v. Part 2. p. x, *note* 2. Jer. xi. 19. Lam. iv. 20. Ezek. ix. 2. 4; xxviii. p. 221; xxix. 15; xxxiii. 11; xxxvii. 12. *Retrospect*, p. 286, *note* 11. Dan. ii. 45; iii. 25; vii. p. 29; ix. 24—27. Hos. vi. 2. Joel ii. 16. 31. Jonah i. 6. 17. Zech. xiii. 3. Mal. i. 11; iv. 5.
- Testament, the Old, can be understood only through the previous study of the New, Vol. i. Part 1. *Preface*, pp. vii. ix. *Introd.* p. xxxii. No ordinary history, p. vii. For what causes disparaged by the Marcionites (Ex. x. 12; xxi. 2. 23, 24; xxxii. 10. Vol. i. Part 2. pp. 2. 37. Num. v. 2. Deut. vi. 11. Josh. x. 24. 2 Sam. v. 8. Isa. liv. 1), and by the Munichians (Gen. xxix. 28; xxx. 14; xxxv. 28; xxxviii. 1. Ex. xx. 12; xxi. 23, 24; xxxii. 20. Vol. i. Part 2. p. 2. Deut. iv. 24; vi. 11; xxi. 23; xxviii. 10. Job i. 6. Isa. liv. 1. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. viii), Vol. i. Part 1. p. viii. The New Testament is unfolded in the Old, the Old unfolded in the New, Ps. lxxvii. 17. The Old is the germ of the New, the New the consummation of the Old, Ezek. xvi. 60. Students of the mere letter may know nothing of its spirit, like the Jewish Rabbis (Vol. vi. Part 2. p. ix), who yet were faithful guardians of the Sacred Volume, Vol. i. Part 1. p. x. A sealed book to the Jews, Isa. xxix. 11. Events related in the Old Testament typical of better things in the New, Vol. i. Part 1. p. xiii—xvi. Gen. xxxv. 18. The principle finally exemplified in detail, Vol. vi. Part 2. pp. viii—x. Helps to the study of the Hebrew Bible enumerated: (1) The whole body of the Canonical Scriptures. (2) The Hebrew tables of parallel lessons from the Law and the Prophets (see *Calendar*). (3) The Greek versions (see *Septuagint*). (4) Ancient Christian Fathers. (5) Modern Commentators. Vol. i. Part 1. p. xvi—xxii. Christ, who knew all the difficulties that ever have or can be raised against the historical books, yet commanded us to receive them as inspired, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xxii. The Levitical covenant made by Christ's death a true *Testament* to us, Ex. xxiv. 6.
- Testimony, the term explained, 2 Kings xi. 12. Isa. viii. 20.
- Tetrarchies of the Gospels, a parallel to, Ezra v. 3.
- Thales, a saying of, Prov. vi. p. 13.
- Thanksgiving, a duty, in order that we may express the gratitude we feel, Deut. xxvi. 5. Self-abasement should accompany praise and self-consecration, *vs.* 5. 10. The Holy Eucharist our highest service of joy, v. 11. The worshipper needs be cleansed from dead works, as of old from Levitical uncleanness, v. 14. Harvest thanksgivings commended, v. 5.
- Thanksgiving offering not to be made with leaven, Amos iv. 5. Neglect of it in Jewish feasts, Zech. vii. 6.

- Tharshish, or *Tarshish*, its location in Spain and history, Gen. x. 4. 1 Kings x. 22. Isa. xxiii. 6; lxvi. 19. Jer. x. 9. Ezek. xxvii. 12; xxxviii. 13. Jonah i. 3. Its commerce clearly distinct from that of Ophir, 1 Kings x. 22. Solomon sent thither direct, *ib.* His commerce, like the Universal Church, spreading both east and west, *ib.* Pa. lxxii. 10. Paul intended to preach in Spain, Isa. lx. 9. Ships of Tharshish, explained, 1 Kings xxii. 48. 2 Chr. ix. 21. Pa. xlviii. 7. Isa. ii. 16; xxiii. 1; lx. 9. Ezek. xxvii. 25.
- Thau, the crosslike shape of that letter in the Samaritan, the Phœnician, and Ethiopic, Job xxxi. 35. Ezek. ix. 4.
- Thebez, located, Judg. ix. 50.
- Thelassar, or *Telassar*, located, 2 Kings xix. 12.
- Thenius, cited, 1 Sam. ii. 1; xxvi. 1. 1 Kings iv. 2; v. 11; vii. 19; viii. 1. 2 Kings xv. 16; xxiii. 29. 2 Chr. v. 9; xxvi. 9. 16; xxxv. 25; xxxvi. 8. Neh. ii. 13. Jer. xxxi. 15—17; xxxix. 3. 4; lii. 12. Lam. p. 138, note 4; v. 5.
- Theocritus, cited, Gen. xii. 13; xviii. 10. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 159. Ruth ii. 14. Ps. cxxvi. 1. Prov. vi. 6. Cant. ii. 15. Ezek. viii. 14.
- Theodore of Mopsuestia, his errors, Job xl. 15. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 123, note 7. Amos ix. 14, 15.
- Theodoret, characterized, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 123. Cited, Gen. i. 4. 14. 26. 29; xix. 38; xxii. 9; xxiv. 22; xxxii. 24; xxxviii. 14; xli. 53; xlii. 19; xlvii. 22. 29. 30. 31; xlviii. 14; xlix. 1. 7. 9. 11. Ex. iv. 21. Vol. i. Part 1. p. 234. Ex. xiv. 2; xv. p. 263; xx. 5; xxi. 23. 24; xxix. 18; xxxii. 10; xxxiv. 33. Lev. xiii. 12, 13. 46; xiv. 6. 34; xvi. 8. Num. i. 46; xxi. 9; xxvii. 15; xxxii. 20—33. Deut. vi. 16; x. 19; xii. 6; xxviii. 10; xxxiii. 9. Josh. i. 1; ii. 1; iii. 7; iv. 1—3; v. 2. vi. 17. 26; viii. 1; xix. 49; xx. 4; xxii. pp. 67, 68. Judg. ii. 1. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 110; p. 114. Judg. xi. 40; p. 144; xvii. 7; xviii. 30; pp. 159. 160. Ruth iii. 10; iv. 11. 15. 1 Sam. iii. 10. 21; iv. 11; vi. 4; viii. 3; x. 13; xvi. 2; xvii. 51. 52. 54; xxii. 17; xxviii. 11, 12. 2 Sam. iii. 27; v. 23; vi. 10. Vol. ii. Part 2. p. 85; vii. 10, 11; xii. 14; xvi. 12. 21; xviii. 33; xxiv. 14. 15. 1 Kings i. 37; ii. 10. 27; iii. 16—27; xiii. p. 54; xvii. 6. 9; xix. 16; xx. 30; xxii. 38. 2 Kings i. 10; iv. 13; vi. 6; ix. 2; xviii. 5; xix. 2. 1 Chr. iii. 5; xxii. 9. 2 Chr. xiii. 3; xxvi. 16; xxxv. 3. Ezra vii. 6. Job i. 1; ix. 33; xxxiii. 4. Vol. iv. Part 2. Pa. i. p. 1; ii. p. 3; iii. 5; viii. p. 10; xv. 6, 7; xv. 5; xvi. 1. 9; xvii. 13; xxii. pp. 28. 29; xv. 12. 22. 30. 31; xxiii. p. 32; xxiv. p. 33; c. 7; xxix. 3. 7. 9; xxx. 5; xxxii. p. 44; xxxiii. 6; xl. 12; xli. p. 61; xlv. p. 68; v. 1. 8. 10. 16; xlviii. 2. 12, 13; xlix. 14; lvii. p. 86; lix. 11; lxi. p. 97; lxxviii. 4. 27. 31; lxxx. 22; lxxvi. p. 119; lxxviii. 25; lxxxvii. p. 438; lxxxix. 10; cvii. 20; cix. 21; cx. 4. 7; cxx. p. 196; cxlv. p. 221. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 122, note 2; p. 123. Cant. ii. 15; iii. 11; vi. 8. 12; viii. 8. Vol. v. Part 1. p. xvii, note 1. Isa. iv. 5; xi. 6—9; xix. 1; xxii. 21—25; xxvii. 13; xxix. 17; xxx. p. 89; xxxii. 20; xxxv. 1; xl. 6; xli. 15; lvi. 10; lx. 1. 6; lxi. 7—9. Jer. i. 6; ii. 2. 5; iv. 10; ix. 25; xiii. 4; xxiii. 4; xxv. 25; xlix. 11. Lam. iii. 6. Ezek. iv. p. 165; c. 8; vii. 27; viii. 14; x. 13; xi. 13. 22, 23; xvii. 22. 23; xxi. 26; xxix. 21; xxx. 5; xxxii. 19; xxxiv. 13. 14. 23. 25. 27; xxxvi. p. 239; vv. 12. 24. 25. 26. 27; xxxvii. 1. 8. 19—24. 27, 28; xxxviii. 2. *Retrospect*, pp. 284, note 3; 286, note 12; 287, note 3. Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xviii, note 15. Dan. iii. 1; iv. 16; vi. 18; vii. p. 29; v. 5; viii. 10. 24; ix. 24—27; xi. 22. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. vii, note 1. Hos. i. 2; ii. 19; xi. 1. Joel i. 4; ii. 1. 31. Amos i. 8; ix. 1. Obad. 11. Jonah iv. 1. Mic. i. 9; vii. 19. Nah. i. 11. 15. Hab. ii. 1; iii. 1. Zeph. i. 5; ii. 11. Hagg. ii. 9. Zech. ii. 1. 2; v. 6; viii. 20—22; ix. 11; xi. 4. 8. 15; xii. 2. 10; xiv. 8. 21. Mal. i. 10; iv. 6.
- Theodoric, king of the Goths, Jer. xvii. 11.
- Theodosius, the Emperor, rebuked by S. Ambrose, 2 Sam. xii. 7; xxiv. 17. Ezek. iii. 17. Builds up the Church, 1 Kings v. 1. See *Honorius*.
- Theodotion, his version of Daniel, Dan. iii. 23. 25. Chigi manuscript of, Dan. iv. 13. Cited elsewhere, Job xix. 25. Isa. lii. 5. Hab. ii. 2.
- Theophilus Anglicanus [by Chr. Wordsworth, Bp. of Lincoln], cited or referred to, Gen. xxv. 5. 6. 2 Kings x. 80; xvii. 29; xviii. 5. 2 Chr. xix. 11. Prov. viii. 15; xxi. 2. Cant. vi. 9.
- Theophilus Antiochenus, cited, Gen. i. 1. Ex. xii. 40.
- Theophrastus, cited, Job xxviii. 6.
- Theophylact, cited, Hos. xi. 1. Hab. ii. 7; iii. 1. Mal. iv. 6.
- Thirty-eight, of what remarkable events it indicates the time, Num. xiv. 34. Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xi.
- Thirty-nine, wanting one of the complete number forty, Ezek. iv. 5.
- Thomson, Dr., *The Land and the Book*, cited, Gen. xix. 1; xxxv. 4. Ex. xxix. 22. Lev. vii. 3; xxvi. 5. Deut. xxvii. 2. Josh. iii. 15; xi. 1. 7. 8; xvii. 16; xxiv. 32. Judg. iii. 31; iv. 5. 10. 19. 21; v. 23; vi. 11; vii. 13. 23; ix. 7; xiv. 1. 5; xvi. 26; xviii. 7. 9; xx. 16. Ruth ii. 3. 14; iii. 4. 1 Sam. ix. 26; xvii. 55; xxi. 10; xxiii. 29; xxiv. 14; xxvi. 11; xxviii. 4. 8. 2 Sam. vi. 8; xxii. 34. 1 Kings v. 6; ix. 11; xvi. 24; xvii. 19; xviii. 33. 46; xix. 19. 2 Kings i. 8; iii. 11; iv. 19; v. 1; vii. 1. 3; viii. 6; ix. 17. 26. 27. 30. 1 Chr. v. 23. Job iii. 21; v. 5; vi. 19; xxiv. 16; xxx. 4. Prov. v. 19; vi. 6; xv. 19; xxxi. 10. Eccles. ii. 5; xii. 5. Cant. ii. 1. Isa. xxxiii. 13; xl. 11; xlix. 16; lxi. 10. Jer. i. 15; ii. 22; viii. 22; ix. 17; xxxi. 15—17; xxxiv. 22. Ezek. xxvi. 4; xxvii. 3. Joel i. 6. Amos i. 1; vii. 14.
- Thomson, James, the poet, characterized and cited, Job vi. 19.
- Thorndike, cited, Ruth iv. 11. 1 Chr. xxv. 1.
- Thomas, burnt as fuel, Ps. lvi. 9. Isa. xxxiii. 12. Used for making a fence, Nah. i. 10.
- Thorwaldsen's frieze, Dan. viii. 8.
- Thousands, the term applied to families under a head, Mic. v. 2.
- Threatenings of God in Deut. xxviii. now accomplished on the Jews, who show themselves conscious of the fact, yet are not moved, Deut. xxviii. 1. Threatenings are not unconditional, but may be averted by true repentance, 1 Kings xxi. 27—29. 2 Kings viii. 4. Ezek. xxxiii. 14—16; or revived when sin is renewed, 2 Kings xxiii. 26. See *Judgments*. Will be discharged by preachers of the Gospel like stones from a sling, Zech. ix. 15. Ever concluded by promises of mercy, Mic. vii. 20. Those in the comminatory Psalms are solemn warnings, uttered by the inspired writer in the name of Christ, in whom is an Ebal as well as a Gerizim, Ps. xxxv. 4; xl. 14; lv. 15; lxxx. 22; cix. p. 174.
- Three, its mystic import as an emblem of the Blessed Trinity, or of the day of Christ's Resurrection, Josh. i. 11; iii. 2. 1 Kings vi. 16; vii. 26. 2 Kings xix. 29; xx. 5. 6. Vol. iii. p. 364. Esther v. 1. Job i. 2. Ps. cxlv. p. 221. Isa. xxxviii. p. 109; vv. 21, 22. See *Arithmetic*. The three-fold cord illustrated, Eccles. iv. 12. So in regard to the dimensions of the Temple, Vol. iii. p. 20. Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 275, note 5: the three stories of its chambers with an inner staircase suggest a deep mystery, 1 Kings vi. 8.
- Three days, in Scripture often put for the third day, Num. x. 33. Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xx. "The third day," a prophecy, whether conscious or not, of Christ's rising, Hos. vi. 2.
- Three years and a half, or 42 months (see *Forty-two*), or 1260 days, not designed to form a prophetic almanack, but a chronological symbol of distress, followed by victory, Dan. vii. 25. Yet shown to have a scriptural and historical basis, and analogical value, *ib.* The actual term of the persecution of Antiochus, the type of that of Antichrist, Dan. xii. 7: which will last one month more, v. 11. Also the duration of Christ's earthly ministry, Dan. ix. p. 46.
- Threshing-floors, three remarkable in Scripture as types, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 110. Of what significant, pp. 110. 160. Ruth iii. 9. 2 Sam. xxiv. 24. Jer. i. 11; li. 2. Amos ix. 9. Mic. iv. 12, 13. Mal. iv. 3. Where usually placed, 1 Sam. xxi. 1. 2 Sam. xxiv. 18. Job v. 26. Ps. lxxii. 16. The site of the Temple a spiritual threshing-floor still, 2 Sam. xxiv. 24. 1 Chr. xxi. 18. Babylon made God's threshing-floor unto Judah, Isa. xxi. 10. The world such at the Judgment Day, Isa. xxvii. 12. Threshing instruments, Amos i. 3.
- Thrupp, J. F., on the Psalms and Canticles, characterized, Vol. iv. Part 2. p. xv, note 4. Part 3. pp. 120, note 2; 122, note 2; 127, note 3; 128. Cited, Pa. ii. p. 3; vii. p. 9; xxv. p. 34; xxxiv. p. 47; lii. 8; cxlv. p. 221. Cant. iii. 9; iv. 4; v. p. 145; vi. 8. Hos. i. 2.
- Thucydides, cited or referred to, 2 Chr. viii. 18. Ezra vi. 22. Neh. ii. 8. Esther ii. 23.
- Tiberius, the Emperor, his guilty fears, Job xv. 21—23.
- Tiglath-pileser, or *Tigath-pileser*, etymology of the word, 2 Kings xv. 29. Order of his conquests, *ib.* 1 Chr. v. 6. 26. 2 Chr. xxviii. 16. 20.
- Tile, or brick, of Babylon, from its large size used for inscriptions, Ezek. iv. 1.
- Tillemont, referred to, Job xv. 28.
- Times, how changed by the papal power (see *Papacy*), Dan. vii. 25. A time and times, and the dividing of time, explained, *ib.*
- Timna, (1) or *Timnah*, a name given to persons of either sex, 1 Chr. i. 36. (2) *Timnah* or *Timnath*, or *Thimnathah*, located, Gen. xxxviii. 12. Josh. xv. 10. 57; xix. 43. Judg. xiv. 1. Timnath-serah, of Joshua, Josh. xix. 49. Why called *Timnath-heres*, Judg. ii. 9.
- Tin, i. e. lead, the alloy of silver, Isa. i. 25.
- Tindal, the infidel, cited or referred to, Gen. xxxviii. 1. 1 Kings xiii. p. 54. Jer. vii. 22; xv. 18; xx. 7; xxvii. 6. Mic. vi. 7.

- Tiphah (i. e. ford), located, 1 Kings iv. 24. 2 Kings xv. 16.
- Tiraboschi, cited, Josh. x. 12, 13.
- Tiras, delineated, Gen. x. 2.
- Tirhakah, identified: king of Egypt as well as of Ethiopia, 2 Kings xix. 9.
- Tirinus, cited, Job xiv. 22. Zech. xiii. 6.
- Tirshatha (Heb. *pehah*), derivation of, Ezra ii. 68. Neh. viii. 9. Applied both to Zerubbabel and Nehemiah, Ezra ii. 63. Neh. x. 1. The Persian Governor, like the Roman, resided near or at Jerusalem, Neh. iii. 7. His bread, Neh. v. 14.
- Tirzah, its site and history, Josh. xii. 24. 1 Kings xiv. 17. 2 Kings xv. 14. Inference from its mention, Cant. vi. 4.
- Tithes, the duty of paying them, Gen. xiv. 20; xxviii. 21, 22. Pre-Mosaic, Lev. xvii. 30. Levitical, Num. xviii. 21. Three different kinds discriminated, Deut. xii. 6. Mal. iii. 8. Second or third, Deut. xiv. 28; xxvi. 14. Paid by the people to the Levites, by the Levites to the Priests, Neh. x. 38.
- Tob, Judg. xi. 3. *Ish-tob*, 2 Sam. x. 6.
- Tobiah, the servant, how so called, Neh. ii. 10. Lam. v. 8. His good deeds praised to Nehemiah, against whom he plotted, as the virtues of heresiarchs are now, Neh. vi. 19. The High Priest in league with him, Neh. xiii. 4. 5. Profanes the Temple, Mal. i. 11.
- Tobit, the book of, preserves the old traditions respecting the fortunes of the ten tribes in their captivity, 2 Kings xvii. 6. Also concerning Sennacherib, Isa. xxxvii. 37. Cites, Amos viii. (9). 10. Cited, Nah. ii. 1.
- Togarmah, delineated, Gen. x. 3. Ezek. xxvii. 14; xxxviii. 6.
- Tongue, the sins of, specially rebuked, Job i. 22; v. 21. Ps. xii. p. 16; lxxiv. p. 95; v. 8; cal. 11. Prov. x. 6; xi. 13; xii. 13. 18. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 89.
- Tonus peregrinus, the ninth Gregorian tone, said to be derived from the Hebrew liturgical use, Ps. cxiv. p. 180.
- Tophel, possible site of, Deut. i. 1. Inference drawn from our uncertainty about this and other interesting sites, *ib*.
- Tophet, or *Topheth*, its fires and abominations, 2 Kings xxiii. 10. Isa. xxx. 33. Jer. vii. 31. 32. Once defiled to Molech, Isa. xxx. 32. Probable scene of the overthrow of Sennacherib's host, Isa. xxx. 32; xxxi. 9; xxxiii. 4. 12; xxxvii. 36. Jer. xix. 11. Typical of the fire prepared for Satan, Isa. xxx. 33; xxxii. 1; xxxiii. 14. The scene of Judas' suicide, a spot held in abhorrence, Jer. xix. 4.
- Tower of the watchmen, explained, 2 Kings xvii. 9. Movable towers for the attack and defence of cities, Nah. ii. 5.
- Townsend, Canon, cited, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 9.
- Transfiguration, that of Christ foreshadowed, Deut. xxxi. 14, 15.
- Traducianists, the term explained, Gen. v. 3.
- Treasure, or store, cities of Egypt, where situated, Ex. i. 11. God's treasures kept against the day of wrath, Deut. xxxii. 34. Job xxxvi. 13. Treasures in heathen temples, Judg. ix. 4. Those in God's house, 1 Chr. xvi. 20. 28. Hoarded treasures, Isa. xlv. 3. Storehouses, Mal. iii. 10: or secret depositories of corn, &c., Jer. xli. 8.
- Tree of life, the, illustrated, Gen. iii. 24. Such is Christ's cross to us, Isa. lxxv. 22; lxxvi. 17.
- Tregelles, Dr., cited, Gen. iii. 15. Ps. vii. p. 9; viii. 3, 4.
- Tremellius (see *Junius*), cited, Job xxix. 18. Prov. vi. 3. Jer. vi. 2; xix. 2; xxxvii. 12.
- Trench, Arohbp., cited, 2 Kings xvii. 24. Ps. cxxvii. 2. Isa. xlvi. 14.
- Trent, Council of, its errors, Isa. viii. 20; liv. 1. Hos. xiii. 14. Mal. p. 160.
- Trespass offering (Heb. *asham*), how it differs from the sin offering (which see), as does a state of guilt from an act of sin, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 13. Lev. v. 7. Offered, Ezra x. 19. Its ethical character. The trespass abides in its evil effects after the sin has been repented of, Lev. v. 7. Better rendered "guilt" than "trespass," p. 14. Its sacrifice involves the duty of reparation, *ib*. Christ's soul made a guilt offering, Isa. liii. 10. Trespass money explained, 2 Kings xii. 16.
- Tribe, the English word stands for two in Hebrew: *shebet*, a political community; *matteh*, (also denoting "staff" or "sceptre," Hab. iii. 14), a genealogical, Deut. i. 13. Josh. iii. 12. Each tribe of Israel had its ruler, 1 Chr. xxvii. 16—22; xxviii. 1. Its subdivisions, Josh. vii. 14; xv. 1. Typical significance of the location in the Land of Promise of the trans-Jordanic tribes (Josh. xx. 8), of Judah, Joseph, and each of the other seven respectively, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 56. Josh. xix. 1. 10. They that have passed over the stream under the Law have the same altar and sacrifice as we have who remain behind, Josh. xxii. p. 67. The ten tribes known as the Dispersion, Zeph. iii. 10.
- Tribute, he that was over, the term explained, 2 Sam. xx. 24. 1 Kings iv. 6; xii. 18. The Hebrew *mas* rendered by "levy," 1 Kings v. 13; ix. 15.
- Trinity, the Blessed, see *Plurality of Persons*.
- Tristram, H. R., *Land of Israel*, cited, Gen. xix. 24; xxxiii. 18. 1 Sam. xxiii. 29. 1 Kings v. 6; xviii. 20. 33. 2 Kings v. 12. Cant. ii. 12. Also *passim*.
- Trumpet (1) (Heb. *shophar*), the sacred, its curved shape, Lev. xiii. 24. Used to sound an alarm, (Heb. *teruah*), *ib*. Num. xiii. 21. Hos. v. 8. Amos iii. 6: and to usher in the Jubilee, Lev. xxv. 9. Josh. vi. 4 (Heb.). Ps. xxvii. 6. Isa. lviii. 1. Commemorative of the sound at Sinai, Ps. lxxxi. 5. 7: and of the miracle at Jericho, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 18. Zech. ix. 14. Emblematical of the Judgment, Ex. xx. 18. Lev. xxiii. 24. Vol. ii. Part 1. pp. 18, 19. Isa. xxvii. 13: and of the Apocalyptic trumpets, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 18. Their sounding at appointed seasons serves to connect the past with the present history of Christ's Church, and to carry forward our thoughts to His second coming, Ps. xlvii. 5. (2) The straight trumpet (Heb. *chatsotserah*) used for joyful occasions. Such are seen on the Arch of Titus, Num. x. 2. 10. 2 Chr. xiii. 12. These two silver trumpets must give no uncertain sound for an assembly or for war, Num. x. 3. 9.
- Trumpets, the feast of, proclaimed by the *shophar*, on New Year's day in Tisri, Lev. xxiii. 24. Neh. viii. 10. Ps. lxxxi. p. 129. Emblematical of the call to repentance, Joel ii. 15: also of the preaching of the Word, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 114. Ps. lxxxi. p. 129. The beginnings of months were also thus made known, Num. x. 10; xxviii. 11. 2 Chr. xxix. 27.
- Trusen, cited, 1 Kings i. 2, 3. Dan. iv. 16.
- Tubal, delineated, Gen. x. 2. Isa. lxxvi. 19. Ezek. xxvii. 13; xxxii. 26; xxxviii. 2.
- Tubal-cain, Jubal, and Jubal, sons of Lamech in Cain's family, are named from a common root, Gen. iv. 22.
- Tudela, Benjamin of, referred to, Isa. lxiv. 10.
- Turpie, D., referred to, Isa. lxiv. 4. Jer. xxxi. 32. Amos v. 26.
- Turtle, the harbinger of spring, Cant. ii. 12.
- Twelve, a mystic number, Ex. xv. 27; xxviii. 21. Num. ii. 34; vii. 3. 13; xi. 16: xxxiv. 28; xxxv. 7. Deut. xxxii. 8. Josh. iii. 7. 12; xxi. 41. 1 Kings iv. 2. 7. 8; xix. 19. 1 Chr. xxvii. 1; xxviii. 1. 2 Chr. iv. 3. Ezra viii. 14: referring to man in union with God, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 276, note 4. Parallel between the twelve stones and the twelve Apostles, Josh. iv. 1—3. 8. 9. 1 Kings xviii. 31. Also the twelve oxen, 1 Kings vii. 25: and the twelve lions, 1 Kings x. 19, 20. Its frequent appearance in the Temple arrangements no arbitrary invention, but of typical significance, 1 Chr. xxv. 11. Twelve heads of the new community of Israel, Ezra ii. 2. Instances of twelves collected, Ezek. *Retrospect*, pp. 276—8. 288 and note 5. 289, note. The 144,000 elect not a quantity, but a quality, *ib*. p. 276, note 4. See *Arithmetic*.
- Two persons joined in executing a weighty matter, examples of, Ex. xxxi. 6. Judg. i. 3. 1 Kings xix. 19. Two indicating the union of Jew and Gentile, Cant. iii. 7; iv. 2. 5; vi. 13; vii. 3. Also in reference to the two Testaments, Cant. iv. 2; vii. 3.
- Tyndal, W., translated the first printed New Testament in English, about A.D. 1526, Vol. i. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xliii.
- Types of Christ and of His redemption, a group and galaxy in the Old Testament, such as no one set of men or of circumstances would suffice to represent (see *Allegorical interpretation*), Josh. iii. 15. They die, but the Divine Antitype liveth, Josh. xxiv. 33: compared with Whom they are all shadows, and often absolute contrasts to His purity, Vol. ii. Part 2. p. xii. All human types fail in some points, Isa. xxxix. 7. Jer. xi. 20; xviii. 21; xx. 14—18. Jonah. p. 62; ch. i. 9. Composite types defined, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 121. Isa. xl. p. 115. Sudden transition from the type to the Antitype exemplified, Dan. xi. 36.
- Tyre, Josh. xix. 29. Ps. xlv. 12. Planted in a fair place, Hos. ix. 13. Her island, Isa. xxiii. 2. Ezek. xxvi. p. 215; cv. 2. 3. Her two harbours, Ezek. xxvii. 3. Her pillars, Ezek. xxvi. 11. Produced little corn or oil, 1 Kings v. 11. How ships therefrom reached the Red Sea, 2 Chr. viii. 18. Her burden, as doomed to be conquered by the Chaldeans, Isa. xxiii. 1. Jer. xlvii. 4. Ezek. xxix. 18. Amos i. 9. Made her daughter's daughter, Isa. xxiii. 10. Her seventy years explained, v. 15. Conquered by Alexander, in spite of her wisdom: a symbol of earthly power, opposed to God, Zech. ix. 2. Her gradual decline, Ezek. xxvi. p. 215: and present condition, v. 4. Converted to the Gospel, Isa. xxiii. 18: and Christian up to A.D. 1289, *ib*. The spiritual Tyre (see *Rome, Church of*), Ezek. xxvii. 30; xxviii. 2; p. 220—1; xxxii. 2.

- Ulai, river, its probable position, Dan. viii. 2.
- Umbreit, cited, Job xviii. 20. Eccles. iii. 21. Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 122, note 2. Vol. v. Part 1. p. 153. Part 2. pp. xv, note 4; xvi, notes 2 and 3. Jer. iii. 1; xvii. 6; xxiii. 26; xvii. 9; xxv. 34; xxx. 15; xxxi. 22; xl. 5; xli. 20; xlviii. 4; l. p. 121. Mic. i. 1.
- Ummah, Josh. xix. 30.
- Uncircumcised, the term how applied to trees, Lev. xix. 23. Spiritually to the Egyptians, Ezek. xxxii. 19. See *Circumcision*.
- Uncle (Heb. *dād*), the term sometimes used in a less restricted sense, 1 Chr. xxvii. 32.
- Uncleanness, ceremonial, even if natural or involuntary, has its source in man's sin. Designed to make known to us our misery and Christ's redemption, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 46. Acts, unclean in others, have healing power in Him, Lev. xv. 8: by Whom was cleansed the corruption of the first Adam, v. 30. The uncleanness of death (see *Death*), Num. xix. 14. One defiled by a dead body might not eat the Passover, Num. ix. 6.
- Undutifulness of disciples to teachers symbolized, and corruption of disciples by them, Ezek. v. 10.
- Unicorn, or rhinoceros (Heb. *reēm*), Num. xxiii. 22. Probably a bison or buffalo, Job xxxix. 9. Isa. xxxiv. 7: or wild ox, Ps. xxii. 21; xxix. 6; xcii. 10.
- Unity in religious worship, in regard of place and officiating minister, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 55. Of time and place, Lev. xxiii. 2. Deut. xvi. 2. Josh. xx. p. 63. Isa. lxvi. 23. The same offering from all Churches, Num. vii. 48. Unity of the Church, Num. viii. 7. Vol. iii. p. 19. 1 Kings vii. 8; viii. 6. Cant. i. 4; vi. 9. Isa. lxii. 4. Protest against schism, though men are no longer bound to one place, Vol. i. Part 2. p. 55. Latitudinarian syncretisms forbidden, Lev. xix. 19. 1 Kings iii. 16—27. Christ not content with a niche in the Pantheon of indifference, Lev. xix. 19. Uniformity in worship and Church government needful, Num. xxv. 8. Yet the outward symbols of unity must not be confounded with the thing itself, 1 Chr. xxi. 30. Duty of unity, as opposed to schism, prescribed, Josh. ii. 19. Disregarded by the Church's rivals, 1 Kings iii. 16—27. United efforts of the priesthood and faithful people blessed, Josh. vi. 6. Also of kings and the priesthood, 2 Kings xii. 16. Unity of the twelve tribes symbolized, 1 Kings xviii. 31. Yet alien communions, possessing some of God's gifts, are not without grace and fruit through His mercy, Prov. xxxi. 29. Cant. vi. 8.
- Universities, the English, their importance as schools of religious worship, Mal. ii. 7.
- Unto this day, and such like expressions, imply in Scripture no long period, Dent. iii. 14; xxxiv. 10. Vol. ii. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xix, note 7. Josh. iv. 9; x. 14. Vol. ii. Part 2. p. xv. Sometimes true only for the source from which the actual writer transcribed, 2 Chr. v. 9; x. 19. The phrase does not necessarily imply a termination at the time named, Dan. i. 21.
- Uphaz, Jer. x. 9.
- Upper-room, the best part of an eastern house, 1 Kings xvii. 19. 2 Kings i. 2; iv. 10.
- Ur of the Chaldees, located, Gen. xi. 28.
- Uriah, his known fidelity, 2 Sam. xi. 14.
- Urijah, (1) the High Priest who complied with Ahaz, and was therefore excluded from the list, 2 Kings xvi. 16. His evil example infected other priests, 2 Chr. xxix. 34. No friend to Isaiah, Isa. viii. 2. (2) A faithful prophet, Jer. xxvi. 20.
- Urim and Thummim, meaning of the words. How rendered in the Greek versions. Not made, but imparted direct from God. Hence implying spiritual life, "illuminating and perfecting," infused into the gems as grace is into Christians, by the Word and Sacraments, Ex. xxviii. 30. Deut. xxxiii. 8. Light and Truth, Ps. xliii. 3. What Holy Scripture is to us, Josh. ix. 14. Asking thereby, Judg. i. 1. 1 Sam. xliii. 9; xxviii. 6. 2 Sam. ii. 1. Saul shrinks from naming them, 1 Sam. xxviii. 15. Not possessed after the return from Babylon, but their restoration looked forward to in the days of Messiah, Ezra ii. 63. Employed to test the true spiritual priesthood, *ib.*
- Ussher, Archbp., his *Annals*, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xx, note 3. Cited, 2 Kings xv. 30; xxiv. 1. 2 Chr. xxx. 1; xxxv. 25. Ezra iv. 5; vi. 22; vii. 23. Neh. i. 1; ii. 8; xii. 22. Esther i. 1; ii. 1. Jer. xxvi. 2; lii. 30. Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xvi, note 8. Dan. vii. 25; viii. 8, 9; xi. 31; xii. 7. Vol. vi. Part 2. p. 29. Amos viii. 9.
- Usury, its true nature appears in its Hebrew name. Reasonable interest not forbidden to Christians, Ex. xxii. 25. Deut. xxiii. 19. Jer. xv. 10. To lend without interest commended in the Gospel, Deut. xxiii. 19. Spiritual and holy usury, Deut. xxviii. 12. Twelve per cent. the ordinary interest in the East, exacted by Jews of their brethren, after the return from Babylon, Neh. v. 4, 7, 10, 11.
- Uz, the location of, Gen. x. 23. Job i. 1. Jer. xxv. 20. Joined with Buz (see *Buz*), Gen. xxii. 21. Jer. xxv. 23. Indicating Job's collateral connexion with Abraham, Vol. iv. Part 1. *Introd.* p. iii, note 2.
- Uzal, Ezek. xxvii. 19.
- Uzzah, or *Uzza*, his case a warning against doing unlawful acts with good intentions, especially in things sacred, 2 Sam. vi. 6, 7. Peculiar need of a lesson so severe, 1 Chr. xiii. 7, 9.
- Uzza-sherah, 1 Chr. vii. 24.
- Uzziah, king of Judah, why also called Azariah, 2 Kings xiv. 21. 2 Chr. xxvi. 1. The chronological difficulty respecting his accession discussed, 2 Kings xv. 1. Six kings of Israel during his single reign, *ib.*: and five contemporary prophets, v. 5. His elation, v. 3. This sin told in the Chronicles, its punishment in the Book of Kings, v. 5. How enticed to his presumptuous act, 2 Chr. xxvi. 16. The earthquake probably connected with his sin, Amos i. 1. Mercy shown to him in his visitation, 2 Chr. xxvi. 19, 21. His dishonoured burial, v. 23. Isaiah's vision in the year he died, 2 Kings xv. 7. Isa. vi. 1.
- Vaihinger, his strictures on the neologians, Prov. xxiv. 21. His Commentary on Proverbs characterized, *ib.* Cited, Prov. vi. 3, 5; viii. 22; x. 14; xii. 9, 12; xiv. 9; xviii. 1; xix. 18; xx. 25; xxi. 4; xxiii. 7.
- Vail (Heb. *masac*), that hiding the Holy of Holies in the Tabernacle and in the Temple (2 Chr. iii. 14), denoting the mysteries of the old dispensation, Num. iv. 5. Not to be uncovered by the bearers, but now revealed in Christ, *ib.* Spiritualized, Isa. xxx. 1. Why not found in Ezekiel's Temple, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 282. A woman's veil, Gen. xx. 16; xxiv. 65. A harlot's, Gen. xxxviii. 14.
- Valckenaer, L. C., cited, Vol. i. Part 1. *Preface*, p. xx, note 7.
- Valerian, the Emperor, his fate, Zech. xiv. 12.
- Valerius Maximus, cited, Esther i. 3. Dan. viii. 9.
- Valley, the, of salt, 2 Sam. viii. 13, 2 Kings xiv. 7. 2 Chr. xxv. 11. Of craftsmen, 1 Chr. iv. 14. Neh. xi. 35. Of Jehoshaphat, 2 Chr. xx, 37. Joel iii. 14. Of Baca, spiritualized, Ps. lxxxiv. 6. See *Berachah*. Of vision (Heb. *gehazi*), Jerusalem why so called, Isa. xxii. 1. Of the passengers, Ex. xxxix. 11. Of God's mountain, Zech. xiv. 3, 4. That of Ezekiel's vision (Heb. *bikeah*), Ezek. xxxvii. 1, 2. The lowland on the west coast of Palestine (Heb. *shephelah*), Jer. xxxii. 44.
- Vandevelde, cited, Gen. xxxvii. 17; xxxviii. 12. Josh. iii. 16. vii. 2; ix. 6; x. 10. Judg. v. 23; xix. 12, 13; xx. 47. 1 Sam. xxiv. 3; xxviii. 4. 1 Kings xviii. 20, 33, 40. 2 Kings vi. 13; xxiii. 29. Neh. ii. 13; vi. 2. His *Atlas*, Gen. xix. 24. Josh. xv. 1.
- Various Readings in the Hebrew text discussed, Gen. xxxi. 51; xlvii. 31. Josh. v. 1; xxi. 36, 37. Judg. xviii. 30. Ruth iv. 4. 1 Sam. iv. 13; vi. 19; xiii. 1, 5; xiv. 18. 2 Sam. iii. 18; viii. 4, 13; xiv. 4; xv. 7; xviii. 3; xxi. 8; xxiii. 8. 1 Kings i. 18; iv. 26; vi. 34; vii. 40; xxii. 48. 2 Kings ii. 14 (*accent*); viii. 10 (*keri*). 16. 1 Chr. vii. 14, 28; xi. 11; xviii. 11; xxiv. 6. 2 Chr. i. 5; xiii. 2; xx. 2; xxii. 2; xxxvi. 9. Neh. iii. 30 (*keri*); iv. 23. Job xxiv. 12; xxvii. 19; xxxiii. 21 (*keri*). Ps. x. 10 (*chetib*); xvi. 9; xxii. 16. Prov. xx. 16 (*keri*). 20 (*chetib*); xxi. 4. Eccles. ii. 25; ix. 4 (*keri*). Isa. xxix. 13. Jer. v. 7; xi. 15; xiii. 4; xv. 14; xxv. 3 (*keri*); xxxi. 40; xxxviii. 28; xli. 17 (*keri*); xlii. 12; xlviii. 4; li. 2. Lam. v. 22. Ezek. iii. 15 (*keri*); viii. 16 (*keri*); xxxvi. 23. Zech. xiv. 6 (*chetib*). See *Reading*. The *keri* and *chetib* referred to, Obad. 12.
- Varro, cited, Gen. v. 1. Isa. xxxvii. 36.
- Vatablus, cited, 2 Chr. xx. 22. Ps. cxxvii. 2. Prov. iii. 35; vi. 3. Isa. xxvi. 19; xxxiii. 23; liii. 11; lx. 1. Jer. iii. 16; vi. 29; ix. 26. Ezek. iv. 8; viii. 14; xxxviii. p. 246. *Retrospect*, p. 286, note 12. Joel ii. 23. Obad. 20. Nah. ii. 6. Hagg. ii. 7. Zech. ii. 1, 2; vii. 2; xi. 15; xii. 2, 9. Mal. i. 10; iii. 17.
- Vater, cited, Deut. xii. 5, 6.
- Vatican manuscript of the Greek Bible, its peculiar readings, Lev. xviii. 18. Josh. xxiv. 30. Its characteristic differences from the Alexandrian, Judg. v. 1, 8, 13, 19. 1 Kings xii. 24. Ps. xcvi. 7.
- Velleius Paterculus, cited, Dan. viii. 9.
- Venema, cited, Jer. xxiii. 1; xxxi. 26; xxxiv. 4, 5; xlix. 3.

- Vespasian, a coin of, Isa. iii. 26. His case analogous to Sargon's, Isa. xviii. p. 51. Abolishes the Jew's Temple in Egypt, Isa. xix. 19.
- Vessels, used figuratively for bodies, 1 Sam. xxi. 5. Eccles. xii. 6. Dan. v. 2. Those of the Temple taken on two occasions, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 7. 17. Jer. xxvii. 18. Their subsequent history, Ezra i. 7. Isa. lii. 11. Jer. li. 44. Lam. i. 10. Dan. i. 2; v. 2. Mic. i. 7. Their number discussed, Ezra i. 11. God's care for them typical, *ev.* 7. 10. 11. Others bestowed freely by Artaxerxes, Ezra vii. 19. Every vessel holy in the glorified Church, Zech. xiv. 20.
- Victorinus, cited, Ezek. i. 1.
- Victory (Heb. *netsach*), how an equivalent for "Eternity," Isa. xxv. 8.
- Villalpandus, cited, Vol. v. Part 2. p. 157. Ezek. i. 5; viii. 14; xxviii. p. 221; xl. 11.
- Villein-socage, Job vii. 1.
- Vincent, Dean, cited, Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xii, *note* 6.
- Vine, the, trained to houses or trees, a type of Christ's Church, 1 Kings iv. 25. He is the true vine, Ps. lxxx. 15. Ezek. xix. 14. The figure transferred to His own bride, the Church, Ps. cxxviii. 8. The unfruitful vine, Ezek. xv. 2. Vineyards put for Churches, Jer. xxxi. 5. Metaphors derived from vintage, Isa. lxiii. 3. Jer. vi. 9; viii. 13.
- Vinegar, light acid wine, Num. vi. 3. Ruth ii. 14. Ps. lxxix. 21.
- Virgil, cited, Gen. ii. 17; xi. 31; xii. 13; xlv. 4; xlix. 4. Ex. viii. 21; ix. 16; xxii. 6, 21; xxiv. 29. Lev. xix. 31. Josh. x. 12, 13. 1 Sam. xix. 24. Esther v. 4. Job viii. 17; xii. 6; xxvi. 10; xxix. 6; xxxi. 40; xxxvi. 33; xxxix. 20. 21. 24; xli. 22; xlii. 8. Ps. xxix. 9; xxxvi. 1; lxxxv. 11; cx. 8. Prov. vi. 6; xxii. 6. Eccles. i. 5; xii. 4. Isa. ii. 4; v. 26; viii. 6; xvi. 2; xlvii. 13; lxxv. 25; lxxvi. 18. Jer. vi. 4. 20; xlv. 20. Ezek. vii. 7; xxvii. 6; xxxi. 3; xxxii. 27. Dan. ii. 40; iv. 16; xi. 38. Amos i. 3; vi. 5. 13. Mic. ii. 1. Zech. iii. 9.
- Virginity not requisite for the reception of spiritual gifts, 2 Kings xxii. 14. The Blessed Virgin (ever Virgin, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 294, *note* 3), and the mystery of the Incarnation referred to, Prov. xxx. 19. When the Hebrew *almah* is used, Isa. vii. 14. The honour due to her made by the Evil One an occasion of sin, Hos. iv. 15.
- Visitation of the Sick in the Book of Common Prayer cited, Job. iv. 1. God's visitations made partial and extraordinary that they may be the more plainly discerned, Amos iv. 7.
- Vitrings, his *Commentary on Isaiah* cited, Isa. i. 27, and *passim* throughout that book. Also, Jer. xxxi. 38, 39. Ezek. xx. 25; xxv. 16; xxviii. p. 221. *Retrospect*, p. 278, *note* 7. Dan. vii. 25. Mic. vii. 8. Nah. p. 87.
- Viziers of Eastern Kings are often foreigners, Esther iii. 1; viii. 2.
- Voices, a, portending the fall of Jerusalem, Isa. lxxvi. 6. That of Christ at the Resurrection, Ezek. xxxvii. 12.
- Volney, cited, Lev. xiv. 34. Neh. v. 11.
- Voltaire, referred to, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 22. Ezra vi. 2. Vol. iii. p. 359.
- Von Bohlen's erroneous notion respecting the authorship of the Pentateuch, Vol. i. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xxxii. Cited or referred to, Gen. xxxvi. 31; xl. 9; xli. 6, 45, 54. Ex. xxxviii. 24. Prov. viii. 11. Vol. v. Part 2. p. vii, *note* 5. Jer. i. 1. Dan. ii. 6.
- Von Essen, L. V., cited, Vol. iv. Part 3. pp. 74, *notes* 1 and 2; 75, *note* 3; 76, *note* 1. Eccles. ii. 8; iii. 21.
- Von Raumer, cited, Gen. xiv. 7. Cant. vi. 5. Isa. xxxiv. 6. Jer. xix. 2; xlviii. 32. Also *passim*: see *Raumer*.
- Votive offerings made by heathens and by some Christian Churches, 1 Sam. vi. 4.
- Vow, Jacob's the first in Scripture, Gen. xxviii. 20. Rules for payment of vows to the sanctuary, Lev. xxvii. 2. That of Israel in the wilderness, Num. xxi. 2. Rash vows, Jer. xlv. 17. 19. Vows must be made to God only, and unless rash or evil, cannot be relaxed, Num. xxx. 2. More solemn than a promise made to man, Judg. xi. 40. Voluntary vows, Num. xxx. 3. Deut. xxiii. 21. Eccles. v. 4. Vows to abstain from things innocent are of doubtful lawfulness, Jer. xxxv. 18. Vows made at Baptism in the name of children too often resented or censured, Judg. xi. 40.
- Vowel points of the Hebrew dropped, Num. vii. 19—83. See *Hiatas*. Other special peculiarities in Hebrew manuscripts noted, Lev. i. 1. Num. iii. 38; ix. 10; x. 35; xv. 24. Deut. vi. 4; xxix. 28, 29; xxxii. 6. Judg. xviii. 30. 1 Chr. iii. 2. Neh. ii. 13. Esther ix. 7—13. Isa. ix. 7.
- Vulgate Latin Bible, where erroneous, Gen. iii. 15. Ex. xxxiv. 29. Isa. xl. 2. Hos. xiii. 14. The Sixtine edition, 2 Sam. xv. 7. A manuscript rendering, Ps. cv. 28. The earlier Latin translation, Mal. iv. 6. Its peculiar renderings, 1 Sam. ix. 25. 2 Sam. xiv. 14; xix. 22. 1 Kings v. 18. 2 Kings xvi. 6. 1 Chr. iv. 22; vii. 15. Vol. iii. p. 359, *note* 6. Job xxxiv. 36. Ps. xxix. 1. Eccles. iii. 1; v. 1. Hab. iii. 18. Zeph. iii. 3. Hagg. ii. 7. Zech. ix. 11.
- Vulture, the bald, Mic. i. 16.
- Wagging the hand in dismissal, Zeph. ii. 15.
- Wagner, cited, Deut. vii. 15.
- Wailing-place of the Jews, Isa. lxiv. 10.
- Waiting in patience, Zeph. iii. 8.
- Walls of Jerusalem rebuilt (Mic. vii. 11) in Nehemiah's time, 70 years later than the second Temple, Ps. cii. p. 158. Isa. xlv. 28. Hagg. ii. 1. Zech. ii. 1, 2; viii. 3. The 42 portions, by whom respectively built, Vol. iii. p. 328. Neh. iii. 2. 7. 10. 13. 17. 22. The course taken round the city, p. 328. Jeremiah's prophecy on the subject expounded, *ib.* Neh. iii. 1. Its moral and spiritual application, Jer. xxxi. 38, 39. Finished in 52 days; how possible and whereof typical, Neh. vi. 15. A portion of the old city (The Broad Wall, Neh. xii. 38) left out, Neh. iii. 3. Tower of the furnaces, *v.* 11. "The turning," 2 Chr. xxvi. 9. See *Gates of Jerusalem*. This building of the walls the era from which Daniel's seventy weeks should be reckoned, Neh. viii. 17. Their dedication, Neh. xii. 27. Spiritual grounds of the people's joy, *v.* 43. When the walls of the Church are finished, the end will come, Neh. iii. 31. Eastern walls often of clay, Ezek. xiii. 10. Walls of chambers covered with idolatrous pictures, Ezek. viii. 10—12; xxiii. 14.
- Walton, Bp., cited, Gen. v. 3. Ex. xx. 1. Josh. xxiv. 30. Ps. xlix. 10. Ezek. ix. 4. Dan. iii. 23.
- Wangemann, cited, Vol. iv. Part 3. p. 75, *note* 3. Eccles. ii. 25; iii. 11; xii. 5.
- War, when lawful, Deut. xx. 1—4. Exemptions from it why granted under the Law, *v.* 5. Deut. xxiv. 5. That with the Canaanites commanded by God, Deut. xx. 10. 17. Not inconsistent with holiness of life, Deut. xxiii. 9. The idol of the infidel Antichrist in these evil days, and deified as the sovereign arbiter of the world: its inventions and cost, Dan. xi. 38. Our spiritual warfare, Deut. xx. 3. 5.
- Warburton, Bp., cited, Gen. xxii. 2. 8. 12. 14. Ex. xxi. 1. Josh. vi. 26.
- Ware, Sir John, his *Foxes and Firebrands*, Judg. xv. 4.
- Warning from God always precedes punishment, Obad. p. 57. Given by the very Apostle of love, that we may escape the final malediction, Mal. iv. 6.
- Washing, in what way emblematical, Ex. xix. 10. Lev. viii. 6; xvi. 4. Num. xix. 7.
- Waste, both in the natural and spiritual world, only apparent, 1 Kings iv. 32. The fact illustrated by Solomon's lost proverbs and Christ's unrecorded sayings, *ib.*
- Watches, the Hebrew, described, Ex. xiv. 24. Judg. vii. 19. Lam. ii. 19. The Levitical, Num. xviii. 3. Those of the Levites and of the singers corresponded in their course, Neh. iii. 9. The prophets said to keep watch, Mic. vii. 4. Hab. ii. 1. So should the ministers of the Church (Jer. xxxi. 6. Ezek. xxxiii. 2. 7), though too often blind and faithless, directing her to other objects of adoration than Christ, Cant. iii. 3. Their twofold function of vigilance and care: their beacon-fire, Ezek. iii. 17. Ephraim how a watchman, Hos. ix. 8.
- Watcher, an angel, Dan. iv. 13. Among the Levites opposed to the answerer, Mal. ii. 12.
- Water, living or running, an emblem of Christ, Ex. xxxii. 20. Ps. xxxvi. 8, 9. Joel iii. 18: of the Holy Spirit, Num. xxi. 16; xxiv. 7. Deut. x. 7. Ps. xlv. 4: of the Word and Sacraments, Cant. iv. 12: of repentance, in what way, 1 Sam. vii. 6. An instrument both of God's wrath and mercy, Ex. vii. 17. Living waters flowed from the Temple, Ezek. xlvii. 1. *Retrospect*, pp. 286—7. Joel iii. 18. Zech. xiii. 1; xiv. 8.
- Waterland, Daniel, his *Scripture Vindicated, &c.*, cited, Gen. ii. 10; iii. 1. 14; vi. 6; viii. 21; xi. 4; xii. 18; xv. 16; xvii. 10, 11; xxi. 14; xxvii. 5; xxxviii. 1. Ex. xxi. 1. Lev. xxvii. 29. Deut. i. 34. Josh. ii. 5; xv. 63. Judg. iii. 21, 22; iv. 23; ix. 13. 1 Sam. xv. 2. 3; xxviii. 11, 12. 2 Sam. xxi. 1. 1 Kings ii. 8, 9; xiii. 11. Vol. iii. p. 55. 1 Kings xvii. 1; xxii. 6. 2 Kings i. 10; ii. 24; viii. 7. 9. 10; xxii. 20. Job i. 6. Ps. lxxxix. p. 141; cix. p. 174; cxxxvii. 9. Prov. iv. 23; xvi. 4. 18; xxii. 6. Isa. xx. 2. 3; lxiii. 17. Jer. iv. 10; vii. 22; xiii. 4; xv. 18; xx. 7; xxvii. 6. Ezek. iv. p. 165; xii. 4; xx. 25. Hos. i. 2. Mic. vi. 7. Zech. xii. 10. Mal. i. 11.
- Wave offering, distinguished from *heave offering*, Ex. xxix. 24. Lev. vii. 30. Mal. iii. 8. Indicates the acceptance of the

- peace offering, and typifies Christ in the Eucharist, Ex. xxix. 24. Lev. viii. 26. They both pre-signify the gifts of praise, thanksgiving, and alms therein offered: *Sursum corda*, Lev. x. 14. The wave sheaf of harvest, Lev. xxiii. 11. Two wave loaves at the Feast of Weeks, v. 17, with a wave offering, vv. 18. 19. A verbal coincidence noticed, Ps. lxxviii. 9. The holy portion of the land and its fruits a heave offering, Ezek. xlv. 13—17; lxviii. 9. 15. 20. Why so called; Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 285.
- Way, the, an equivalent for the true faith, Ps. lxxiv. 5. Isa. xxx. p. 89. Cp. Amos viii. 14. The way to life one, to ruin many, Ps. xvii. 4. The highways of God contrasted with the hills of pride, Ps. lxxiv. 5. The way of duty, Ps. xci. 11; cxxxviii. 5: that of suffering and obedience to God's will, Ps. cx. 7. Christ the way, Isa. xxxv. 8. Zech. iii. 7.
- Weeks, feast of, see *Pentecost*. Weeks of days distinguished from those of years, Dan. x. 2.
- Wells, Dr., cited, Hos. i. 2.
- Well, connected with visions of joy, Gen. xxix. 2. Those famous in Scripture enumerated, Num. xxi. 16. Places of abode in patriarchal times, Josh. xxiv. 26. Water drawn thence chiefly by women, Josh. ix. 21. The custom spiritualized, Judg. v. 11.
- Wesley, Samuel, father of John, his Commentary on Job, Vol. iv. Part 1. p. xx, note 7. Regards Leviathan as an adumbration of the King of evil spirits, Job xli. 1. 6. Cited, Job xxxiii. 23.
- Westcott, Prof., cited, Gen. v. 24. Vol. iii. p. 295, note 1. Vol. vi. Part 1. p. xvi, notes 3 and 6.
- Wetstein, J. J., his *New Testament*, cited, Deut. xxv. 3. Josh. vi. 23.
- Wheels of the bases of the Temple lavers, emblems of the eagerness of the Divine love to cleanse us, 1 Kings vii. 32. Figurative use of, Prov. xxv. 11. Wheels at wells, Eccles. xii. 6. Those in Ezekiel's vision, Ezek. i. 5.
- Whewell, W., referred to, Gen. i. 7.
- Whiston, W., cited, 2 Kings xix. 29.
- Whitgift, Archbp., his dying words, 1 Sam. iv. 18. Ps. cxxxvii. 6. Cited, Josh. vii. 25.
- Whitsunday, the consummation of the Gospel festivals, Ps. cxlv. p. 221.
- Who would....? equivalent to "Oh that....!" Mal. i. 10.
- Whoredom, spiritual, or idolatry, Ex. xxxiv. 15. Lev. xvii. 7. Num. xxxi. 16. Deut. xxxii. 16. 21. Isa. i. 21. Ezek. xxxii. 3. 20. Amos vii. 17. Usually joined with the carnal sin, Ex. xxxiv. 15. Judg. viii. 30. 2 Kings ix. 22. Its punishment, Judg. xv. 6.
- Wickliffe, John, translated the Bible into English 500 years ago, Vol. i. Part 1. *Introd.* p. xliii.
- Wieseler, cited, Dan. viii. 14.
- Wild beasts still in Palestine, though its population is two millions. Sceptical objections refuted, Ex. xxiii. 29.
- Wilderness, the, often means only a sheep walk, Ex. xii. 38. Jer. xii. 12. How made a type of heaven, Lev. xvi. 22. Israel's sojourn there a figure of his probation in his present dispersion, Ezek. xx. 10. 23. "Wilderness of the peoples," vv. 34. 38. 44. That of Judah, 1 Sam. xxiii. 14. 2 Chr. xxvi. 10. Of Jeruel, 2 Chr. xx. 13. Of Tekoa, v. 20.
- Wilkins, Bp., cited, Gen. vii. 8, 9.
- Wilkinson, Sir J. Gardner, cited, Gen. xxxix. 1; xl. 1. 9; xli. 1. 14. 41. 45; xlii. 26; xliii. 33; xlv. 10; xlvii. 20; i. 2. 11. Ex. i. 14. Josh. xvii. 16. 2 Kings xvii. 4; xxiii. 29. Job iii. 8; xix. 23; xxi. 32, 33; xxviii. 2. 17; xxix. 18. Ezek. xxix. 8.
- Will-worship, 1 Sam. xiv. 24. Jer. vii. 31. Amos iv. 4.
- Williams, G., *Holy City*, cited, Gen. xiv. 7; xvi. 14. Num. xiii. 26. Neh. ii. 13.
- Williams, Isaac, cited, Gen. i. 2. 5. 20; ii. 4; iv. 4. 5.
- Willow of Babylon, Ps. cxxxvii. 2. Isa. xlv. 4. Brook of willows, Isa. xv. 7. See *Tabernacles*, the *Feast of*.
- Wilton, E., *Negeb*, cited, Gen. xii. 9; xiv. 7; xx. 1; xlix. 9. Num. xiii. 17. 26; xxi. 1. Josh. xv. 1. 21. 31. Judg. xiv. 5. 1 Sam. xvii. 34; xxvii. 6. Job xxxviii. 31.
- Wind from the desert, Job i. 19: from the north, Jer. iv. 11, 12. See *East*. Temple of the Winds at Athens, Job xxxviii. 37. Hos. iv. 19.
- Windows, latticed, in the Temple, their significance, Ezek. *Retrospect*, p. 279.
- Wine, how said to cheer God, Judg. ix. 13. The fruit of God's works, Ps. civ. 15. Cant. i. 2. Why abstained from by Samson's mother, Judg. xiii. 4. Wine on the lees, Isa. xxv. 6. New wine finding vent, Job xxxii. 19. Spiritually applied, *ib.* Zech. ix. 15. Emblematical of pure doctrine, Isa. xxvii. 2.
- Winepress, the king's, Zech. xiv. 10. A symbol of the Judgment, Isa. lxiii. 3. Joel iii. 13. Wine-fats, Prov. iii. 10.
- Winer, cited, Gen. xiv. 7. Ex. xxi. 1. Num. xiii. 26. Judg. xiv. 5. 1 Kings iii. 1. 2 Kings xxiii. 29. Job xix. 23. Jer. xv. 11—14; xxvi. 17; xxxvii. 21; xxxviii. 7; xli. 8; xlv. 80. Lam. ii. 19. Ezek. vii. 7; viii. 10. 14. Dan. ii. 5.
- Wisdom Divine, whether moral or physical, God's own gift to men: a lesson for the present age. Its only well-spring is in God, Job xxxviii. 1. 28. Eccles. vii. 29. Only to be found in Christ and His Gospel, Job xxxviii. 14. How at once a Mother, Sister, and Wife, Prov. vii. 4. Cannot co-exist with self-indulgence, Eccles. ii. 9. That of martyrs and confessors, Dan. xi. 33. Wise men become fools, Dan. xii. 10.
- Wisdom, the ecclesiastical book of, and its author, Ex. viii. 21; x. 21. Num. xxi. 9. 1 Kings iii. 1. 12; iv. 32. Vol. iii. p. 19. 2 Kings xviii. 4. Job ix. 26. Isa. lvii. 1, 2; lxx. 20. Dan. xi. 35. Amos vii. 7. Antistrophically arranged, Job iii. 2.
- Witchcraft, not an impossible sin, though one unfit to be punished by human laws, Ex. xxii. 18. Lev. xix. 31. Virtually implied in disobedience to God, 1 Sam. xv. 23. Suggestions regarding it addressed to modern times, Ex. xxii. 18. Lev. xx. 6. 7. Deut. xviii. 11. Josh. vi. 26. Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 81. 1 Sam. xxviii. 11, 12. 2 Kings xvii. 17. Hos. iv. 12. Penal by the Roman law, and condemned in the New Testament, Ex. xxii. 18. Curiosity on the subject forbidden, Deut. xii. 30. Its several kinds discriminated, Deut. xviii. 10. 11. 2 Kings xxi. 6. Dan. ii. 2. Day-cursers, Job iii. 8. See *Familiar Spirits*.
- Witnesses, the two, expounded, Dan. vii. 25; xii. 11.
- Witsius, cited, Gen. xiv. 10, 11; xxxvi. 31. Ex. xxi. 1. 2 Kings xxii. 14. Ezek. iv. p. 165. Hos. i. 2.
- Woes pronounced by Isaiah and by Christ compared, Isa. v. 8. 15; xxvii. p. 78.
- Wolf, the, represents the enemies of the Church, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 115. Evening wolves, Zeph. iii. 3.
- Wolff, Dr. Joseph, cited, Jer. xxxv. 19.
- Wolfius, cited, Dan. iv. 16.
- Women, who publish God's glad tidings, weak by nature, strong by grace, Ps. lxxviii. 11. The feminine gender why employed in that passage, Prov. ix. 3. Their special religious duties, Ex. xxxviii. 8. Should devote all to God, v. 24. Three holy women of Scripture, 2 Kings xi. 2. Revelations made directly to such, Judg. xiii. 3. 2 Kings xxii. 14. Wont to be liberal Church-builders, Neh. iii. 12. Through woman man fell and was redeemed, Judg. xvi. 16. Dignified in the Blessed Virgin, Lev. xxvii. 5. 1 Chr. ii. 16. Eccles. vii. 26. Woman's primeval freedom, Job i. 4. Much impaired before Christ's Incarnation, Vol. iii. p. 365. Esther ii. 3: though Persian wives had a free position, Esther v. 10. Elevation of women under the Levitical law, Num. xxvii. 8: much more in Christ, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 82. Job xlii. 14. Their religious songs, Ex. xv. 18. Perhaps employed in the Temple worship, 1 Chr. xxv. 6. Should not be mingled in choirs with men, Ps. cxlviii. 12. Their timbrels and dances, Judg. xi. 34. Israelitish women in the wilderness, who did not murmur with the men, entered on the promised inheritance: compared with the faithful women in the Gospel, Num. xxvii. 1—4. Their prayers effectual, Josh. xv. 19. The Temple Court reserved for them, Ezek. viii. 14. Sometimes made God's weak instruments to overthrow his enemies, Judg. ix. 53. Confusion of attire and functions with men forbidden them, Deut. xxii. 5. Modesty prescribed, *ib.* Deut. xxv. 11. Jewish women eating their children in the famine, Deut. xxviii. 66.
- Wonder, or sign (Heb. *mopheth*), Christ's sufferings compared to, as trying men's faith, Ps. lxxi. 7.
- Wonderful, not secret, the true rendering of the Hebrew *peli*, Judg. xiii. 18. A title of Christ, Isa. ix. 6. Dan. viii. 13.
- Wood, Sir W. P. (Lord Hatherley), cited, Lev. xviii. 18.
- Woodford, J. R., cited, Deut. xxvii. 6.
- Wood offering, the, explained, Neh. x. 34; xiii. 31.
- Word, the transition frequent in S. Paul, and elsewhere in Scripture, from the word written to the Word Incarnate, Deut. xxx. 11—14. Isa. lxvi. 2. Zech. iv. 11—14. The former proceeds from the latter, Zech. iv. 2. The Divine Word Incarnate contrasted with the Baptist's voice, Isa. xl. 6. 9: abode with the Church in the wilderness, Hagg. ii. 6. God's word revealing men's tempers, a judicial process, Mal. iii. 2.
- Wordsworth, Charles, Bp., cited, Ex. xx. 1.
- Wordsworth, Christopher, Bp. of Lincoln, his various works, cited, Vol. ii. Part 1. p. 30. Job xxxviii. 37. Prov. xxi. 21. Isa. lviii. 14. Jer. lxxi. 34; xliii. 10; i. p. 121. Ezek. i. 5. Nah. p. 87. See also *Holy Year*, *Theophilus Anglicanus*.
- Wordsworth, William, cited, Ps. lxxxiv. 3. Prov. xxvii. 5. Eccles. xii. 4.

Work (Heb. *poal* and *maaseh*) its two senses discriminated, Pa. xcii. 4; xcv. 9.
 Worldly policy, how it misses its own ends, 1 Sam. xiii. 15.
 Worm, the, yielding scarlet juice, how typical, Ps. xxii. 6.
 Wormwood, its spiritual significance, Deut. xxix. 18. Prov. v. 4.
 Worship, public, ought to be sober, not voluptuary, Lev. ii. 11. Manual for those shut out from it, Ps. lxi. p. 94. Its observances to be enlarged on the Church's weekly festival, Num. xxviii. 9. Worship, a term expressing obeisance to superiors, as well as honour to God, 1 Chr. xxix. 20. Dan. ii. 46—49.
 Wouvers, cited, Gen. v. 3; vi. 2. Josh. ix. p. 30. Judg. viii. 27; xi. 40; xvi. 30. 2 Sam. vii. p. 85; viii. 4; xv. 7. 1 Kings iii. 7. 2 Kings x. 19. Neh. i. 1. Dan. ix. p. 47.
 Wrath, "a little," explained, Isa. liv. 8.
 Writing, alphabetical, and engraving, their high antiquity, Job xix. 23. Affixing one's mark (see *thau*) in courts of justice, Job xxi. 35.

Xenophon, cited, Gen. x. 9. 1 Chr. xxix. 7. Ezra v. 13. Neh. i. 1. Esther i. 8. 14; iii. 2. 13. Ps. cxxv. 1, 2. Prov. viii. p. 18. Isa. xiii. 8. 15; xiv. 19; xxi. 1. 5; xlv. 11; xlvii. 14. Jer. li. 30. Ezek. xxvii. 23. Dan. ii. 4; v. 1. 2. 7. 30. 31; vi. 1; viii. 2. Nah. iii. 18.
 Xerxes, Dan. ix. p. 47; xi. 2. See *Ahasuerus*.

Year, the Hebrew, had four several beginnings, Lev. xxiii. 24. Its sacred and civil commencements, Gen. vii. 11; viii. 13. 14. Ex. xii. 2. See *Sabbatical year*. Regnal years of Jewish kings only reckoned from Nisan to Nisan, Vol. iii. *Introd.* p. xx, and *note* 2. 1 Kings xv. 2. 25. 2 Kings xiv. 1. Their confusion in times of confusion, as ours in the Great Rebellion, 2 Kings xv. 30. Not by years but by acts of faith and obedience, is the true life of men and nations measured, 2 Kings x. 32.

Yod (or *chirek*) *compaginis*, an archaism adopted for musical euphony, and in compound Proper Names, Ps. cxlii. p. 179. *Scriptio plena* in Chaldee, 1 Chr. ii. 15.

Young, Dr., cited, Ps. lxi. 1.
 Young, Professor J. R., cited, Gen. vi. 20. Josh. x. 12, 13.
 Young kings may do more for God's service than aged priests, 2 Kings xii. 16. Responsibility of youth, 2 Kings xxiii. 31. The time for serving God, Eccles. xi. 10; xii. 1. 6.
 Young men equivalent to attendant ministers, Ex. xxiv. 5. The term includes maidens, Ruth ii. 21. Job i. 19. Armour-bearers, 1 Kings xx. 14. Used in contempt, 2 Kings xix. 6. "Brats," Job xxx. 12.

Zadok, of Eleazar's line, may have ministered in the Tabernacle while separate from the Ark, 2 Sam. viii. 17. 1 Chr. xv. 11: at Gibeon, 1 Chr. xvi. 39. Takes precedence of Abiathar the actual High Priest, 2 Sam. xv. 24. 29. 1 Chr. xv. 11. A seer, 2 Sam. xv. 27: and a warrior, 1 Chr. xii. 23. His anointing to the High Priesthood typical, 1 Chr. xxix. 22. An emblem of faithful priests, Ezek. xlv. 15.

Zair, 2 Kings viii. 21.
 Zalmon, see *Salmon*.
 Zalmonah, its meaning. The supposed scene of the lifting up of the brazen serpent, Num. xxxiii. 41.
 Zamzumims, or *Zuzims*, Gen. xiv. 5. Meaning of the word, Deut. ii. 20.
 Zanoah, Josh. xv. 34. 1 Chr. iv. 18. Neh. iii. 13.
 Zaphnath-paaneah, its meaning discussed, Gen. xli. 45.
 Zaphon, Josh. xiii. 27.
 Zared, or *Zered*, the brook, Num. xxi. 12. Deut. ii. 13.
 Zarephath, site of, 1 Kings xvii. 9. Obad. 20.
 Zaretan, supposed site of, Josh. iii. 16. Perhaps the same as *Zerethath*, Judg. vii. 23; and *Zartanah*, 1 Kings iv. 12; and *Zartan*, near Adam, 1 Kings vii. 46; and *Zereda*, 1 Kings xi. 26.
 Zareth-shahar, Josh. xiii. 19.
 Zeal, without knowledge, 2 Sam. xxi. 2. That of idolaters and

schismatics in going beyond God's law in their will-worship, Amos iv. 4.
 Zebaim, 1 Sam. xiii. 18. Hos. xi. 8. Cp. Jer. xlix. 18.
 Zebulun, his lot both temporal and spiritual, Gen. xlix. 13. His increase under Judah's standard, Num. xxvi. 26, 27. Came to David in most numbers, 1 Chr. xii. 33. Divers also went to Hezekiah's Passover, 2 Chr. xxx. 11. Famous for commerce. Together with Issachar a spiritual merchantman in the Gospel, as they comprise Galilee between them, Deut. xxxiii. 18. Josh. xix. 10. 1 Chr. xii. 33.
 Zechariah, (1) son of Jehoiada or Barachias, the last of the Old Testament martyrs, as Abel was the first, 2 Chr. xxiv. 20—22. A type of Christ. Why our Lord preferred the patronymic Barachias, *ib.* (2) A seer and interpreter of visions in Uzziah's reign, 2 Chr. xxvi. 5. (3) The second priest, 2 Chr. xxxv. 8. (4) Son of Jeberechiah, Isa. viii. 2: by some supposed to have written Zech. ix.—xiv., Vol. vi. Part 2. p. 136. (5) The son of Berachiah, son of Iddo, writer of the book bearing his name, the prophetic interpreter of the book of Ezra, and leading on to Christ, Ezra v. 1. Significance of his name: a priest foretelling Christ's Priesthood, Zech. i. 1. Moved by God's Spirit to stir up the people to build the Temple, Zech. iv. 6.
 Zechariah, the book of, written in the spirit of Jeremiah, Zech. xi. 13. Supplies a sequel to Daniel's prophecies, Dan. x. 20: and to his contemporary Haggai's (Hagg. i. 1), extending onwards to Christ's first and second Advents, Vol. vi. Part 1. pp. xvii. 120. 156. Zech. i. 20; viii. 3; xiii. 8, 9; xiv. 2: in one panoramic picture, Zech. xii. p. 146; v. 2. One of the most sublime of the prophets, p. 156. Why obscure to the Jews, but not to us, pp. xvii. 121. His seven visions analyzed, pp. xviii—xx. 120, 121. Zech. i. 7. 18. 20; ii. 1, 2; v. p. 130; vi. 1—8. Their chronology Zech. i. 7; vii. 1. Followed by practical instructions, p. xx. Zech. vii. p. 133. Christ's manifold functions displayed by His many names, pp. xviii—xxi. Zech. iii. 9. Proof of His Divinity, Zech. xii. 10. Zechariah's imagery compared to that of the Apocalypse, p. xix. The four earthly empires (Zech. vi. 1, being a continuation of Daniel's four horns, Zech. i. 18) yield to the Universal Kingdom, p. xx. He prophesies of a lowly suffering Messiah, pp. xxi. 121. Zech. xii. 10; xiii. 6. 7. Destruction of Jerusalem prophesied (Zech. xi. 1, 2. 6. 9; xiv. 1) for its sin of the crucifixion, p. 121. A double Zechariah falsely presumed, as author of the seven prophecies (no longer visions) *ib.* ix.—xiv.; the subject discussed, Zech. p. 136; xi. 13.
 Zedad, site of, Num. xxxiv. 8.
 Zedekiah, (1) the last king of Judah, his changed name suggested fealty, but his heart false, 2 Kings xxiv. 17. Ezek. i. 2. Nebuchadnezzar not unkind to him, Ezek. xvii. 5: but requited with treachery, Jer. xxxix. 3; xxxix. 5. Ezek. xvii. 7; xxi. 23. How called the son of Jeconiah, 1 Chr. iii. 15. 16. Sent for to Babylon, Jer. li. 59. Sequence of the events of his reign, Jer. xxxix. 9. Why spoken of by name years before, Jer. xxvii. 1. In weakness and moral cowardice like Pilate, Jer. xxxviii. 5. 14. The wickedness of weakness, v. 22. Sentence on his perjury, 2 Kings xxv. 6. 7. Ezek. xvii. 18. 20. A fit punishment, Jer. lii. 11. Prophecy minutely fulfilled in his case, Ezek. xii. 5. 13. 14. (2) A false prophet, Jer. xxix. 22.
 Zelah, Josh. xviii. 28. 1 Sam. xxxi. 13. 2 Sam. xxi. 14.
 Zelophehad, meaning of the name and history of, Num. xxvii. 1—4. His five daughters compared to the five wise virgins in the Gospel, *ib.* The law of female inheritance may have some bearing upon the genealogy of Christ, Num. xxxvi. 7. 8. Priests, Levites, and women not heiresses might marry out of their tribe, v. 8.
 Zemaraim, mount, Josh. xvii. 22. 2 Chr. xiii. 4.
 Zemarite, the, Gen. x. 18.
 Zenan, Josh. xv. 37. Perhaps identical with *Zaanan*, Mic. i. 11.
 Zendavesta, the, cited, Ezek. viii. 17.
 Zeno, S., of Verona, cited, Job xlii. 12.
 Zephaniah, (1) the prophet, probably present when Josiah renewed the Covenant, 2 Kings xxiii. 2. Zeph. i. 1. Meaning of his name, Zeph. p. 105; ch. ii. 3. Descended from Hezekiah, Zeph. i. 1. His language much adopted by Jeremiah, Jer. xlix. p. 116. The last prophet before the Captivity. Linked on to Habakkuk (Zeph. p. 105; ch. i. 3. 7; iii. 8), and to other prophets (Zeph. i. 7; ii. 14), vindicating God's dealings with the two tribes as a Supreme Governor, Vol. vi. Part 2. pp. xvi. 105. Compared with Hosea: his mission of mercy in troublous times, pp. xvi. 105. Foretells no Scythian inroad, Zeph. i. 4. Proclaims the triumph of the Church, p. 105. Like Hosea, closes his prophecy with the announcement of the restoration of the Jews to God's favour,

- Zeph. iii. 13. (2) Son of Maaseiah, *Sagan*, or priest next in rank to the High Priest, Jer. xxi. 1; xxix. 25; xxxvii. 3-5; lii. 24.
- Zephath, Judg. i. 17.
- Zerah seems to be the Egyptian King Osorkhan, 2 Chr. xiv. 9.
- Zeresh, Esther v. 10.
- Zerubbabel, legally the son of Pedaiah and of Jeconiah, (Ezra ii. 2. Ezek. xvii. 22), by nature the son of Salathiel, 1 Chr. iii. 18, 19. Hagg. i. 1. Meaning of his name, *ib.* (apparently referred to, Ps. xcvi. 11), 1 Chr. iii. 18, 19. Ezra i. 8; ii. 2: also of Sheshbazzar, his title, *ib.* His genealogy carried no lower than his grandchildren (*Pusey*), 1 Chr. iii. 21. As a restorer, a type of Christ, Vol. iii. p. 297. Ezra ii. 2. Hagg. i. 1. Christ called by his name, Zech. iv. 6, 7. The monarchy in abeyance awaiting Christ's Advent, Ezra ii. 2. Hagg. ii. 21-23. His office that of Tirshatha, Ezra ii. 63. See *Jeshua*. His official relation to the Governor of Syria, Ezra v. 3.
- Zeruiah, probably half-sister to David, 1 Chr. ii. 16. Brought forward in the genealogy as of David's house, *ib.*
- Zidon, see *Sidon*.
- Ziklag, its site and history, Josh. xv. 31. 1 Sam. xxvii. 6. 1 Chr. iv. 30.
- Zimri, kings of, Jer. xxv. 25.
- Zin, wilderness of, Num. xiii. 21. Josh. xv. 1. See *Paran*.
- Zion, or *Sion*, its dryness answering to the name, Ps. cxxxiii. 3. The fortified hill, where David's palace was, distinguished from the wider term Jerusalem, Ps. ii. p. 3. A second or lower city, Acra, to the north of Zion, Zeph. i. 10. How said to be "on the sides of the north," Ps. xlviii. 2. Isa. xiv. 13. Her site among the hills (Cant. ii. 8) recognized by exiles and pilgrims, Ps. cxxv. 1, 2. Its spiritual sense, Ps. ii. p. 3. The hill of the Lord, Ps. xxiv. p. 33. To be the throne, the centre, and origin of the Church Universal, Ezek. xvii. 23. The holy mountain, spiritualized, Dan. xi. 41. 45. Zech. viii. 3. The very heart and centre of Israel's religion, Ps. cxxvi. 1. The name fondly repeated in the last book of the Psalter, Ps. cxxviii. 3. The Law of the new dispensation also cometh from Zion, to intimate its harmony with the old, Mic. iv. 1. Thereby uniting Christ's Church with that of the Patriarchs and Prophets, Isa. liv. 1. Hence, from a material city and country, Zion and Palestine come to represent the Universal Church, Isa. lx. 16; lxii. 1, 2. 4. 10. Ezek. xxviii. 25; xxxiv. 13, 14. 26; xxxvi. pp. 238-9; *wa*. 8. 9. 12. Hab. ii. 20. Zech. ii. 4. The whole world a Holy Land, Amos ix. 14, 15. Obad. 19. Zech. ii. 6: Zion being every where, Hos. xi. 9. Joel ii. 27. Zech. viii. 19. The pastoral fortress, Mic. iv. 8. Christ rebuilds her, Mic. vii. 11. Zech. ii. 1, 2. She shall exist to the end of the world, Isa. lxii. 10. Thus Christians of all nations are her true citizens, v. 12. Jer. xii. 15; xxx. 8; xxxi. 8; xxxiii. 6. 12: and, inasmuch as from her the Church expanded, Zion is the Mother and Centre of Christendom, Isa. xlix. 14. 17; lv. 5; lix. 20. 21; lx. 1. 10. 12; lxi. 11; lxxv. 18; lxxvi. 7-9. 10, 11. Jer. iii. 14. 16. 17. 18; xxxiii. 6. Ezek. xvi. 61; xx. 40. 44; xxxvi. p. 239. Dan. ix. 16. Vol. vi. Part 2. pp. xvi, xvii. Hos. i. 10. 11; iii. 5; xi. 11. Joel iii. 16. 20. Obad. 17. Mic. p. 70; ch. iv. 1; v. 7. Zeph. iii. 11. 18. Zech. viii. 20-22; xii. 2; xiv. 10. The Christian Church the only legitimate Israel of God, Zech. xii. 2. 8. Hedwelleth in the midst of her, Zech. ii. 10. The remnant of Israel (Zeph. iii. 13) are the Apostles and first Jewish preachers of the Gospel, Mic. v. 7: who shall bring the heathen unto Zion, Zech. p. 121; ch. ii. 8, 9. 11. 12; iv. 7. The Jews cling more to her material ruins than to the spiritual fabric, Isa. lxxv. p. 185 (see *Jerusalem*). But shall look rather to their own great sin of the crucifixion (Zech. p. 121) in the days of their general repentance. Ezek. xxiv. 22.
- Ziph, Josh. xv. 55. 1 Sam. xxiii. 14; xxvi. 2. 1 Chr. ii. 42. 2 Chr. xi. 8. Its persevering hatred to David, 1 Sam. xxvi. 1. Another, Josh. xv. 24.
- Ziphron, differently placed by various writers, Num. xxxiv. 9.
- Ziz, ascent of, 2 Chr. xx. 13.
- Zoan, *Tanis* in Egypt, Num. xiii. 22; Isa. xix. 11; xxx. 4. Ezek. xxix. 10; xxx. 14.
- Zoar, or *Bela*, its site and history, Gen. xiii. 10; xix. 23. Isa. xv. 5.
- Zobah, or *Zoba*, located, 2 Sam. viii. 3; x. 6; 1 Chr. xviii. 5.
- Zoheth, the stone of, 1 Kings i. 9.
- Zophar, i. e. *chirper*, the most passionate of Job's friends, Job iv. 1; xi. 1. 2. Put to silence, Job xxvii. 1.
- Zophim, field of, Num. xxiii. 14.
- Zoreah, Josh. xv. 38, or *Zorah*, Josh. xix. 41. Judg. xiii. 2. 2 Chr. xi. 10. The Zareathites, 1 Chr. ii. 53.
- Zünder, cited, Dan. v. 1.
- Zuph, the land of, 1 Sam. ix. 5.

ΔΟΞΑ ΤΩ ΘΕΩ. ΤΩ ΔΟΝΤΙ ΤΕΛΟΣ.

PUBLICATIONS BY CHR. WORDSWORTH, D.D., BISHOP OF LINCOLN.

- The HOLY BIBLE; with NOTES, INTRODUCTIONS, &c. See Advertisement prefixed to this Volume.
- On the INSPIRATION of the BIBLE. *Eighth Edition.* 1s.
- On the INTERPRETATION of the BIBLE. 3s. 6d.
- The HOLY YEAR; or, Original HYMNS, for Sundays, Holy Days, and Daily Use. *Fifth Edition, large type, price 1s.; smaller type, 6d. With TUNES, edited by W. H. MONK. 4s. 6d.*
- THEOPHILUS ANGLICANUS; on the Church Universal, and on the Anglican Church. 2s. 6d.
- ELEMENTS of INSTRUCTION on the CHURCH; an Abridgment of the above. 6d.
- The HISTORY of the CHURCH of IRELAND. (1869.) 6s.
- MANUAL of CONFIRMATION. *Fourth Edition.* 9d.
- SCRIPTURAL OBLIGATION of the LORD'S DAY. 6d.
- On UNION with ROME; Is the CHURCH of ROME the BABYLON of the APOCALYPSE? *7th ed.* 1s.
- On the MAN of SIN. 1s.
- On the MILLENNIUM. *New Edition.* 1s. 6d. 1876.
- S. HIPPOLYTUS, and the CHURCH of ROME, from the "Philosophumena." 8s. 6d.
- LETTERS to M. GONDON, on the Destructive Character of the CHURCH of ROME. *3rd ed.* 7s. 6d.
- A SEQUEL to the ABOVE. *Second Edition.* 6s. 6d.
- CORRESPONDENCE of RICHARD BENTLEY, D.D. 2 vols. 2l. 2s.
- MEMOIRS of WILLIAM WORDSWORTH. 2 vols. 30s.
- GREECE, Historical, Pictorial, and Descriptive. *Fifth Edition.* 1l. 8s.
- ATHENS and ATTICA; Journal of a Residence there. *Third Edition.* Crown 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- INEDITED ANCIENT WRITINGS, or GRAFFITI, from the walls of POMPEII. 2s. 6d.
- A DIARY in FRANCE; concerning Education and the Church. *Second Edition.* 5s. 6d.
- NOTES at PARIS. A Sequel to the above. 4s.
- TOUR in ITALY; with reference to the Prospects of Religion there. *Second Edition.* 2 vols. 15s.
- On the VATICAN COUNCIL at ROME of 1869. 1s.
- RESPONSIO ANGLICANA LITTERIS APOSTOLICIS REDDITA PII PAPÆ IX. 1s.
- "An ANGLICAN ANSWER," &c.; being an ENGLISH TRANSLATION of the above. 2d.
- A PRIMARY CHARGE to the Diocese of Lincoln. 1870. 2s.; *Smaller Edition, 6d.*
- On DIOCESAN SYNODS and DIOCESAN CONFERENCES, their distinctive Character and Uses; an Address at the Diocesan Synod at Lincoln, 1871, with the Form and Order of its Proceedings. 1s.
- On COLLEGE STATUTES, COLLEGE FELLOWSHIPS, AND COLLEGE LEGISLATION. 1s.
- The MACCABEES and the CHURCH. 2s. 6d.
- SPEECH at the COLOGNE CONGRESS, &c., 1873.
- TWELVE ADDRESSES at the VISITATION of the DIOCESE of LINCOLN in 1873, 2s. 6d.
- PASTORAL to the WESLEYANS. *Tenth Edition.* 3d.
- On the SALE of CHURCH PATRONAGE and SIMONY. *Second Edition.* 3d.
- On MARRIAGE with DECEASED WIFE'S SISTER. 2d.
- On CREMATION. *Second Edition, 1874.* 6d.
- On PERVERSIONS to ROME, 1874. 3d.
- SENATES and SYNODS, with reference to the Public Worship Regulation Act. 1d.
- On the PROCESSION of the HOLY SPIRIT. 1s.
- On the STATE of the SOUL after DEATH. *Fourth Edition.* 1s.
- On MAHOMETANISM. On the Prophecy of its Fall; and on the Destiny of Russia. (1876.) 1s.
- LETTER to CANON HOLE on CHURCH LAW; with NOTES. 1d.
- ETHICA ET SPIRITUALIA. *New Edition, enlarged.* (1877.) 1s. 6d.
- DIOCESAN ADDRESSES at the VISITATION in 1876. 2s. 6d.
- THEOCRITUS; with CRITICAL NOTES. 1877. 7s.
- The NEWTONIAN SYSTEM; its Analogy to Christianity. 1s.
- The NEW LECTIONARY EXAMINED, &c. 1877. 1s. 6d.
- BISHOP SANDERSON'S LECTURES on CONSCIENCE and HUMAN LAW, in an *English Translation, with a Preface.* 1877. 3s. 6d.

RIVINGTONS, 3, WATERLOO PLACE, LONDON; AND AT OXFORD AND CAMBRIDGE.

Also, by the same,

OCCASIONAL SERMONS PREACHED IN WESTMINSTER ABBEY.

Contents of the several Numbers:—

FIRST SERIES.

1. Counsels and Consolations in Times of Heresy and Schism.
2. On Pleas alleged for Separation from the Church.
3. The Doctrine of Baptism with reference to the Opinion of Prevenient Grace.
4. An Enquiry—Whether the Baptismal Offices of the Church of England may be interpreted in a Calvinistic Sense? Part I. The Doctrine of Scripture compared with the Tenets of Calvin.
5. The Enquiry continued—Whether the Baptismal Offices of the Church of England were framed by Persons holding Calvinistic Opinions; and whether they may be interpreted in a Hypothetical Sense? Part II. Argument from Internal Evidence.
6. The Enquiry continued. Part III. Argument from External Evidence.
7. The Church of England in 1711 and 1850.
8. The Church of England and the Church of Rome in 1850. Conclusion.

SECOND SERIES.

9. Diotrephes and St. John: On the Claim set up by the Bishop of Rome to exercise Jurisdiction in England and Wales, by erecting therein Episcopal Sees.
10. St. Peter at Antioch, and the Roman Pontiff in England.
11. The Christian Soldier a Christian Builder.
12. On a recent Proposal of the Church of Rome to make a New Article of Faith. (The Immaculate Conception. See also No. 43.)
13. On the Authority and Uses of Church Synods.
- 14 & 15. On Secessions to the Church of Rome. 2s.
16. On the Privileges and Duties of the Christian Laity. Conclusion.

THIRD SERIES.

- 17 & 18. On the Great Exhibition of 1851.
19. On Secular Education.

20. On the Office of the Holy Spirit in Education.

21. On the Use of the Church Catechism in National Education.

22. On an Education Rate.

23. On Intellectual Display in Education.

24. Early Instruction.

FOURTH SERIES.

- 25—33. On the History of the CHURCH OF IRELAND.

FIFTH SERIES.

34. Religious Restoration in England—Introductory. On National Sins, Judgments, and Duties.
35. Census of Religious Worship.
36. The Episcopate. On Additional Sees.
37. The Diaconate.
38. Tithes, Endowments, and Maintenance of the Clergy.
39. On Church Rates.
40. On Divorce.
41. Restoration of Holy Matrimony.
42. Hopes of Religious Restoration. Conclusion.

SIXTH SERIES.

43. On the Immaculate Conception. See No. 12.
44. The Christian Sunday.
45. The Armies on White Horses; or, The Soldier's Return.
- 46—49. On the Acts of the Apostles as applicable to the Present Times.
50. On Marriage with a Person Divorced.

SEVENTH SERIES.

51. A Plea for Religious Education in India.
52. On the Additional Service in Westminster Abbey.
53. On "the State Services."
54. On the Inspiration of the Old Testament.
55. On Marriage with a Deceased Wife's Sister.
56. On the Atonement.
57. Elijah an Example for England.

* * * *Any Volume, or any Number, may be had separately.*

ADDITIONAL SERMONS.

1. Mormonism and England (1867).
2. On the Lambeth Conference (1867). 6d.
3. On the Quietness of the Church (1867). 6d.
4. On the Punishment of Death for Wilful Murder. 6d.

5. Funeral Sermon on the Rev. Ernest Hawkins, B.D.
6. CHURCH MUSIC and PARISH CHOIRS (Lincoln). 6d.
7. On the Book of Common Prayer. 1d.
8. On the Procession of the Holy Spirit. 1s.

COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY LIBRARIES

This book is due on the date indicated below, or at the expiration of a definite period after the date of borrowing, as provided by the library rules or by special arrangement with the Librarian in charge.

DATE BORROWED	DATE DUE	DATE BORROWED	DATE DUE
C28 (842) M50			

COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY LIBRARIES



0037101544

221.52

E73

Bible. O. T. English. King
James' version

6³

The Holy Bible

BINDER

OCT 2 1944

221.52

E73
6³

